
J. CRESSWELL.

32930/B

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2019 with funding from
Wellcome Library

https://archive.org/details/b30528100_0002

LELAND's COLLECTANEA

IN

SIX VOLUMES.

THE SECOND EDITION WITH ADDITIONS.

M.DCC.LXX.

JOANNIS LELANDI

ANTIQUARII

DE REBVS BRITANNICIS

COLLECTANEA.

CVM

THOMÆ HEARNII Præfatione Notis et Indice ad Editionem primam.

EDITIO ALTERA.

VOL. II.

Accedunt DE REBVS ANGLICANIS OPVSCVLA VARIA è diverſis Codd. MSS. deſcripta et nunc primum in Lucem edita.

LONDINI:

APUD BENJ. WHITE, IN FLEET STREET.

MDCCLXXIV.

WELLCOME
HISTORICAL
MEDICAL
LIBRARY

JOANNIS LELANDI

ANTIQUARII

DE REBVS BRITANNICIS

COLLECTANEA.

CVM

THOMÆ HEARNII Præfatione Notis et Indice ad Editionem primam.

EDITIO ALTERA.

VOL. I. PART II.

Accedunt DE REBVS ANGLICANIS OPVSCVLA VARIA è diverſis Codd. MSS. deſcripta et nunc primum in Lucem edita.

LONDINI.

IMPENSIS GVL. ET JO. RICHARDSON.

M.DCC.LXX.

JOANNIS LELANDI

ANTIQUARII

De Rebus BRITANNICIS

COLLECTANEORUM

TOMI PRIMI PARS SECUNDA.

Pag. 364. *Ex libro incerti autoris de vita S. Egwini epiſcopi Wicciorum.*

EGWINUS regali ex proſapia ortus.

Egwinus factus epiſcopus Wicciorum tempore Æthelredi regis Merc:

Locus erat in territorio Wigornienſi dumis ac vepribus condenſis incultus, qui à modernis Eoveſham appellatur: alio etiam vocabulo Hetheholme nuncupatur. Hunc beatus Egwinus à rege Mer: Æthelredo expetiit, & expetitum obtinuit. Jure ſibi conceſſo ſuper prædictam ſylvam, quatuor per eam ſubulcos ad victualia ſervorum Dei conſtituit.

Unus ex ſubulcis Eoves nomine ad [a] interiora ſylvæ progreſſus porcam perdidit, quæ paritura in condenſitate ſylvarum ſe abdidit ſeptenum inibi enixa fœtum.

Porca 2°. in eadem ſylva peperit 7. fœtus.

Porca eadem 3. peperit in eadem ſylva 9. fœtus.

Eoves 3°. porcam quærens tandem reperit aliud quiddam longe diverſum.

Aſtabat eo loci ſanctiſſ: virgo cum 2. virginibus, omnem ſolis fulgorem ſuo fulgore devincens, librum ſpecioſum tenens, & cum comitibus pſallens.

Expavit Eoves, &c.

Fama hujus viſionis relata ad Egwinum.

Virgines eædem Egwino poſtea in eodem loco oranti apparuere.

Egwinus autem voverat ab olim inter varias temptationum anguſtias, ſi Dominus proſperum faceret deſiderium ſuum, ædificaturum ſe templum Domino. Unde modò nactus locum præelectum à Deo, Deo & ejus genetrici ſacrificavit hoc votum, locum protinus mundavit, opus inchoavit, & ad finem perduxit.

Pag. 365. *Ex charta ſive libello Donat: Egwini inſerto operi ejus vitæ.*

Cum maxime florerem in diebus Ethelredi regis Merc: cœpi eum benigne precari, ut mihi concedere dignaretur antiquum cœnobium, quod Flandenburch nuncupatur, quod ſibi evenit ex hereditate ſuæ uxoris, quæ fuit Oſthrithis vocata.

Satis ille libenti animo quod poſcebam conceſſit.

Hoc cœnobium poſtea dedi Æthelardo ſubregulo, qui erat rex illius provintiæ, quæ Wicce dicitur, pro alio cœnobio quod Streatforda nominatur.

Poſt parvum denique tempus à predicti regis fratre Oſwardo

[a] Interia MS.

nomine

nomine obtinui aliam terram, id eſt, 20. manſas in loco qui Twiforde dicitur.

Kenredus, qui poſt Ethelredum in regno Merc: ſucceſſit, contulit Deo & mihi tum pro amore Dei, tum pro adfectu carnalis amicitiæ, qua penitus mihi devinctus erat, 84. man-

alias Æthomne

ſas in ambitu loci ejus qui Hetheholm dicitur, in ambabus partibus, & ſuper utraſque partes illius fluminis quod Avena vocitatur. Huic Donationi interfuit Æthelricus adoleſcens inclytus, regis Oſheri filius, & Baltherus venerandus ſacerdos. Conceſſerunt mihi unuſquiſque unanimiter alias octo manſas.

Sicque propitio Deo ejuſque [a] diatim opitulante miſericordia brevi tempore 120. manſas prædictæ eccl: adquiſivi. Sicut ſcriptum eſt & confirmatum in chartis eccl: Et in libro manifeſtatur terra, ac termini, quem ſcripſit Bricthwaldus archiepiſcopus & dictavit.

reg:

Aldelmus religioſus epiſcopus migravit ad dominum poſt

Merc: à Kenredo accepti

2. annos, quod ego per revelationem cognoſcens, convocatis fratribus & obſecundariis meis exceſſum venerandi patris eis aperui, concitoque gradu ad locum ubi ſacrum corpus ejus jacebat, 50. ferme millibus ultra Meldunenſe monaſter: poſitum, deveni, & ad ſepulturam adduxi, & honorifice ſepelivi: mandans, ut in quocunque loco ſacrum corpus in aſportatione pauſaverat ſacræ crucis erigerentur ſignacula.

Poſt non multum tempus famoſus rex & mihi plurimum Pag. 366
amicus Kenredus & Offa rex Orientalium Angl: Romam ire diſponentes, me ut comes & ſocius itineris eorum [b] exiſterem. Quod negotium quia omnino obnoxii eramus ad invicem libens conceſſi. Erat tunc temporis Conſtantinus Papa Ro:

Hactenus ex libello Egwini de origine Eoveſhamenſis monaſter:

Ex Epiſtola Conſtantini epiſcopi Ro:

Conſtantinus epiſcopus Bricthwaldo, Britanniarum eccleſiæ Primati, Salutem.

Venerabilem virum Egwinum, quem bis tua fraternitas ad apoſtolicam miſit, &c.

Vigilantiam tuam admonemus quatinus illis in partibus, in

ſup: D. Mariæ

quibus manifeſtatio fuiſſe perhibetur, concilium totius Angl: cogas: &c. ut monaſterii S. Egwini Donat: & privilegia confirmarent.

a *Id eſt*, quotidie. b *Subintellige*, petebant.

Scripta fuit hæc epiſtola anno D. 709. in eccl: Salvatoris Lateranenſi.

¶ Bricthwaldi libellus de origine & privilegiis Eoveſham.

Ex communi conſenſu totius concilii, archiepiſcopo Bricthwaldo dictante & deſcribente, ſuper his donationibus editus eſt.

Eccleſia Eoveſhamenſis dedicata ab Egwino & Wilfrido epiſcopis.

Epit: Egwini.

Egwinus plenus dierum vita exceſſit in monaſterio ſuo 3. Cal. Januar:

Rupe ſub hac vili tegitur vir ſummus, & urna
Clauditur anguſta, quem ſubvehit alta per orbem
Veri fama volans. Genus hic ſpectabile duxit,
Et mores habuit præclaros, magnaque geſſit.
Eccleſiam fecit, quam nunc dicunt Eoveſham.
Ditavit terris, & multa nobilitavit
Libertate locum, qui regni jura tenebat.
Omnimodam ſcripſit: ſubſcripſit curia regni.
Et qui Romanam ſedem tunc papa regebat
Confirmavit eam, proprio teſtante ſigillo.
Vita migravit cum ſolis per Capricornum
Tertius ac decimus moderans exiſteret ortus.

Wiredus Prior Eoveſhamenſis monaſter:

Oſwardus abbas Eoveſhamenſis tempore Edgari regis Angl: ſub cujus regimine occulta animadverſione divina eccl: Eoveſhamenſis ruit, quam beatus Egwinus extruxerat.

Ruit ergo, ac ſecum univerſa ſubruit, ſubruens confregit, confringendo diminuit.

Phoca piſcis magnus in Avena flu: monaſterio vicino capt: Nunquam enim ante viſus eſt hujus generis piſcis in hoc flu:

Ex libro de miraculis S. Egwini.

Sup: *oratores qui Hardecanutum ad reg: Angl: capiendum.*

Aderat tunc inter eos quidam epiſcopus nomine Ælfwardus, olim Rameſienſis eccl: monachus, qui ſub iſtis diebus duas regebat eccl: ſcilicet epiſcopatum London: & abbatiam S. Ecgwini, [id eſt, Eoveſham com: Vigorn:]

Hac legatione jactatus ſæva tempeſtate Ælfwardus ex voto promiſit ſcrinium partim aureum, partim argenteum, reliquiis S. Egwini, quod domum reverſus perſolvit. In quo nunc oſſa patris noſtri S. Odulphi honorifice recondita ſervantur.

Dani antiquum ſcrinium reliquiarum S. Ecguini ſpoliaverunt.

Mannus abbas monaſter: S. Egwini tempore Edwardi confeſſ: regis Angl:

Algytha matrona ut partem reliquiarum S. Egwini haberet à Mannio abbate, dedit monaſter: S. Egwini terram ſuam de Suella.

Ægelwinus

Ægelwinus abbas ſucceſſit Mannio, vir præclar:

Sperculfus vir famoſus Monachus Conventrenſis.

Gualterus abbas ſucceſſit Ægelwino tempore Gul: Baſtardi regis Angl:

Hic Gualterus eccl: Eoveſhamenſem recenti delectatus opere incepit, & antiquum opus, quod tunc temporis ex pulcherr: in Angl: extitit, paulatim deſtruxit.

Cerneres mirum dictu tam mag: antiquitatis opus in ſolam Pag. 368. cryptam inſimul congeſtum.

Gualterus abbas deficiente in novum opus pecunia monachos ſuos per totam Angl: miſit cum ſcrinio S. Egwini. Unde magna pecuniæ vis corraſa.

Pag. 369, 370, 371, 372. vacant.

Ex Chronico Maildulpheſbirienſis monaſter: incerto autore ab incarnat: Domini uſque ad annum D. 1300. Pag. 373.

Anno D. 425. venit S. Patricius ad Hiberniam. Hic conſtituit ut Pſalmi antiphonatim cantarentur à choro in chorum. Nam antea epiſtola & ſanctum evangelium recitabantur.

Anno D. 599. obiit S. Columba preſbyter primus doctor in Tranſmontanis, qui à nonnullis dictus eſt Columkillus.

Anno Di. 637. Machometus pſeudopropheta obiit. Eodem anno fundatum monaſter: Malmeſbir:

Hermannus capellanus regis Eduardi, poſt epiſcopus Wilton: campanile Maildulpheſbir: ſuis ſumptibus conſtruxit, anno D. 1057. qui petiit à rege ſedem epiſcopalem ibidem conſtituere: ſed rex non conceſſit.

Anno D. 1125. in Anglia apud villam Gellich fons emanavit ſanguine à 2. feria uſque ad horam 9. ſabbati.

Anno D. 1180. Richardus Stranghbogh obiit in Hibernia. Richardus Strangbogh.

Joannes rex conceſſit caſtrum Malmeſbir: diruendum cuidam abbati nomine Walter: Loring.

Anno D. [a] 122. Clerici venerunt à caſtro veteris Sarum uſque ad novam Sarum villam epiſcopi.

Anno D. 1300. Thomas de Brotherton natus eſt comes Mareſchallus.

Anno D. 1301. Edmundus de Wodeſtok fuit decollatus.

Anno D. [b] 1312.

Anno D. 1310. Petrus de Gaverſton decollatus eſt juxta Werwick. Eodem anno natus eſt Edwardus 3. apud Windeſor die S. Brixii.

Anno D. 1314. bellum apud Bannocburne, ubi ceciderunt Anglicii.

Anno D. 1333. captus eſt Rogerus de Mortuo mari apud Notingham. Eodem anno bellum apud Cledemore.

a Sic. b Sic. Nec puncta adduntur, quæd. deeſſe indicantia.

Anno

Anno D. 1334. bellum apud Halidunehille ubi [a] corruerunt

Anno D. 1347. 7. Cal. Septembr: bellum apud Creſcy. Eodem anno captus David Breuſe rex Scotiæ apud Dunelmiam die S. Lucæ evangl:

Marlebyri. Monaſter: de Hedington. Anno D. 1358. rex & regina fuerunt per totam fere æſtatem apud Merleburg & Coſham. Eodem anno ingreſſi ſunt Boni homines Hedington.

Pag. 374. Anno D. 1361. Henricus dux Lancaſtr: obiit & Londini ſepultus eſt apud Leyrceſtre. Eodem anno obiit in quadrageſima Joannes Beauchampe miles, qui fuit [b] comes de Warwike.

Anno D. 1363. Radulphus de Scropheſburg dictus epiſcopus Bathon: obiit menſe Septembri. Cui ſucceſſit Joannes Barnet prius epiſcopus Wigorn:

Pag. 375. Chronicon incipit à creat: mundi, & dividitur in quinque libros.

Ex altero Chronico Maildulpheſbirienſis monaſter: cui titulus Eulogium Hiſtoriarum, autore monacho ejuſdem loci, ſed incerti nominis.

Sic incipit Eulogium] Norma videndi.

Ex Prologo apparet ſcriptum fuiſſe hoc Chronicon flagitante Priore Maildelpheſbyrienſi.

In fine Prologi hæc comparent: "Terminatum eſt hoc "opuſculum anno D. 1361. ſub rege Eduardo à conqueſtu 3°."

Maidulplesbyri, vulgo Malmesbiry.

Ex 2. libro de prima origine Maildulpheſbyrienſis. monaſterii.

Fuit in partibus Scotiæ quidam monachus nomine Maildulph, qui in patria propria à prædonibus & latronibus ita fatigatus eſt, quod vitam vix potuiſſet deducere. Ipſe vero ſciens [c] * ipſimet ibidem non multum durare fugam iniit, iter arripuit, & in Angliam uſque pervenit. Hic patriam circuiens, cogitans ubi Deus pro ea diſponeret, moram tandem cepit ſub caſtello de Bladon, quod Saxonice vocabatur Ingelburne caſtel: quod caſtellum conſtructum fuit à quodam rege Britannico à Bruto 18. nomine Dunwallo cognomento Molmutius poſt incarnat: D[i]. ad annos 642. Civitas quondam ibi fuerat, quæ penitus deſtructa fuerat ab alienigenis: caſtellum ſe munitum cuſtodivit, quod per multum tempus poſt incarnationem D[i]. ſtetit ſine habitatione propinqua. Regiá habitatio & ejus manerium tam paganorum quam Chriſtianorum fuit apud Cairdurburgh, quod nunc dicitur Brukeburgh, vel aliter dicitur Brokenburgh. Heremicola prædictus nomine Maildulph locum heremi ſibi eligit ſub caſtro, quem locum à caſtellanis ſibi petiit & obtinuit. Non enim erat magna hominum frequentatio. Hîc cum ſibi deficerent neceſſaria ſcholares ſibi collegit in diſcipulatum, ut eorum libe-

a *Sic, ſine puncto.* b Comitis *MS.* c *Sic, cum aſteriſco.*

ralitate

ralitate tenuitatem victus emendaret. In brevi enim tempore ſcholares rudimenta erudientes in exiguum conventum convaluere. Horum enim exemplo & conſortio Aldelmus informatus ad plenum liberales artes plenitudini ſcientiæ adjecit, quas ut medullitus hauriret Cantiam adiit, & ad pedes Adriani Philoſophi, qui poſtea archiepiſcopus factus fuit, per tempus aliquod ſtuduit, & poſtea Meldunum repedavit, & in conſortio Maildulphi cum diſcipulis ſuis monachis attonſus eſt. Caſtellum vero prænominatum tunc fuit in dominio epiſcopi Eleutherii, qui dominabatur in tota Weſtſaxonia, qui ſitum monaſterii dedit, quod nunc vocatur Malmeſbiria, ſancto Aldelmo cum baculo paſtorali. Pag. 376.

Quod à pueritia in Meldunenſi cœnobio fuerit Aldelmus altus & doctus Eleutherius epiſcopus Weſtſaxonum inſinuat in privilegiis, quæ eidem Aldelmo contulit, & in chartis cum abbatia & ſitu monaſterii.

Quod Meildulph fuit primus omnium hominum religioſorum qui cœnobium apud Malmeſbyri ordinaverat, (tunc enim vocabatur Ingelbourn Caſtel,) Sergius papa proximus prænominatus in privilegio quod S. Aldelmo contulit ſatis declarat.

Quod Aldelmus fuit ſub diſciplina Maildulphi & ejus alumnus Beda Preſbyter in Chronicis ſuis ſatis declarat.

Quod cœnobium fuerat fabricatum à beato Meildulpho in honore apoſtolorum Petri & Pauli Sergius Papa in privilegiis datis S. Aldelmo ſatis declarat.

Quod doctrina & ſcientia S. Aldelmi per univerſum mundum, ubi cultus Chriſtianitatis, colebatur, magnifice ejus demonſtrant epiſtolæ miſſæ ſtudentibus Bononiæ, Coloniæ, Pariſiis, Monti peſſulano, & ceteris partibus forinſecis, ut in vita ſua aperte declaratur.

Quod quidam abbas Abbendoniæ, Faritius nomine, vitam ſuam deſcripſerat, & hiſtoriam de eo ediderat: ſed poſtea, quia rude compoſitum fuerat, Gulielmus Meildunenſis monachus & præcentor modo decenti & ornato ſtylo totam vitam ſuam inveſtigavit & compoſuit de pueritia, de juventute, de ſenectute, de monachatu & epiſcopatu, de obitu, de miraculis ante obitum, & poſt per inſinuationem librorum Bedæ preſbyteri modo debito & competenti ſufficienter ordinavit. Pag. 377.

Migravitque idem S. vir ad dominum anno incarnat: D. 709. & in capella, quam ipſe conſtruxerat ſe vivente in honorem Dei & S. Michaëlis, ut prius elegerat, à beato Egwino eſt ſepultus. Ante Inam regem an̄. 18. ante Bedam ceſſit an̄. 15. Baculum paſtoralem datum ab Eleutherio epiſcopo

7

31. annis

31. annis ſuſtinuit. Baculum epiſcopatus datum à Brightwaldo archiepiſcopo annis 4. ſuſtinuit, & in quinto anno obiit. Nam omnes annos ætatis ſuæ nulla ſcriptura miſit in calculum: ſed eſt conjectura non fallax grandævum fuiſſe ſanctum virum.

Tranſlatus autem fuit S. Aldelmus in prima tranſlatione ſua à Beato Dunſtano archiepiſcopo Cantuar: anno ſepulturæ ſuæ 91°. Poſt per multos annos circiter 100. aſſumptus fuit de feretro, & propter metum Danorum & barbarorum abſconſus fuit in Domo Capitulari, & poſt curſum annorum iterum levatur, & in dextera parte ſummi altaris cum cineribus ceterorum ſanctorum eſt collocatus per annos 179. poſt obitum ejus, ab incarnat: D[i]. 1049. poſt adventum Normannorum in Angl: 13.

Tranſlatus eſt primo poſt abſconſionem à venerabili epiſcopo Sarum Oſmundo nomine, ab abbate Gloceſtriæ nomine Serlo, miniſtrante abbate Malmeſbiriæ nomine Warino anno ſupradicto.

Prima fuit tranſlatio regnante in Anglia rege Edwino & S. Dunſtano patrocinante.

Vita S. Aldelmi & geſta regum Anglorum dicunt S. Aldelmum nepotem fuiſſe regis Inæ.

Dicunt quidam moniales fuiſſe habitantes juxta caſtellum de Ingelbourne in quadam villula nomine Ilanburgh, Saxonice vero Burchton: quæ tota die fuerant ſtupratæ à caſtellanis, & ideo archiepiſcopus Saxonum illas omnino evellebat, fueruntque ſub obedientia abbatis Dinoth, qui in diverſis lo-
Pag. 378. cis bis mille monachos rexit viventes more monachorum in vitreo monte in Græcia. Creditur moniales moraſſe ubi nunc ſit hoſpitale leproſorum juxta pontem.

Caſtellum fuit conſtructum poſt conditionem urbis Romæ anno 174. Inde ab urbe condita ad Chriſtum anni 715. Inde à prima conditione caſtri Malmeſbirienſis uſque ad Chriſtum anni 596.

Tempore regis Edwini monaſterium Malmeſbirienſe fuit deſolatum à monachis per plura tempora.

Hoc * anno quidam rex Britannicus nomine Bethfride cum Pictis pugnavit in Borea, & victoriam obtinuit.

Eccleſia nova Sarum à Bonifacio archiepiſcopo Cantuar: dedicata eſt in præſentia regis Henrici & reginæ.

Ex 3. libro.

Liber vaticiniorum relictus à rege Edgaro Wintoniæ.

Ex 4. libro.

Alcluith urbs fundata erat ſuper petram de Sulwath.

* *Sic, cum ſpatio vacuo.*

Ex

Ex 5. libro.

Dunwallo tres civitates condidit cum tribus caſtellis, ſcilicet Malmeſburgh, Tetronburg, & Lacok.

Malmeſbyri Tetronburgh, nunc forſan Trouburgh in comit: Wilſhire. Lacok.

Malcolinus rex Scotiæ à Rodbertó de Moulbray comite Northumbr: cum filio ſuo cæſus eſt, humatuſque annis multis apud monaſter: de Tynemuth, nuper ab Alexandro filio in Scotiam ad Dumfermelin portatus eſt.

Unus enim Wilhelmus, compater regis, cognomento de Aldreia, ſpetioſæ perſonæ homo, hic patibulo adfigi juſſus eſt. Oſmundo epiſcopo Sarum confeſſus & per omnes eccleſias oppidi Saram flagellatus, &c. ut in crucem adactus ſit.

Robertus Glocceſtriæ comes & multi alii cum eo capti in caſtello de Viſe. ſunt compediti.

Richardus 1^{s}. 2°. anno regni ſui terram ſanctam petiit cum Balduino Cantuar: epiſcopo, Huberto Sarum, & Radulpho comite Glocceſtriæ.

Anno D. 1110. inchoatum eſt novum opus Weſtmonaſterii: cujus in propria perſona rex primum poſuit lapidem. Hoc anno clerici, qui infra caſtrum Sarum manebant, una cum ſede epiſcopali ad villam epiſcopi, quæ nova Sarum dicitur, procurante negotium epiſcopo, & privilegio civitatis à rege donato Henrico transferuntur: eodem vero rege annuente. Pag. 379.

Anno D. 1118. Ela comitiſſa Sarum, relicta Gulielmi de Longa Spatha, monachos Cartuſienſes, fundatos per maritum ſuum apud Heytorp, tranſtulit uſque Henton Batonienſis diœceſis.

Anno D. 1131. Ela comitiſſa Sarum fundavit cœnobium de Lacok diœceſis Sarum.

Anno D. 1136. Ela comitiſſa facta eſt monialis apud Lacok.

Anno D. 1137. Joannes Scotus comes Ceſtriæ moritur ſine herede maſc.

Anno D. 1138. Scholares Oxonienſes, ob inſultum in legati Othonis ſervos Oſneiæ factam, excommunicati, partim villam de Northampton: partim novam Sarum ad ſtudendum elegerunt.

Hi ceciderunt in bello de Eoveſham ex parte Simonis Mountfort:

Henricus filius comitis Simonis. Petrus de Monteforti. Hugo Diſpenſarius Juſtitiarius Angliæ. Gu. de Mandeville. Radulphus Baſſet. Walterus Crepinges. Gul. de Eboraco. Robertus Tregor. Thomas de Haſtelle. Joan. de Bellocampo. Guido de Balliolo. Rogerus de Soules. & Guallenſes numero exceſſivo.

Anno Di. 1274. Henricus rex Navarræ moritur unica filia relicta herede: cujus uxor regina poſt nupſit Edmundo regis Angl: germano: qui de regina 3. filios procreavit; primogenitum Thomam Lancaſtriæ comitem, qui poſt decapitatus fuit apud Pontemfractum, Henricum de Lancaſtre dominum de Monemuta, tertium Joannem qui cum ſorore in Galliis morabatur.

Anno Di. 1276. Comitiſſa Leiceſtriæ, quæ occiſo Simone marito ſuo in Galliam fugerat, & in domo ſororum ordinis Prædicatorum apud Montargis à ſorore viri ſui fundata morabatur, filiam ſuam miſit in Walliam principi Lewelino.

Pag. 380. Anno Di. 1281. comes Gloverniæ Gilbertus plures Walenſium occidit juxta Lantylawhyr.

Ex charta remiſſionis Edwardi primi.

Remiſimus etiam Hunfrido de Boun comiti Herefordiæ & Eſſex conſtabulario noſtro Angliæ, Rogero Bigot comiti Northfolciæ Mareſcallo Angl: & aliis baronibus Angl: militibus, armigeris, ac aliis de eorum ſocietate, confœderatione, concordia exiſtentibus in regno noſtro, qui ad transfretandum nobiſcum in Flandriam tertio die notato vocati fuerunt, & non venerunt, &c.

¶ Edwardus Senior dictus filius Chiffodi regis Angliæ.

Petrus Gaveſton duxit in uxorem filiam comitis Claudiæ.

Anno D. 1307. Petrus de Gaverſton revocatur ab exilio, & factus eſt comes Cornubiæ, & filiam comitis Gloceſtriæ duxit in uxorem.

Anno Di. 1311. Petrus Gaverſton captus apud Dadington in bor: part: Angl: & in die S. Gervaſii & Prothaſii à quodam Wallenſe decollatus juxta Blakelaw in regio vico qui vocatur Gaverſyth, & paulo poſt apud Langleiam præſente domino rege cum magno honore ſepelitur.

Anno Di. 1313. Edwardus Bruis, frater Roberti regis Scotiæ, in Hibernia occiſus eſt in bello.

Proceres interfecti in bello de Strivelin.

Gilbertus comes Gloceſtriæ. Edmundus Manly. Robertus Clifford. Paganus Tiptoft. Egidius Argentine, & multi alii nobiles.

Proceres Angl. capti in bello de Strivelin.

'Humfridus de Boun. Joannes de Segrave. Joannes de Clavering. Wilhelmus Latimer, & fere 300. barones & milites cum magna multitudine peditum.

Nomina adhærentium Thomæ comiti Lancaſtr: qui ſe dediderunt regi.

Rogerus de Mortuo mari ſenior & junior. Ds. Thomas de Berkeley & pater ejus Mauritius miles. Joannes de Chorleton miles.

miles. D^s^. Robertus de Holande. D^s^. Mauritius de Berkeley ſenior obiit in caſtello de Walingford incarceratus.

Joannes [a] Bocourt, Joannes de Kingeſton, Nicolaus Percy,

...

Joannes Mautravers Junior, & Gul: Truſſel tranſierunt mare. Pag. 381.

D. Hugo de Andely, Joan: de Willington, Gilbertus Tal-
u
bot, Joan: Manduyt, Edmundus Hacluit, Joan: de Sapy, Robertus Waceville, Philippus de la Beche, Joan: de la Bech, Henricus de Layburne cum 17. militibus in diverſis locis carceri mancipati ſunt.

Annonii

Anno D^i^. 1328. Hunaldi apud Eboracum combuſſerunt de ſuburbio civitatis fere unam parochiam, quæ vocatur S. Nicolai in Outegate, propter contumeliam motam inter Burgenſes & illos, quia ceperunt uxores Burgenſium, & filias, & ancillas per vim in ſuburbio civitatis. Burgenſes vero ſuburbii indignati de tali facinore congreſſi ſunt cum Hunaldis more bellico: Et ex utraque parte bene armati una die Martis in Septembri ante ſolis ortum in Watelingate dormiente tota civitate ſummo mane. Ibi ceciderunt de Hunaldis 527. præter eos qui lætaliter vulnerati ſunt, & obierunt in 3. die, & in 4. ſequenti. De Anglis ceciderunt 242. ſubmerſi in Owſe flu: de Hunaldis inventi ſunt 136.

Anno D. 1032. Scotti evaſerunt ex parco de Stanhop proditioni Henrici de Bello Monte, ut vulgariter dictum fuit.

Anno D^i^. 1333. commiſſum eſt mane prœlium apud Halidon Hille prope Berwik in die S. Margaretæ.

Anno D. 1340. obiit Adam de la Hooke apud Malmeſbiri.

Anno D. 1346. Edwardus rex in Normannia filium ſuum Edwardum, filium D^i^. Gul: de Monteacuto, filium D^i^. Rogeri de Mortuo mari, ac multos alios de Angl: nobiles inſigniis militaribus decoravit.

Edwardus victis in bello Francis apud Creſcy duos barones ibidem fecit, ſcilicet dominos Alanum de la Zouche & Joannem de Liſle, & 50. milites.

Ibidem comparet Itinerarium Edwardi Principis cog: Nigri.

D^s^. de Berkeley & de la Ware in conſortio principis.

Edwardus princeps venit ad villam S. Omeri, ubi dominabatur D^s^. de Cron.

In bello de Poyters. Pag. 382.

D^s^. Robertus de Bradeſton, ut dicebatur, in ipſo ingreſſu fuit occiſus: nam primus omnium intravit portam. Et Mauritius de Berkeley, filius Thomæ de Berkeley, intravit, & dire vulneratus eſt.

[a] *Sic, cum tribus punctis ſub* u.

Hoc anno per totam æſtatem rex & regina morati ſunt apud Merleburg & Coſham.

Eodem anno die Sanctorum Timothei & Symphoriani Iſabella regina, mater regis Edwardi 3. à conqueſtu, juxta Londoniam apud Riſinges obiit. Dicunt quidam quod accepta purgatione à medico quam cupierat, & non valens ſufferre unius diei languore obiit, & ſepulta eſt apud Fratres Minores 27. die Novembris in præſentia regis, archiepiſcopo Simone eam ſepeliente.

Ex paralipomenis ſive derelictis ab autore Eulogii.

Thomas Dundale miles fortis de comitiva Henrici ducis Lancaſtriæ.

Dux Lancaſtriæ obſidebat Mount Eider.

Radulphus de Salopia epiſcopus Bathoniæ obiit, cui ſucceſſit Joannes Barnet tunc epiſcopus Wigorniæ.

Eodem anno epiſcopus Wintoniæ Gul: Edington obiit 7. die menſis Octobr: qui fere omnem theſaurum ſuum ſe ipſo vivente diſperſit indigentibus, & apud Edington eſt ſepultus in loco quem ipſe fundaverat à fundamentis ſumptibus propriis, & viris religioſis impleverat.

Conſecratus eſt Simon Langham, primo monachus Weſtmonaſter: poſt ejuſdem loci abbas. Tertio epiſcopus de Ely, 4°. Cantuar.

Anno D. 1374. fratres Prædicatores petierunt, & habuerunt diſpenſationem à papa comedendi carnes, ne ſecularibus, ut dixerunt, eſſent oneroſi.

Anno D. 1377. fratres Auguſtinenſes obtinuerunt diſpenſationem comedendi carnes, & ſub conditione quod obſervarent jejunium fratrum Minorum ante natale Dni.

Sebertus rex orient: Anglorum conſtruxit eccleſiam S. Pauli London: & eccleſiam S. Petri in occident: ſuburbio ejuſdem civitatis.

Pag. 383. Anno D. 1381. Seditio facta in Eſtſexia propter collectionem pecuniæ, inſtigante quodam piſtore. Unde orta & ſeditio in Hertefordſhir. Et inde tranſierunt plebeii per Eirith in Cantiam, ubi plebs ad eandem conſurgebat inſurrectionem cum Jak Straw. Robertus Knolles adjuvabat burgenſes London contra ſeditioſos ſpoliatores. In Southfolk inſurrectores priorem de Byri & juſtitiarium regis decollabant.

Rex Richardus Annam, ſororem imperatoris, regis ſcilicet Bohemiæ, ſolutis pro ea 22. M. marc. ſine conſenſu regni deſponſavit. Oblata ſibi filia fuit comitis Flandriæ, quam ſi habuiſſet, jure ſuo poſtea Flandriam habuiſſet.

Anno D. 1344. Rex Richardus combuſta villa de Edingburgh rediit in Angl:

Anno D. 1388. Robertus Knollys ædificavit & conſtrui fecit pontem Roſenſem.

Robertus Knollys conſtruxit pontem Roſenſem.

Competitores regni Angl:

Anno D. 1396. factum eſt parlamentum Londonii. In hoc parlamento dux Lancaſtriæ petiit quod filius ſuus Henricus judicaretur heres regni Angliæ: cui contradixit comes Marchiæ, aſſerens ſe deſcendiſſe à Leonello ſecundo filio Edwardi regis. E contrario dux dicebat quod rex Henricus 3. duos habuit filios, Edmundum ſeniorem & primogenitum, & Eduardum: qui tamen Edmundus dorſum habuit fractum, & propter hoc judicavit ſe ipſum indignum ad coronam; quare pater eorum ſic ipſos componere fecit, quod Edwardus regnaret, & poſt eum heredes Edmundi: & dedit Edmundo comit: Lancaſtriæ, & ab eo deſcendit Henricus filius ejus, jure matris quæ fuit filia dicti Edmundi. Cui reſpondit comes dicens hoc non eſſe verum; ſed Edwardus fuit primogenitus, & Edmundus vir elegantiſſ: erat, & nobilis miles, prout patet in Chronicis. Rex autem impoſuit eis ſilentium.

Item in hoc parliamento dux Lancaſtriæ petiit regem dare ſibi ducatum Aquitaniæ ſub certa annua penſione, & ipſe pro poſſe totum acquireret, ſicut rex Franc: dedit illum cuidam militi, ſub eadem conditione. Sed comites de Gloceſter, Arundel, & Warwik contradixerunt.

Obiit Anna regina Angl: in manerio de Shene, & apud Weſtminſter ſepulta eſt anno 18. Richardi 2[i]. Pag. 384.

Anno D. 1397. Richardus duxit in uxorem Iſabellam virginem 9. annorum, filiam regis Franc.

Archiepiſcopus Cantuar: nomine Arundel fratrem ſuum comitem Arundel ad regem deduxit: cui archiepiſcopo rex ſecuritatem præſtitit pro comite ſuper corpus Chriſti jurando.

Comes poſtea rege clanculum jubente inimico ſuo traditur Cuſtodiendus in inſula de Wight.

Dixit rex Richardus duci Gloceſtriæ, "Ego te arreſto." Cui dux: "Gratioſe agatis mecum ſalvando vitam meam." Cui rex: "Illam gratiam habebis quam præſtitiſti Simoni de "Burley cum regina coram te flecterat. Legas iſta," tradens ſchedulam accuſationis ſuæ. Cui dux: "Ad iſta reſpon-"debimus." Dux vero traditus eſt comiti de Notingham, qui eum Caleſiam in cuſtodiam perduxit.

Dux propria manu ſcripſit reſponſum ad ſchedulam accuſationis.

Cumque reſponſio regi non placeret, mandavit ſub pœna mortis comiti de Notingham, quod ipſum occideret. Et ipſe tranſiit ad Caleſiam, & ibidem famuli comitis cum lecto plumali ſuper ducem poſito ipſum viriliter ſuffocabant, oc-

culte

culte divulgantes ipſum naturali morti obiiſſe.

Comes Warwici adjudicatus morti: ſed quia longævus erat: mittitur in inſulam de Man in perpetuam cuſtodiam.

Joannes Cobham & Joan: Cheny milites perpetuo carceri adjudicati.

Richardus D^m. Joannem Montegue fecit comitem Sarum.

Mulbray donatus comit: Aruntinæ vallis.

Richardus dedit comit: Arundel comiti de Notingham quando eum ducem Northfolc: creavit.

Anno D. 1398. & 21. Richardi dux Northfolciæ ſecreto dixit ſub ſigillo confeſſionis Henrico filio ducis Lancaſtr: tunc

Pag. 385. duci Herfordiæ, "Rex ordinavit te & me interficere pro "equitatione cum duce Gloceſtriæ, & ideo diſpone quid "acturus ſis, & ego me diſponam." Dux Hereford: dixit: "Rex nobis hoc indulſit." Cui dux Northfolc: "Rex non "eſt fidelis, ſicut patet in duce Gloceſtriæ, & in comitibus." Dux Hereford retulit iſta patri ſuo, pater regi. &c. ut uterque ducum exulavit.

Holandus fit comes Aruntinæ vallis.

Rex dedit poſt exilium ducis Northfolc: comit: de Arundel Joan: Holand comiti Huntendune.

Hoc anno comes Marchiæ occiditur in Hibernia.

Anno D. 1399. fuit terræ motus mag: ſub eccleſia S. Pauli London: & poſtea dux Lancaſtriæ de gravi languore obiit, & in ea ſepelitur.

In palatiis quæ ædificavit rex Henricus nullus in regibus eo glorioſior in diebus ſuis.

Quidam de familia regis Henrici 4^i. jacebat una nocte cum meretrice London: quæ mane dixit ſibi, "Vale amice, quia "amplius te non videbo." Et ille quæſivit "quare." Quæ & dixit, "Comites Huntendune, Cantiæ, & Sarum, & multi "alii milites jacent in inſidiis in partibus de Kingeſton ut re-"gem archiepiſcopum & nos venientes de Windeſore occi-"dant, & regem Richardum reſtituant." Et ille quæſivit, "Unde hoc noſti?" Illa dixit: "Unus de familia eorum "dormivit mecum altera nocte qui hæc mihi dixit," &c. Ut Henrico hæc indicata fuerunt, rex fugit ad London. Archiepiſcopus Cantuar: ad caſtellum de Reygate fugit. Comes Cant: & comes Sarum equitabant ad Cireceſtre: &c. ut ibidem capti & decollati fuerint.

Jo: Holand dux Exoniæ captus in veſte * ſimplicis apud Pritwel in Eſſex, & apud Plaſchey decollatus.

Anno D. 1400. factum eſt parlamentum London: Ad hoc venit Audoënus de Glindor Wallicus, qui fuerat armiger co-

Pag. 386. mitis Arundel, conquerens quod D^s. Gray de Ruthine quaſdam terras ſuas in Wallia uſurpavit: ſed contra D^m. Gray nil profecit. Epiſcopus de S. Aſaph conſuluit in parlamento quod non omnino præfatum Audoënum contemnerent, ne forte

* *Sic.*

forte Wallici inſurgerent: & illi in parlamento dixerunt ſe de ſcurris nudipedibus non curare.

Hoc anno venit in Angl: Conſtantinopolitanus imperator cum indulgentiis papæ, & collegit 4000. librarum, quibus rex Henricus totidem addidit, & ſic eum dimiſit perſolutis omnibus ejus in Anglia impenſis.

Anno D. 1401. Wallici contra regem Henricum rebellant, & bona Anglicorum undique diripiunt. Rex autem tranſivit in Walliam borealem, & inſulam de Angleſey, ubi fratres Minores de conventu Lamaſiæ, & Wallici cum aliis regi reſiſtebant: & ideo exercitus regis fratres occidebant, ac captivabant, ac conventum ſpoliabant: & Audoëno non comparente revertitur rex: & Ds. le Gray manu cepit tuitionem patriæ. Rex vero tradidit fratres captivatos, & juſſit omnia reſtitui conventui, & voluit quod conventus ille inhabitaretur ab Anglicis fratribus.

Hoc anno quidam frater Minor prædicavit in Northfolk dicens, Richardum regem vivere.

Hoc anno Audoënus de Glindour Dm. le Gray bello cepit.

Hoc anno Rogerus Claringdon miles, ac prior de Launde, & octo fratres Minores ſuſpenſi ſunt.

Anno Di. 1402. & 3. anno Henrici populus incepit regem graviter ferre, & Richardum deſiderare.

Frater Minor de Ayleſbyri proditionis victus ſuſpenſus eſt apud Tyburne.

Hoc anno magiſter fratrum Minorum Leiceſtriæ proditionis victus eſt, & ſuſpenſus apud Tiburne, una cum fratre regis Richardi 2i. ex concubina genito. Frater nothus Richardi 2i.

Rumor excitatus per duos Jacobitas quod Richardus 2s. in Scotia viveret.

Fama pub: erat fratres Minores miſiſſe magnam ſummam pecuniæ Audoëno Glindour, ut in Angl: veniret.

Hoc anno Audoënus Glindour cepit Edmundum de Mortuo mari, multis Anglis de Marchia Walliæ interfectis. Pag. 387.

Rex Henricus congregato exercitu tranſivit in Walliam, ubi prohibentibus max: tempeſtatibus in Septembri tonitruorum, & imbrium, & grandinis, equitare non potuerunt, & multi de exercitu frigore mortui ſunt.

Hoc anno rege exiſtente in Wallia Scoti irruperunt in Angl: Sed comes Northumbr: & Henricus Percy filius ejus valens miles pugnabant cum eis, & ceperunt comites eorum, & decem millia ex Scottis interfecerunt.

Hoc anno rex Henricus deſponſavit relictam Joannis de Monteforti, duciſſam Britanniæ, filiam regis Navarræ, apud Wintoniam.

Hoc anno D'. de Gray gravi redemptione ſoluta liberatus eſt.

Hoc

Hoc anno dux Aurelianenſis provocavit Henricum regem ad duellum.

Plimmodunum ſpoliatum. Anno D. 1403. Britones ſubito venerunt ad Plymmouth, ipſamque ſpoliant & comburunt: ſed D[s]. de Berkeley cuſtos maris reddidit talionem.

Comes Northumbr: petiit ab Henrico rege pecuniam ſibi debitam pro cuſtodia Marchiæ Scotiæ. Cui rex reſpondit, "Aurum non habeo: aurum non habebis." Venit ſimiliter filius comitis Henricus Percy, [a] qui" ſororem Edmundi de Mortuo mari captivi in Wallia habebat in uxorem, rogans regem, ut permitteret Edmundum redimi de proprio. Cui rex reſpondit, "quod cum pecunia regni non [b] fortificaret "inimicos ſuos contra ſe." Henricus Percy dixit: "Debet "homo ſic ſe exponere periculo pro vobis & regno veſtro, "& non ſuccurretis ei in periculo ſuo?" Et rex iratus dixit: "Tu es proditor. Vis ut ſuccurram inimicis meis & regni." Cui Henricus: "Proditor non ſum, ſed fidelis, & ut fidelis "loquor." Rex traxit contra eum pugionem. "Non hîc "dixit Henricus, ſed in campo," & receſſit.

Pag. 388. Henricus Percy, & avunculus ejus Thomas Percy, quem rex Richardus comitem fecerat Wigorniæ, & domus ſuæ ſeneſcallum, collegerunt exercitum in Marchia Scotiæ, dicentes quod contra Scottos bellare oporteret, & venerunt ad comit: Ceſtriæ, & Ceſtrenſes ſecum aſſumpſerunt, miſeruntque ad Audoënum, ut veniret. Sed Audoënus cognoſcens quod callidi erant, non confidebat in illis. Wallicos tamen multos aſſumpſerunt, & venerunt omnes in Lichefeld inſigniti ſignis Richardi, videlicet cervis: & fecit Henricus ibi proclamare, dicens, quod ipſe fuit unus de illis, qui maxime faciebant ad expulſionem Richardi, & introductionem Henrici, credens ſe bene feciſſe; & quia nunc cognovit quod pejus regit Henricus quam Richardus, ideo intendit corrigere errorem ſuum.

Rex collegit exercitum, & obviavit illi extra Salapiam; ubi rex tractavit cum eo quærens cauſſam ſuam: &c. ut Henricus Percy multa regi objecerit.

Cui Henricus: "Conſulo tibi ut ponas te in gratia mea."

Cui Henricus: "In gratia tua non confido."

"Precor deum, dixit rex, quod tu habeas reſpondere pro "ſanguine hîc hodie effundendo, & non ego. Procede ſig-"nifer," & commiſſum eſt durum prœlium.

Quod cernens Henricus Percy in ſpiritu fervoris aſſumptis ſecum 30. hominibus irrupſit in exercitum regis, & fecit deambulatorium magnum in medio exercitus uſque ad fortiſſi-

a Hac vocula bis occurrit. b Fort:faret *MS.*

mos

mos regis cuſtodes, interficiens comitem Staffordiæ, & alios multos in fortitudine exercitus regis. Et ipſe in fine quaſi ſolus ſtans & concluſus trucidatur. At exercitus ejus hoc viſo fugit.

Baro de Podington ex parte Henrici occiditur.

Thomas Percy capitur & decollatur. Thomas Percy comes Wigorn: ſecuri percuſſus.

Henricus Percy mortuus decollatur, ne ſui dicerent eum vivere, & caput ejus ſuper portam Eborum ponitur.

Factum eſt hoc bellum in nocte S. Magdalenæ. Et ceciderunt, ut dictum eſt, 1600. viri, & rex fuit in mag: periculo, & princeps Walliæ vulneratus facie ſagitta.

Boreales milites & armigeri, qui fuerunt in bello Henrici Percy, redierunt in Northumbriam, claudentes ſe in caſtris ibidem, non confidentes in gratia regis. Pag. 389.

Hoc anno rex tranſiit in Walliam, & quia terra eſt inequitabilis cito revertitur.

Edmundus de Mortuomari in Wallia non valens ſe redimere, dixit ſe nunquam velle ſubeſſe ſub Henrico rege: ſed filiam Audoëni Glindor cum mag: ſolennitate duxit in uxorem.

Comes Northumbr: pater Henrici Percy, promiſſa ſecuritate venit ad Henricum regem dicens, quod filius ſuus hæc & multa alia fecit ſine ſuo conſilio.

Hoc anno ejiciuntur à regno 2. filiæ reginæ, & omnes alienigenæ, qui venerant cum ea, quia domum regiam onerabant.

Hoc anno dum rex eſſet in parlamento, Wallici combuſſerunt magnam partem comit: Salapiæ.

Anno D. 1404. & 4. anno Henrici regis Audoënus Glindoure partes auſtrales Walliæ incendit, & villam de Cairdif, & caſtrum obſedit. Qui vero intus erant miſerunt ad regem petentes auxilium. Sed ipſe nec venit, nec ſuccurſum miſit. Audoënus villam cepit & incendit, præter unum vicum in quo fratres Minores habitabant; quem amore fratrum cum conventu ſtare permiſit. Cepit inſuper caſtrum, & deſtruxit, multaſque divitias ibi repoſitas abſtulit. Et cum fratres Minores peterent ab eo libros ſuos & calices, quos in caſtro depoſuerant, reſpondit, "Quare poſuiſtis veſtra bona in caſtro? "Si ea retinuiſſetis apud vos, ſalva vobis fuiſſent."

Hoc anno filius Audoëni Glindour ab Anglicis capitur, & in turrim London: mittitur. Tunc heredes comitis Marchiæ duo filii exiſtentes in Warda regis, quos quidam dixerunt veros heredes regni Angl: de proxima linea de ſtirpe D[i]. Leonelli, abducti fuerunt à curia regis per quandam Damicellam de camera reginæ, & ipſa accuſavit de hoc ducem Eborum. Et dux in caſtro de Peveneſey aliquamdiu detentus eſt. Dux tamen excuſavit ſe, dicens, quod ipſe ſcivit quod allicerentur, & præmunivit de hoc regem. Filius Audoëni Glindour captus. Pag. 390.

¶ Joannes Cerle interfecit ducem Claudiæ.

Hoc anno Joannes Cerle, qui ducem Gloverniæ interfecit, captus fuit ab Anglicis in Scotia. Hic confeſſus eſt quod in Wallia furatus eſt ſignetum Richardi regis & inde poſtea multas ſignavit literas ad amicos regis Richardi, dicens eum vivere: & ſic cauſſa fuit mortis multorum. Hic multis locis in Anglia fuit tractus, & tandem ſuſpenſus.

Anno D. 1405. & anno 5. Henrici, Richardus Scrop archiepiſcopus Ebor: & Ds. de Moubray, qui & Mareſcallus vocabatur, apud Eborum decollantur.

Rex Henricus lepra percuſſus.

Heres comitis de Notingham conqueſtus eſt ante Scrope archiepiſcopo Ebor: quod Henricus rex terras & officium Mareſcalli patri debita abſtulerat, & comiti Weſtmerlandiæ dederat.

Archiepiſcopus Scrop prædicavit in eccleſia Ebor. ortans populum, ut aſſiſterunt ei ad correctionem mali regiminis regni. Et poſtea collecto exercitu proceſſit cum D. Mowbray verſus comitem Weſtmerlande. Et comes Weſtmerland cum exercitu venit contra eos.

Tunc appropinquantibus exercitibus comes Weſtmerland rogavit archiepiſcopum, & D. Moubray ut convenirent coram eo, & tractarent de pace. Dum autem convenirent, quidam miles comitis Weſtm: exivit ad exercitum archiepiſcopi; & dixit, "Jam domini concordati ſunt. Et archiepiſcopus "præcipit vobis ut recedatis, quia hac nocte cœnabit cum "Do. meo." Sic nimis creduli receſſerunt. Quo cognito, capti ſunt archiepiſcopus, & Mowbray, ac exercitus comitis Weſtmerland diſperſum archiepiſcopi exercitum perſequebantur, ſpoliantes & graviter verberantes quos capere potuerunt.

Rex tranſivit in Aquilonem contra eos qui caſtra ſua tenebant.

Comes de Northumbr: & D. Bardolf fugerunt de Berwik in Scotiam.

Rex [a] obſeſſit caſtrum de Berwike, & expugnavit, & multos in eo captos decollavit.

Pag. 391.

Ex vita Kenelmi regis Merciorum.

Kenulphus rex Merc: obiit ao. D. 819.

Kenelmus rex Kenulphi filius.

Quendrida & Burgevilla germanæ ſorores Kenelmi regis.

Quendrida Kenelmo inſidias tendit per Aſkebertum ejus nutricium & procuratorem, ut ipſa regnaret.

Kenelmus ſeptenis ducitur ab Aſkeberto prætextu venandi in ſylvam.

Clent com: Staff.

Eſt profunda vallis inter duos montes abdita in ipſa ſylva Clenthe dicta.

[a] Sic.

In

In hac valle Aſkebertus Kenelmi caput abſcidit.

Candida vacca hanc vallem olim frequentabat.

Hic locus vaccæ vallis appellari conſuevit.

Columba membranam aureis literis inſcriptam roſtro detulit, ac Romæ ſuper altare S. Petri poſuit, memoriam videlicet martyr: S. Kenelmi.

Contentio in tranſlat: corporis S. Kenelmi inter Gloceſtren. & Wigornienſes de reliquiis S. Kenelmi.

Corpus S. Kenelmi defertur Winchelcumbam.

Stabat tunc Quendrida in ſolario occidentalis partis eccl: S. Petri, quam viæ ſpatium dirimit ab atrio monaſterii. Legebat autem Pſalmum 108. uſque ad hunc verſum: "Hoc "opus eorum qui detrahunt mihi apud Dominum: & qui "loquuntur mala adverſus animam meam." Quo loco cecidere ejus oculi ſuper librum, adhuc cruore maculatum.

Pag. 392. vacat.

Suthregia, Barrocia, Suthamtonia, Wilſetania, Dorſetania, Sumorſetania, Domnania. Pag. 393.

Weſtſaxonia.

Nomina præſulum Dorceſtrenſis eccleſiæ.

Birinus.	Hic ſolus rexit Weſtſaxoniam jure pontificali.
Hedda ſequitur in codice Paulino. Ægelbrightus.	Ægelburtus iratus propter diviſum à Cenuuah rege epiſcopatum in Gall: abiit.

Nomina præſulum Ventanæ civitatis.

Uuine. Eleutherius. Headde. Daniel.	Wine abbas ambas parochias pontificali jure rexit, & duo eum ſubſequentes. Poſt Headdam pars parochiæ Danieli, pars Aldelmo data.

Hunfrithus, alias Hunferd.
Cynheardus.
Æthelhardus, al. Athelard.
Ecgbaldus.
Dudd, al. Budd.
Cyneberthus.
Alhmundus.
Wigthenius.
Herefrithus.
Aedmundus.
Helmſtanus.
Suuithunus.
Alhfrithus.
Dunebertus in Paulino exemplari ſequitur.
Denewlphus.

 Frithe-

Fritheſtanus. ¶
Byrnſtanus.
[a]Ælfeagus, ſcilicet calnus.
....
Ælfſinus, alias Ælfſi.
Brichtelm in Paul. Exempl. ſequitur.
Aethelwolde.
Aelfegus. Hic poſt Alfricum Doruberniæ ſuſcepit archiepiſcopatum.
Kenulphus. Deeſt in Paul. exempl.
Athelwoldus.
Alfſius.
Altuinus, alias Elfwine.
Stigandus.
Walkelinus.
Guliel:
Henricus.

¶ Duæ parochiæ Weſtſaxonum in quinque parochias diviſæ regnante Edwardo primo ante conqueſtum, & Pleigmundo Cantuar. eccleſiæ exiſtente archiepiſcopo, Fritheſtanus epiſcopus Winton: Ethelſtanus Corinnenſis, Werſtanus Sciréburnenſis, Athilhelmus Fontanenſis, Eadulfus Cridiatunenſis, Bernechus Auſtralium Saxonum epiſcopus, Coenulfus Merciorum auſtralium epiſcopus in civitate quæ vocatur Dorceceaſter.

Pag. 394. vacat.

Pag. 395. *Nomina epiſcoporum Sunnungnenſis eccleſiæ. Vide num hoc nomen originem ſumpſerit à Sunninge, palatio epiſcopi Sareſbir: prope Reding.*

Ethelſtanus.
Odo. —— Hic vir ſanctus poſt Wlfelmum Doruberniæ
Oſulphus. ſuſcepit archipræſulatum.
Ælftanus.
Alfgarus.
Siericus.
Alfricus. —— Hii ambo extitere arehiepiſcopi Doruberniæ.
Byrhtwoldus.
Heremannus. —— Hic præſulatum Sciréburnenſem ab Ed-
Oſmundus. wardo rege acquiſitum epiſcopatui ſuo copu-
Rogerus. lavit, & cathedram pontificalem utrorumque epiſcopatuum Sciréburnæ ſibi conſtituit. Sed rege Gul: Seniore regnante, ſynodali autoritate, ac ejuſdem regis munificentia, inde ad Seareſbiriam ſedem ſuam mutavit.

[a] *Sic, cum quatuor punctis.* Calnus *planc in Cod. noſtro.* Calvus *alii.*

Nomina

Nomina præſulum Sciréburnenſis eccleſiæ.

Aldelmus.
Forthherus.
Hereuualdus.
[a] Æthelinodus.
Denefrithus.
Wigberhtus.
Alhſtanus.
Hahmundus.
Æthelheagus.
Wulſius.
Aſſerus.
Æthelwardus.
Werſtanus.
Athelbaldus.
Sighelmus.
Alfredus.
Wlfſius.
Alfwoldus.
Æthelricus.
Æthelſius.
Byrhtwinus.
Ælmarus.
Byrhtuuinus.
frater ejus.
Alwoldus.

Nomina præſulum Fontanenſis eccleſiæ, quæ D. Andræ Apoſt. ab Ina rege dedicata. Pag. 396.

Æthelmus. } Horum uterque archiepiſcopus extitit Do-
Vulfhelmus. } ruberniæ.

Ælfeagus.
Wlfhelmus.
Brihtelmus.
Cynewardus.
Sigarus.
Alfwinus.
qui & Æthelſtanus.
Liuingus.
Æthelwinus. — Hic prius Eoveſhamenſis abbas ordine 23s.
Byrhtuuinus.
s merhuuic.
Byrhtuinus.
genere Saxonicus.
Dodeca.
Giſa.
Joannes.
Godefridus.

Nomina præſulum Cridiatunenſis eccleſiæ. Pag. 397.

Adulfus.
Ethelgarus. —— Hic S. Dunſtano ſucceſſit in archiepiſcopatum.
Alfwoldus.
Sidemannus.
Alfricus.
Alfwoldus.
[b] * Alfwoldus.
Eadnothus.
Liuingus. —— Hic defuncto Brihtuualdo ſuo avunculo Cornubienſem præſulatum rege Eadwardo permittente Domnanienſi coadunavit epiſcopatui.
Leofricus.
Oſbearnus.
Wilhelmus.

a Sic, cum puncto ſub i. b Sic, cum aſteriſco.

Nomina

Pag. 398. *Nomina epiſcoporum Mageſetenſium.*

Putta.
Tyrhtel.
Torhthere.
Walſtod.
Cuthbertus.
Podda.
Ecca.
Ceadda.
Aldberhtus.
Eſne.
Ceolmundus.
Utel.
Wlf heardus.
Beonna.
Eadulfus.
Cuthwlfus.
Mucel.
Deorlafus.
Cynemundus.
Eadgarus.
Tidhelmus.
Alf helmus.
Alfricus.
Athulfus.
Æthelſtanus.
Leouegarus.
Walterus.
Rotbertus.
Gerardus.
Reignelmus.
Goisfredus.
Richardus.

Pag. 399. *Nomina præſulum Huuicciorum.*

Boſel.
Oſtforus.
S. Egwinus.
Wilfridus.
Milredus.
Wermundus.
Tilherus.
Heathoredus.
Denebertus.
Heaberhtus.
Alhuuinus.
Wereferthus.
Æthelhunus.
Wilfertus.
Kineuuoldus.
Dunſtanus.
Oſwaldus.
Aldulfus.
Wlſtanus.
Leofſius.
Brighteagus.
Lifingus.
Aldredus.
Wlſtanus.
Sampſon.
Teoulfus.
Simon.

Pag. 400. *Nomina epiſciporum Merciæ.*

Diuma. } Cod. Paul. Liuma.
Ceollah. } Uterque Scottus.
Trumherus. Cod. Paul. Dumhere.
Jarmon, alias
Gearomon.
Hic is. habuit epiſcopalem ſedem in Licetfeld.
Ceadda.
Wynfrithus.
7e. Saxulfus.
Poſt Saxulfum provintia Merciorum duos epiſcopos habuit,
Headdam

Headdam & Wilfridum. Poſtea Wilfridus ejectus eſt, & Headda abbas regebat parochias, id eſt, Licetfelde & Legerenſium.

Alduinus, qui & Wor.

Nomina epiſcoporum Leogerenſium.

Cuthuuinus.
Wilfridus.

i Iterum dividitur in duas parochias.

1ˢ. Hutta, alias Witta.
2ˢ. Hemele.
Cutfrithus.
Berhtunus.
Higberhtus.
[a] Aldulfus.
Herewinus.
Erkenuualdus ſequitur in Cod. Paul.
* Oiteluualdus.
Hunbertus.
bertus.
Cyneferhtus.
fridus.
Tunbrihtus.—Hic epiſcopatum geſſit tempore Burhredi regis Merc: & Alfredi regis Weſtſex:
Elle, qui & Alfuinus.—Hic geſſit præſulatum tempore Ethelſtani regis totius Angl:
E
Algarus, alias Elgarus.
K
Cynſius.
15. Wynſius.
16. Alfegus.
Goduuinus.
Leofgarus.
Brihtmarus.
Wlſius.
Leofuuinus.
Petrus.
23. Rotbertus de Limeſi.
Sequuntur hæc nomina in Cod. Paul:
Robertus Peche, alias Peccatum.
Ricardus Pucele.
Hugo Nunnant.
Gaufridus de Muſcham.
Wilhelmus de Cornh':
Alexander de Staneſby.
Hugo de Petleſhil.

1ˢ. Totta.
Eadberhtus.
Unwona.
Werenburtus.
Rethhunus.
Aldredus.
Ceolredus.—Hic fuit pontifex tempore Burhredi regis Merciorum.
Leofuuinus.—Hic duas parochias, Leogernenſem ſcilicet & Lindisfarorum, in unum coadunatas tempore Edgari regis Angl: rexit.
Aelnothus.
uui
Aſcuinus. — Hujus adminiculo & adminiſtratione S. Oſuualdus Rameſienſe cœnobium, quod ipſe & dux Eſtanglorum à fundamentis conſtruxerant, conſecravit.
Alfhelmus.
Eadnothus.
Athericus.
Eadnothus.
Ulf.
Uulfuuius.
Remigius.
Bloeth.
Rotbertus.
19ˢ. Alexander.

[a] Hic factus opera Offæ regis Merc: archiepiſcopus de Licetfeld.

Nomina

Pag. 401. *Nomina epiſcoporum Lindisfarorum.*

Eadheag.
Æthelwinus.
Eadgarus.
i
Kyneberhtus.
Alouinochus.
Ealduulfus.
Ceoluulfus.
Eaduulfus.
Brihtredus.——Iſte epiſcopatum geſſit tempore regis Burhredi & regis Weſtſax: Alfredi.
Leofuuinus.
Alfnothus.
in
Aſcuuius.

Nomina epiſcoporum Elgenſium.

Herveus. —— Hic prius Banchorenſis fuit epiſcopus.
Nigellus.
Galfridus.
Wilhelmus.
Euſtachius.
Joannes albus monachus.
Galfridus de burgo.

Pag. 402. *Nomina epiſcoporum Haguſtaldenſium.*

Wilfridus.
Eata.
Tumberhtus.
Eata.
Joannes.
Wilfridus.
Acca.
Friotheberhtus.
Alhmundus.
Tilberhtus.
Athilbertus.
Heardredus.
Eanbertus.
Tidferthus.

Pag. 403. *Nomina epiſcoporum Lindisfarnenſium.*

Aidan.
Finan.
Colman.
Tuda.
Eata.
Cuthbertus.
Eadberht.
fridus.
Eadferht.
Æthelwold.
Cineuulfus.
Hygbaldus.
Ecgberhtus.
Eardulfus.
Cuthheardus.
Ail
Tilredus.
Wigredus.
Uhtredus.
Sexhelme.
Aldredus.
Alſius.
Aldhunus.
Eadmundus.
Edredus.
Egelricus.
Egelwinus.
Walcherus.
Wilhelmus.
Ranulphus.
Gaufridus.

Nomina epiſcoporum Candidæ Caſæ.

Trumwine.
Pehtelmus.
Fritheuualdus.
Pehtuuine.
Æthilbertus.
Beaduulfus. — Iſte Beadulfus de epiſcopali ſede de Leſtingham Roma rediens Mederhamſted, i. e. Burgi, obiit, cujus corpus mercatores de orientali Anglia inde rapuerunt, ſecumque tulerunt.
Heathoredus.

Ex Codice quodam bibl: Paulinæ Epiſcopi Londinenſes. Pag. 404.

Mellitus.
Ceddus Ceddæ frater.
Wine.
Erkenwold.
Waldhere.
Ingwald.
Egulf.
Wihed.
Edbricht.
Edgar.
Kenwalde.
Edbald.
Edbert.
Oſmunde.
Edelnot.
Celbert.
Celwul.
Swithulf.
Elfſtan.
Wulfſi.
Edelward.
Elſtane.
Theodrede.
Wulſtan.
Brichtelm.
Dunſtane.
Elfſtane.
Wulſtan.
Elfhun.
Elfwhi.
Elfword.
Robert.
Wilhelmus.
Hugo.
Mauritius.
Richardus.

Epiſcopi Norwicenſes. Pag. 405.

Felix.
Thomas.
Bonifacius.
Biſi.
Baldewine.
Norbert.
Nethelac.
Edilfrid.
Lanfred.
Adelwulf.
Hufrede.
Sigga.
{ Alherd.
{ Hunbrid.
Wilred.
Athulf.
Elfrich.
Theodred.
Ethelſtane.
Elfgar.
Elfwine.
Elfrich, &
Elfrich.
Stigand.
Ethelmer.
Herfaſtus.
Herebert.

Epiſcopi Helmeham.

Hecca.
Aſculf.
Aldrede.
Cutwine.
Albricht.
Eglaf.
Erderd.
Halun.
Tidfride.
Wermunde.

Pag. 406. *Epiſcopi Roſenſes.*

Juſtus.
*Romanus.
Paulinus.
Ithamar.
Damianus.
Putta.
Quinchelmus.
{ Gibundus.
{ Sebmundus.
Thobias.
Aldulphus.
Dune.
Ar'
Edulfus.
i
Deora.
Weremund.
Bernod.
Buchtric.
Elfſtan.
Godwine.
Siward.
Arnoſte.
Gundulph.
Radulfus.
Arnulfus.

Pag. 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, vacant.

Pag. 413. *Nomina epiſcoporum ſepultorum in Meneven: eccl:*

Ancelmus.
Richardus Carew prope altare crucifixi.
David Martine.
Henricus Gower in capella S. Joannis.
Adam Hutton ſepultus in ſuo collegio.
Hugo Pavy.
Benedictus.
Joannes Morgan.
Edwardus Vehan.
Richardus Raulinges.

Pag. 414. *Epiſcopi Menevenſes.*

Bernardus tempore Henrici primi.
David 2[s]. tempore Stephani regis.
Petrus monachus Cluniacenſis tempore Hen: 2[i].
Galfridus Prior Lantonenſis tempore Joannis.
Gervaſius ſucceſſit.
Ancelmus tempore Henrici 3[i].
[a] Thomans Valens.
Richardus Carew.
Thomas Beeke.
David Martine.
Henricus Gower.

[a] *Sic.*

Joannes

Joannes ad Wigorniam poſtea tranſlatus.
Reginaldus in eandem ſedem tranſlatus.
le
Thomas Falſtoke.
Adam Hutton.
Joannes Gilbertus Frater.
Guido de Mone.
Henricus Chicheley ad archiepiſc: Cantuar: tranſlatus,
Joannes Catherik, alias Keterik.
Stephanus.
Benedictus.
u
☞ Thomas Rodburne.
Wilhelmus Lindwodde.
Joannes Langhton.
Joannes Dawber, [Godwin. Delabere.]
Robertus Tully.
Richardus Martine.
Thomas Langhton.
Hugo Pavy.
Joannes Morgan.
Robertus Shirburne.
Edwarde Vehan.
Richardus Raulynges.
Gul: Barlow.

Henricus Gower epiſcopus Menevenſis fuit cancellarius Angl: Hic ædificavit mag: palatium epiſcopi Meneviæ, & bonam partem ædificiorum apud Lantfey, maner: epiſcopi Menevenſis. Hic etiam ædificavit caſtellum in Swanſeye in ſolo patrimonii ſui. Pag. 415.

Adam Hutton epiſcopus Menevenſis fuit Cancellarius Angl: Hic ædificavit collegium S. Mariæ juxta Cathedr: eccl: Menevenſem, & annuis centum librarum redditibus dotavit. In hoc collegio ſunt magiſter & 7. ſocii, & unicuique privata domus. Conſtituit etiam quaſdam ordinationes quæ ad huc in Meneven: ſervantur eccleſia.

Gervaſius abbas de Talley in Cambria factus epiſcopus Menevenſis. Hic appropriavit abbatiæ de Talley duo beneficia, Landeylo vaur & Laneg wade vaur.

Ancelmus & Richardus Carew epiſcopi Meneven: dederunt duo beneficia vicariis choralibus S. Davidis.

Thomas Beek epiſcopus Menevenſis fundavit collegium de Abreguily, & favore regis inſtituit in ea viginti duas Præbendas. Hic etiam aliud inſtituit collegium apud Landewibrevi, ubi nunc ſunt xiii. Præbendæ.

Henricus Chicheley epiſcopus Menevenſis tranſlatus ad Cantuar: fundator fuit collegii Omnium Sanctorum Oxon: cui appropriavit fanum S. Claræ, Langenia, & Langenith in Gowerland.

Galfridus ex priore Lanthonenſi epiſcopus Meneven: In- * certum an hic Lanthoney in Cambria appropriaverit Lanthoney prope Glóceſtre.

Joannes Dawber, epiſcopus Menevenſis ſedem ſuam nunquam vidit: ſed eam allocavit cuidam Griffino Nicolao, avo Richardi filii Thomæ militis ſtrenuiſſ:

Pag. 416. Robertus Tully profeſ: theolog: epiſcopus Meneven: tempore Edwardi quarti. Hunc rex temporali poſſeſſione non donavit conſilio D^i^. Hereberti tunc mag: Walliæ Juſtitiarii. Vixit igitur fructu ſpirituali & clericorum. Habitabat autem ut plurimum apud Trefdine maner: epiſcopi Meneven: quod diſtat 5. millibus paſſ: à Menevia.

Richardus Martinus ſedit in epiſcop: Meneven: 3. annis. Hujus donatione choriſtæ cantant in cathedr: eccl: S. Pauli Londini "Sancte deus fortis" coram imagine crucifixi, juxta aquilonarem portam eccl: ubi ipſemet ſepultus eſt ſub ſaxo marmoreo.

Hugo Pavy epiſcopus Meneven: ex canonico reſidentiario Sarum. Natus fuit apud Bedmeſter prope Briſtow: & ibidem ſepultus eſt.

Joannes Morgan, legum doctor, ex decano Windeſorenſi, & clerico hanaperii regis, & archid: de Cairmardin factus epiſcopus Meneven: Hic appropriavit choriſtis duo beneficia, Sulyen & Lanwonnen.

Robertus Shirburn ſedit in epiſcop: Meneven: duobus annis & dim:

Edwardus Vehan legum doctor & theſaur: eccl: S. Pauli Londini factus epiſcopus Meneven: Ædificavit ædes apud S. Paulum Londini ubi Doctor Smithus nuper habitabat. Tempore famis diſtribuebat quingentas marcas pauperibus vicinis ſuis. Hic ædificavit in eccl: Meneven: capellam S. Trinitatis. Hic etiam ædificavit capellam S. Juſtiniani. Hic ædif: mag: horreum apud Lantſey. Hic reparavit caſtellum de Lanhauden: & novam capellam ibi ædificavit.

Richardus Rawlyns profeſſ: theol: ex eleemoſynario regis epiſcopus Menevenſis.

Pag. 417. *Ex Chronico Tinemutenſis cœnobii autore incerto.*

Vecta ante victoriam Ceadwallæ Britann: in poteſtate Æthelwoldi regis Auſtral: Sax:

Edwardus Senior ex concubina Edwina filium ſuum primogenitum Ethelſtanum genuit. E regina Ælfieda, Elfelmi comitis

comitis filia, Ethelwardum & Edwinum genuit, & ſex filias, quarum Ædfleda ſanctimonialis cum ſorore Ethelhilda apud Wiltoniam requieſcit. Edgiva Othoni Ro. imperat: copulata eſt. Eadhilda Carolo Francorum regi, Sancta Edgitha Siricio regi Nordanhumbrorum, Algivi Hugoni filio ducis Roberti in [a] matrimonio traditæ ſunt. Ex conjuge quoque Edgitha genuit Edmundum & Edredum.

Anno D. 902. Edwardus Senior interfecit Ethelwoldum Clitonem, & aliquot nobiles Danos aperto Marte inter duo foſſata S. Edmundi.

Anno D. 917. rex Edwardus apud Maldonam in Eſſaxia burgum & arcem ædificavit.

Polleſbyria cœnobium. Polleſworth Nunnery.

Rex Edmundus frater Ethelſtani beato marty: Edmundo dedit Bederichesſworth villam regiam Anno D. 945.

Anno D. 946. Edmundus rex à Leof latrone yn Michelbenh villa regia interfectus.

Anno D. 961. Ordgarus comes Devoniæ conſtruxit cœnobium monachorum apud Taviſtoke.

Edgarus moniales congregavit in monaſter: Rameſiæ, quod avus ſuus Edwius rex ædificaverat anno D. 968. Eodem anno Edgarus congregavit monachos in Exonia, & Sidimannum abbatem illis præfecit.

Almarus comes Devonienſis tempore Ethelredi regis filii Edgari.

Anno D. 1016. Uthredus & Turketillus comites Northum: juſſu Canuti interfecti.

Egricus à Canuto pro Uthredo comes factus.

Bellum inter Edmundum & Canutum apud planitiem de Aſſchedon in Mercia.

Edricus dux Merciorum proditor Edmundi Canuti juſſu interfectus eſt anno 1017.

Anno 1032. Canutus rex monaſter: de Ulmo, & viam in mariſco inter Rameſey & Burgum quod Kingeſdelf dicitur, ut periculum mag: ſtagnorum vitaretur, eruderavit.

Boſham manerium Haroldi filii Goduini.

Gulielmus dux Norman: ex regina Matilda multos liberos genuit, Robertum, Richardum, Gulielmum, Henricum, quorum Richardus in nova Foreſta inſequens cervum in morbum lætalem incidit Filiæ ipſius erant quinque, quarum Cecilia Cadomi abbatiſſa fuit. Conſtantia comiti Britann: Alano in conjugium data. Tertia Adala Stephani comitis Bleſenſis uxor. Quarta promiſſa fuerat Haroldo regi Angl: Quinta Adelfonſo regi Caſtellæ jurata fuit. Pag. 418.

a Sic, cum duobus punctis ſub o.

Anno

Anno D. 1111. Rogerus Sarum epiſcopus dedit locum in Oxonia, in quo corpus beatæ Prediſwidæ virginis requieſcit, cuidam Canonico nomine Wimundo, qui multos ibi Canonicos congregans vices Prioris ſuper eos gerebat. Fuerat enim antiquitus locus ille Sanctimonialibus deputatus, quorum monaſterium tempore Ethelredi regis, Danis neci adjudicatis, & cauſſa ſalutis in illud confugientibus, omnino cum eis igne conſumptum eſt.

Stephanus rex, nepos Henrici primi ex ſorore Adala, uxore ſcilicet Theobaldi comitis Bononienſis, & fratre Theobaldi junioris comitis Bleſenſis.

Ex altero ejuſdem cœnobii Chronico autore incerto.

Anno D. 1177. Pluit in inſula Vecta 13. Cal. ſanguineus imber fere per duas horas integras.

☞ Anno D. 1179. in natali domini apud Oxnehale in territorio de Derlington in epiſcopatu Dunelmenſi elevavit ſe terra in altum ad ſimilitudinem proceræ turris, & ita manſit ab hora diei quaſi immobilis uſque ad veſperam, & tunc cecidit tam horribili ſtrepitu quod vicinos terruit omnes, & abſorbuit eam tellus, & fecit ibidem puteum profundum, qui eſt ibi in teſtimonium uſque in hodiernum diem.

Vidi ibidem aliquot puteos, quos vulgus Helketels appellat.

☞ Anno 1185. Terræ motus in Anglia. Eccleſia Lincoln: ſciſſa eſt à ſummo deorſum 17. Cal. Maii.

Gul. Merchinley heremita famoſus in Northumbria tempore Richardi 1[i].

In calce libelli hæc adſcripta inveni.

Expliciunt excerptiones de chronicis Rogeri de Hovedene.

Anno D. 1322. in parl. Ebor. Hugo Diſpenſator pater factus comes Wintoniæ, & Andreas de Harkeley comes Carleoli. Jo: comes de Warenna fuit in hoc parl: Rogerus de Gray & Hugo Courteney barones interfuerunt etiam.

Pag. 419.

Anno D. 1327. Edwardus 2. à caſtro de Kenelworth deceſſit, & traditus eſt D. Chiven de Berkeley in caſtro ſuo de Berkeley cuſtodiendus.

Anno 1329. in Parl: Sarum dedit rex comitatum Cornubiæ J. de Eltham, & comitatum Marchiæ Rogero de Mortuo mari.

Joannes de Eltham comes Cornubiæ.

Anno D. 1336. in parl: London: rex Edwardus de comitatu Cornubiæ fecit ducatum, quem contulit primogenito filio ſuo Edwardo.

Anno D. 1338. Leonellus Edwardi 3. filius apud Antuerp naſcitur.

Anno D. 1341. 4. Cal. Junii natus Edmundus Edwardi 3[i]. filius apud Langeley in Chilterne.

Ex

Ex aliis ejuſdem cœnobii Tinemuthenſis annalibus.

Ethelbertus non longe à civitate Dorubernia, id eſt, hoſtium horrei, eccleſiam apoſtolorum Petri & Pauli conſtruxit.

Merwaldus rex Weſtanglorum.

A tempore Ethelberti marty: perpauci reges in Eſtang: per 40. annos regnaverunt, donec S. Edmundus, &c.

tatus

Ida comite patre Eoppa cum 60. navibus ad Flanburgh venit, indeque boreales partes occupans ibidem regnavit 12. annis.

Ex libro incerti autoris de epiſcopis Lindisfarnenſibus. Pag. 420.

Rex Oſwaldus anno reg: ſui 2. Domini autem 635. dedit Aidano Scotto ſedem epiſcop: in Lindisfarne.

Aidanus ibidem conſtruxit monaſterium.

Caput & brachia Oſwaldi ſepulta in Lindisfarne.

Aidanus peregit in epiſcop: annos 17.

S. Cuthbertus juvenis cuſtodiam pecorum habuit juxta Loder flu: in montibus altis.

Finanus Scottus epiſcopus Lindisfar: conſtruxit eccleſiam in Lindisfar: quam Theodorus archiepiſcopus Cantuar: in honorem Petri & Pauli conſecravit. Vixit annos 10. in epiſc:

Colmannus Scottus epiſcopus Lindisfar:

Tuda Scottus epiſcopus Lindisfar: peſte obiit 1. anno ſui epiſcop:

Eata epiſcopus Lindisfar: & Haguſtaldenſis exulante Wilfrido.

Tunberto poſtea ad ſedem Haguſtalden: per Theodorum archiepiſcopum deſignato, Eata in ſola ſede Lindisfarnenſi per 4. poſtea annos ſupervixit.

Cuthbertus in ſynodo apud Twiforde juxta Alne flu: à Theodoro archiepiſcopo Cantuar: in epiſcopum Lindisfar: electus eſt. Quo tempore præſulatum Haguſtaldenſem recuſavit. Vacabat enim ſedes illa depoſito Tumberto. Quare Eata epiſcopus Lindisfar: Cuthberto ceſſit, accepto Tumberti pontificatu. Twiforde.

Sup: Cuthberto

Dedit ei rex Ecfridus in civitate Eboraco à muro eccleſiæ S. Petri uſque ad magnam portam verſus occidentem, & à muro ipſius eccleſiæ uſque ad murum civitatis verſus auſtrum. Villam quoque Crecam, & tria in circuitu milliaria, ut iens Eboracum vel rediens haberet manſionem ubi requieſcere poſſet, ubi monachorum ſtationem inſtituit. Creca villa.

Et quia illa terra minus ſufficiens erat, Lugubaliam, quæ Luel vocatur, in circuitu 15. milliaria habentem in augmentum ſuſcepit, ubi Sanctimonialium congregatione ſtabilita reginam dato habitu religionis conſecravit, & ſcholas ibidem inſtituit.

At

At Ecfridus rex eodem anno quo conſecratus eſt Cuthbertus cum max: parte ſui exercitus in terra Pictorum, ſecundum viri Dei prophetiam, extinctus eſt apud Nethaneſmere, quod eſt ſtagnum Nethani, anno regni ſui 15. Cujus corpus in Hi inſula columbæ ſepultum eſt.

Cuthbertus vixit in epiſcopatu duos annos, & menſes aliquot.

Pag. 421, 422. vacant.

Pag. 423. [*De epiſcopis Lindisfar: & Dunelmenſibus.*]

Eadbertus præfuit Lindisfar: ſedi 10. annis. Succeſſit Eadfridus, qui reſtauravit oratorium Bedæ in Farne inſula, Felgildo tunc ibidem poſt Ethelwoldum in vita ſolitaria converſante. Vixit in epiſcop: Eadfridus 24. annos.

Ethelwoldus monachus Mailroſenſis, olim miniſter Cuthberti, fit epiſcopus Lindisfar: Vixit in epiſcop: annos 16.

Anno vero 3. poſt obitum Bedæ, Ceolwolphus rex fit monachus Lindisfar: ſancto Cuthberto conferens theſauros regios, & terras de Bregeſne, Werkeworth ſimul & eccleſiam quam ibi ædificaverat, Wodeceſtre, Witingham, Eadulphingham, Egwolphingham.

Cinewolphus epiſcopus Lindisfar: 41. anno ſui epiſcop. ſenio confectus vices ſuas Higbaldo delegavit, & 3. annos poſtea vixit.

Eadbertus rex Northumbr: nomine virtutis munera à Pipino rege accepit. Tandem factus monachus poſt decem annos obiit, & ſepultus eſt Eboraci in eadem porticu, qua & frater ſuus Ecbertus archiepiſcopus Ebor: qui 3. annis ante illum obierat.

Elfwoldus rex 6. anno epiſcop. Higbaldi interfectus eſt apud Sciteleceſtre juxta murum. Sepultus eſt autem in Haguſtaldenſi eccleſia.

Anno ſequente dum pagani portum Ecfridi regis, hoc eſt Girvi, vaſtantes monaſterium ad oſtium Tini amnis deprædarentur, dux eorum ibidem crudeli nece interiit.

Eodem tempore depopulata eſt eccleſia Lindisfar:

Scitleceſtre juxta murum.

* Portus Ecfridi ſinus qui à Tina ad Girwi penetrat. Penetrabat & interius uſque ad Bilton, pene 3. paſ. millibus ſuper Girwi, quo antiquitus & naviculæ pervenerunt. Fluviolus hunc ſinum intrat.

Higbaldus expletis in pontificatu Lindisfar: annis 22. obiit, cui ſucceſſit Ecbertus.

Ecbertus poſt decem & octo annos in epiſcop: completos obiit, cui ſucceſſit Haturedus.

Hathuredo poſt novem annos mortuo ſucceſſit Egredus 22°. anno Eanredi regis. Hic eccleſiam S. Cuthberti rebus & terris locupletare ſtuduit. In Norham eccleſiam conſtruxit in honore

honore S. Petri apoſtoli, S. Cuthberti, nec non Ceolwolphi regis & monachi cujus corpus eo tranſtulit, ipſamque villam, & Gedeworde, eccleſiamque quam conſtruxerat in Geneforde, & quicquid ad eam pertinet à flu: Teiſa uſque ad Weor flu: S. Cuthberto contulit: Ileclif, Wigclif (ſuper Teſe), ſed & Billingham in Hertreneſſe, quarum ipſe conditor fuerat.

Geneforde non longe à Teſe flu: in hac parochia eſt caſtellum Barnardi.

Wigclif unde Wigclif hæreticus originem duxit.

Egredus epiſcopus completis in officio 16. annis obiit, cui ſucceſſit Eanbertus, qui epiſcop: 8. annis præfuit.

Oſbertus rex Werbword & Tillemouth, Elle vero rex Billingham, Ileclif, Wigeclif, Crecam quoque S. Cuthberto abſtulit.

Halfdeni ducis Danorum adventu cognito, Eardulfus epiſcopus Lindisfar: accito Eadredo viro ſancto, abbate monaſterii quod S. Cuthbertus in urbe Luel conſtruxerat, nomine Luliſo, habito inter ſe conſilio, tollentes incorruptum S. Cuthberti corpus, & una cum eo in ejuſdem thecæ loculo Sanctorum relliquias, & caput S. Oſwaldi marty: ante in ejuſdem eccleſiæ cœmiterio ſepultum, partemque oſſium Aidani, necnon & venerabilium epiſcoporum oſſa Eadberti, Ealfridi, Ethelwoldi Lindisfar: eccleſiam barbaros fugiendo relinquunt &c. ut paſſim vagati ſint cum relliquiis, & intrantes Derwentæ flu: oſtia, poſt metum naufragii pervenerint ad Candidam caſam, alias Witernam dictam. Epiſcopus vero cum S. corpore in monaſterio Creca à S. Cuthberto conſtituto 4. menſibus reſidebat. Pag. 424.

Sopitis itaque procellis perturbationum, ſedes epiſcop: quæ uſque tunc in Lindisfar: inſula fuit, in Cuncaceſtre reſtauratur, incorruptum corpus ſancti illuc transfertur; ſimul & qui Deo ibidem ſervirent inſtitutis.

Eardulphus is. epiſcopus Cuneçaſtrenſis.

[a] Guthredus Danus occurrit Scotis in loco qui Mundingdene dicitur, & diſtat in Norham per unum milliare verſus auſtrum.

Mortuo Guthredo Alfredus rex Weſtſax: regnavit in Northumbria, & poſt eum Edwardus filius ejus.

Obiit Eardulphus epiſcopus anno 18. ex quo ſanctum Cuthberti corpus in Cunecaceſtre tranſlatum fuerat, ſui vero epiſcop: anno 46.

Succeſſit Eardulpho Cutheardus, qui 15. annis epiſcop: Cunecaſtrenſem gubernavit.

Ethelſtanus rex primus omnium totius Britanniæ monarchiam obtinuit.

[a] Guthredo *MS.*

Cutheardo epiſcopo ſucceſſit Tilredus, exegitque in epiſcop: annos 13.

Ethelſtanus, Owino rege Cumbrorum, & Conſtantino rege Scottorum terreſtri & navali prœlio ſuperatis, Scotiam ſibi ſubjugando perdomuit.

r Weondune. Brunnanwerk, vel Brunnanbyri.

Anno D. 939. apud Weondune, quod alio nomine Brunnanwerk, vel Brunnanbyri appel: pugnavit * Ethelſtanus contra Anlaphum, Guthredi quondam regis filium, qui auxilium allaturus Scotis advenerat.

* Victoria Athelſtani.

☞ Tilredo ſucceſſit Wigredus, qui 17. epiſcop. ſui anno obiit.

Wigredo epiſcopo ſucceſſit Uhtredus.

Uhtredo epiſcopo mortuo ſurrogatus eſt Sexhelmus, qui poſt paucos menſes ſedem dereliquit, conſcius malæ vitæ.

Aldredus ab illo 12. annis ſedi præfuit.

Pag. 425.

Mortuo Aldredo epiſcopo ſucceſſit Elfſigus, qui poſt annos 22. in epiſcop. [a] exactos ad dominum migravit.

Aldunus Elfſigo ſucceſſit, qui oraculo admonitus ut rabiem Danorum declinaret, tulit ſecum corpus S. Cutberti, & uſque ad Ripon pervenit anno 113. ex quo in Cunecaceſtre locatum fuerat. Pace poſt 4. menſes reddita, aſſumpto ſecum corpore ſancto, ut ad priorem locum illud reportaret, cum prope Dunelmum ad orientalem plagam in locum qui Wardelaw dicitur adveniſſent, vehiculum, quo ſanctum corpus techa ferebatur, ulterius moveri non poterat, ſed velut mons quidam immobile permanſit, &c. ut corpus Dunelmum poſtea perductum. Quod cum feciſſet, facta de virgis eccleſiola ibidem corpus ad tempus locaverunt. Erat autem Dunelmum locus quidem natura munitus, ſed non facile [b] habitabilis, quem denſiſſ: undique ſylva totum occupavit. Epiſcopus vero auxilio Uthredi comitis totam extirpans ſylvam locum in brevi habitabilem fecit, eccleſiam conſtruxit, & in illam corpus ſanctum tranſtulit anno, ex quo ſedes epiſcop: ab Oſwaldo & Aidano in inſ: Lindisfar: fuit inſtituta, 361.

Nunc Wardele, ubi ædes olim monachis recreandi gratia conceſſæ.

Illis diebus quidam nomine Stir, filius Ulfi, tempore Ethelredi regis contulit S. Cuthberto Derlington cum ſuis appendiciis.

Idem vero Aldunus epiſcopus comitibus Northumbr: dum neceſſitatem paterentur ad tempus quidem 24. villas præſtitit, ſed violentia ſucceſſorum eorundem pene omnes alienatæ ſunt.

Aldunus epiſcopus mortuus eſt anno epiſcop: ſui 29. quorum 5. in Cuneceſtre, 24. in Dunelmo tranſegit,

Carham, ubi cella de Kirkham.

Infeliciſſime pugnatum ab Anglis contra Scottos apud Carham.

Sedes Dunelmenſ: 3. annis vacavit, & poſtea Edmundus epiſcopus deſignatus eſt.

a Exactis *MS.* b Habitalis *MS.*

Illo

Illo tempore preſbyter quidam Dunelmenſis eccleſiæ, nomine Elfredus, oſſa multorum Sanctorum de terra levavit, videlicet Baltheri & Bilfridi anachoretarum; Accæ quoque & Alchmundi epiſcoporum Haguſtalden: venerabilis Ebbæ & Etheldrithæ: de quorum relliquiis aliquam ſecum partem in Dunelmum aſportavit, & cum corpore S. Cuthberti locavit; Oſſaque Boiſili quondam S. Cuthberti magiſtri ſecum ferens in quodam ſcrinio juxta S^t^. corpus poſuit. Oſſa inſuper venerabilis Bedæ de Girwin uſque Dunelmum transferre curavit. Pag. 426.

Anno 3. Gul. Mag. datus eſt comitatus Northumbriæ Roberto Comyn.

Diluculo Northumbrenſes Dunelmum properant, ſocios Roberti Comyn interficiunt, domum quam comes cum paucis defenderat incendunt. Cædes Roberti Comyn.

Anno eodem Egelwinus epiſcopus cum ſuis præ timore Gul. Mag. corpus Cuthberti Lindisfar: transferunt, & paulo Dunelmum reducunt. ☞

Gilo Michael, i. e. puer Michael, vir potens ultra Tinam flu: moleſtus fuit miniſtris S. Cuthberti.

Canutus rex tempore Edmundi epiſcopi à loco, qui via Garmundi dicitur, per quinque milliaria nudis pedibus incedens ad S. Cuthberti corpus venit, & ei ſuiſque ſervitoribus
throp.
manſionem Standrop cum omnibus ſuis appendiciis libere in perpetuum [a] donavit, i. e. Knapatun, Scotun, Raby, Wakerfeld, Eſenwoda, Aldik, Luterington, Elledun, Ingeltun, Ticlea, Midleton, & Bruntoun.

Mortuo Edmundo poſt 23. annos ſuſcepti epiſcop. Eadredus quidam ex ordine clericali primus ſumpta è [b] thezauris eccleſiæ pecunia non modica epiſcop: à Canuto rege emit, & poſt decimum menſem mortuus eſt.

Egelricus monachus Burgenſis ſucceſſit Eadredo epiſcopo.

Egelricus epiſcopus eccleſiam in Cunecaceſtre, quæ nunc Ceſtre vocatur, de ligno factam [c] deſtruere, & aliam ibidem de lapide fabricare. Cumque altius terra foderetur, grandis ibidem theſaurus eſt inventus, quem dudum, propter avaritiam & tyrannidem Sexhelmi epiſcopi, prædicti Secretarius & pauci cum eo ibidem dicuntur abſcondiſſe &c. ut theſaurus ad Burgenſe cœnobium fuerit tranſmiſſus ab Egelrico epiſcopo.

Egelricus epiſcopus exactis Dunelmi annis 15. ceſſit fratri ſuo Egelwino. ☞

Walcherus clericus genere Lotharingus ſucceſſit Egelwino.

a Donaret *MS.* b *Sic.* c *Sic in Cod. noſtro. Sed vel legend.* deſtruebat, *&* fabricabat, *vel* τὸ curavit *ſubintelligend.*

Billingham reſtituta S. Cuthberto per Gul. Mag:

Aldwinus monachus Winchecumbenſis reparator. Elfwinus monachus de Eoveſham, & Rainfridus cœperunt primum habitare apud Munkeceſtre. Poſtea autem locum de Girwin ab Walchero epiſcopo Dunelmenſi acceperunt, cum paucis villulis alimenti gratia &c. ut Elfwinus deſignatus ſit Prior Girwicenſis.

Aldwinus reparator etiam fuit Mailroſenſis cœnobii, & tandem favente Walchero epiſcopo reparavit cœnobium de Weremuthe.

Pag. 427.

Capto comite Walthef à rege ipſe ſuſcepit favore Gul. Walcherus comitatum.

Walkerus epiſcopus Dunelmenſis præfuit nobili collegio canonicorum de Waltham beneficio Gul: mag.

Quædam ornamenta eccleſiæ cum quodam baculo paſtorali mirandi operis de ſapphyro Odo epiſcopus Baiocenſis ſecum auferre non metuit è Dunelmenſi eccleſia.

Walkerus ſedem Dunelmenſem tenuit annis novem & duobus menſibus.

Gulielmus abbas S. Vincentii à Gul. Magno Dunelmen: epiſcopus deſignatus.

Hic monachos Girwicenſes & Weremutenſes Dunelmum tranſtulit expulſis canonicis. Præfuit monachis Alwinus olim Winchelcumbenſis monachus, qui ultra Humbrum flu: monaſticam regulam reparavit.

Quidam addunt Lanceſtre, & Cheſtre.

Nortoun prope Teſe paulo ſuperius quam Stokton.

* Jam non ſunt Præbendæ in Ekington, & putant nunquam fuiſſe.

Propter hoc creditur quod Præbendæ de Akelande, Derlington, Nortoune, * Ekington factæ fuerunt tantum pro illis Canonicis, ut haberent unde viverent.

Comites Northumbr: donaverunt monachos Girwicen: eccleſia S. Oſwini de Tinemuth: unde relliquiæ S. Oſwini in Girvium tranſlatæ, quæ tamen poſtea Tinemutham retulerunt.

Albrius comes.

Albrius comes Northumbr: donationem de Tinemuth confirmavit eccleſiæ S. Cutheberti.

Robertus Mowbray comes Northumbr: abſtulit Tinemuth monachis Dunelmenſibus, & dedit Paulo abbati & monachis S. Albani.

Robertus Mowbray comes Northumbr: offenſum Gul: Mag: timens Tinemuthe loco caſtelli occupat, poſtea tamen ibidem captus.

Gul. Rufus contulit Alverton cum ſuis appendiciis Gul: epiſcopo Dunelmenſi.

Anno D. 1093. Gul. epiſcopus proſtrata veteri eccleſia novam incepit Dunelmi.

Gul.

Gul. epiſcopus Dunelmenſis obiit 15. epiſcop. ſui anno.

Ceſſavit epiſcop. 3. annis, & poſtea Ranulphus capellanus Gul. Ruſi epiſcop: accepit, & poſtea epiſcop: ſuo anno 29. obiit.

Vacavit dehinc ſedes epiſcop: per quinquennium.

Deinde Gaufridus Henr: regis capellanus fit epiſcopus, cujus tempore conſummatum eſt capitulum monachorum.

Vixit Gaufridus in epiſcop: annos 8. Tum ſedes uno vacavit anno. Tum vero fit epiſcopus Gul: de S. Barbara decanus Ebor:

Gul. de S. Barbara peractis in epiſcopatu annis novem obiit. Pag. 428.

Cui ſucceſſit Hugo de Puteaco theſaur: Ebor: juvenis 25. annorum. Hic Bedæ relliquias feretro incluſas auro & argento ornavit. Hic Hoſpitale de Shirburne in curam leproſorum inſtituit.

Hic murum à porta aquilonari uſque ad auſtralem novum fecit.

Leyland.

Shirburne uno mil: & dim: à Dunelmo North-North-Eſt. Diker villulam de Shirburne avaritia deſtruxit.

Vide num murum eccleſiæ, aut cœnobii Dunelmen: an urbis Dunelmenſis intelligat.

Hic comitatum Northumbr: pro tempore vitæ ſuæ 12. millibus librarum emit.

Hic eccleſiam de Derlington conſtruxit, in qua clericis conſtitutis ordinem, qui olim in Dunelmo fuerat, renovare decrevit.

Sedit in epiſcop. annis 41. menſibus 2.

Philippus Pictavenſis ſucceſſit in epiſcop. Hugoni.

Henricus de Puteaco, filius Hugonis epiſcopi, Finkale, antea ſibi conceſſum à Priore & monachis Dunelmen: reſignavit hac lege, ut ibi fieret eccleſia & conventus monachorum, id quod factum eſt.

Obiit Philippus 11. anno ſui epiſcop. Poſtea vacavit ſedes quinque annis, & 10. menſibus.

Morganus, filius nothus Henrici 2. ex uxore Radulphi Bloeth, & præpoſitus Beverlacenſis, tanquam electus epiſcopus Romam mittitur: ſed epiſcopus Ro: electum non confirmavit.

Richardus de Mariſco cancellarius Jo: regis fit epiſcopus Dunelmen:

Obiit Richardus de Mariſco 8. anno ſui epiſcop:

Richardus cog: Pauper epiſcopus Sarum transfertur Dunelmum, & obiit anno poſt tranſlationem 11°.

Vacavit ſedes 4. fere annis. Deinde Nicolaus de Farneham, reginæ medicus, electus in epiſcopum. Præfuit Nicolaus ſedi 8. annis.

Gualterus de Kirkeham decanus Ebor: ſucceſſit, & anno 11. epiſcop: ſui mortuus eſt.

Ro-

Robertus Stikhille Prior de Finkhale ſucceſſit.

Anno D. 1266. eccleſia de Hofden in 5. Præbendas per Robertum epiſcopum diviſa eſt.

Gretham 3. ab Hertelepoole paſ: mil. ubi villa.

Hic Robertus Hoſpitale de Gretham conſtruxit, & anno epiſcop: ſui 14. obiit. Sepultus eſt in monaſterio Saviniacenſi.

Robertus de Inſula Prior de Finkehal ſucceſſit in epiſcop:

Pag. 429.

Robertus de Inſula obiit nono Epiſcop: ſui anno. Cui ſucceſſit Antonius de Bek Dunelmen: archidiaconus, qui magis circa negotia quam epiſcopalia occupatus eſt, tantamque habuit ſervorum turbam ut magis crederetur princeps laïcus quam epiſcopus.

Berwik in Parochia de Coldingham. Unde Dunelmenſis eccleſia habet rectoriam de Berwik.

Monaſterium de Coldingham in Scotia ditionis Dunelmenſis.

Anno D. 1305. Antonius de Bek epiſcopus Dunelmen: electus in Patriarcham Hieroſolymitanum.

Antonius de Bek manerium de Aukeland cum capella & cameris ſumptuoſiſſime conſtruxit, capellanis in capella in perpetuum ſervituris eccleſiam de Morpath approprians. Sed eo mortuo Radulphus filius Gulielmi dominus de Graiſtok patronatum illius eccleſiæ per litem acquiſivit, & ſic capella indotata remanſit. Caſtrum de Somerton juxta Lincoln: & manerium de Eltham juxta London curioſiſſime ædificavit, ſed primum regi, ſecundum reginæ poſtea contulit. Caſtrum de Alnewik, quod ei Gul: de Veſcy contulerat, confidens in eo, quod illud ad opus filii ſui parvuli & illegitimi Gulielmi conſervaret, & ei adulto traderet, accepta pecunia Henrico de Percy vendidit.

Radulphus filius Gul: Ds. de Graiſtoke.

Obiit Antonius epiſcopus 28. anno ſui epiſcop:

Succeſſit Richardus de Kellowe monachus Dunel: Hic Ranulphum de Nova villa pro inceſtu cum filia propria ad pœnitentiam pub: coëgit.

Anno 2. epiſcop: hujus Richardi Dunelmum combuſta eſt per Scottos, & mag: pars epiſcopatus combuſta eſt & deprædata.

Poſtquam Richardus pulchram cameram de Stokton & manerium de la Welehaule juxta Ebor: ad 16. milliaria ædificaverat, obiit anno epiſcop: ſui 5°. & dim:

Henricus de Standforde Prior de Finkehalle electus in epiſcopum; ſed antequam Romam veniret, contulerat Romanus epiſcop: Dunelmen: Ludovico de Bello monte.

Ludovicus de Bello monte.

Henricus caſſata electione venit Stanfordam, ubi in cella monachorum tandem obiit.

Anno D. 1317. duo Cardinales Gaucelinus ſanctorum Marcellini

cellini & Petri preſbyter Cardinalis, & Lucas de Fliſco S. Mariæ in via lata Diaconus Cardinalis, dum cum Ludovico, ut ejus creationi intereſſent, verſus Dunelmum procederent, inter Fery & Wottoun per Gilbertum de Midleton & ejus complices deprædati ſunt. Ludovicus electus epiſcopus Dunelmenſis, & Henricus frater ſuus ad caſtrum de Mitforde adducti. Erat hic Ludovicus de ſanguine regum Franciæ & Siciliæ. Vixit in epiſcop. annos 16. & 8. menſ: Pag. 430.

Mitforde caſtellum non fuit id temporis (ut quidam volunt) dirutum.

Robertus de Grayſtanes ſupprior Dunel: & doctor Theologiæ pro eo electus & conſecratus. At paulo poſt metu regio coactus eſt dare locum Richardo de Byri.

Robertus Grayſtanes.

Richardus de Byri, alias Angerville.

Quæ [a] ſecuntur decerpſi nuper ex libello chartaceo rerum geſtarum Dunelmenſis eccl:

Richardus Byri conſecratus eſt 14. Cal: Januarias a°. D. 1333. alias 1334. Obiit 8. Cal. Maii anno D. 1345.

Thomas Hatfeld conſecratus eſt 11°. Jul. videlicet 6. Idus Jul: anno D. 1345. Obiit 1°. No: Maii anno D. 1381.

Joannes Fordeham conſecr: eſt No: Januar: a°. D. 1381. & tranſlatus eſt ad Ely 3°. No: Apr: a°. D. 1389.

o

Walterus Skirlaw conſecr: eſt 3. die Apr: a°. D. 1389. Obiit 8. Cal. Apr: a°. D. 1406.

Thomas Langeley conſecr: 7. die Maii a°. D. 1406. Obiit 28. die Novembris a°. 1437.

Robertus Neville tranſlatus à ſede Sarum conſecratus 27. die Januar: a°. D. 1437. alias 8. die Apr: a°. D. 1438. Obiit 9°. die Jul: a°. D. 1457.

Laurentius Bouth conſecr: 25. die Sept: apud Shirbourn in Eleuet, anno D. 1457. Tranſlatus fuit ad ſedem Ebor: die S. Firmini epiſcopi. Eluete.

Ex altera ſchedula.

Gul: Duddeley conſecratus, alias electus, anno D. 1477. Obiit anno D. 1483.

Joannes Shirwood electus eſt anno D. 1483. Obiit anno D. 1494.

Richardus Fox electus eſt anno D. 1494. inde tranſlatus ad ſedem Winton.

Sonieux

Gul: Senows electus anno D. 1502. Obiit anno D. 1505. Sepultus eſt Ebor: in monaſterio S. Mariæ, ubi antea monachus fuerat. Pag. 431.

[a] Sic.

Chriſto-

Chriſtophorus Baynbrigge electus anno D. 1507. Tranſlatus anno D. 1508. ad ſedem Ebor.

Thomas Ruthehalle electus anno D. 1509. Obiit anno D. 1522.

Thomas Wolſey electus anno D. 1523.

Cuthebertus Tunſtallus electus anno D. 1530.

Pag. 432. vacat.

Pag. 433. *Ex libro incerti autoris de Epiſcopis Ebor:*

Anno D. 625. Paulinus à Juſto archiepiſcopo Cantuar: deſignatus eſt in epiſcopum Eboracenſem, quo munere ſpatio ſex annorum functus eſt.

Ceſſavit poſtea pontificatus Ebor: & in pretio Lindisfarnenſis epiſcop: uſque ad tempora Alfridi regis Northanhumbrorum, qui Wilfridum in Galliam tranſmiſit, ut in epiſcopum Ebor: conſecraretur. Quo ibidem demorante, Cedda juſſu Oſwii regis ad eandem eccleſiam ordinatur &c. ut poſt triennium ſuſceperit epiſcop: Wilfridus.

Wilfridus inſtituit epiſcopatum Haguſtaldenſem circa 3. annum regni Ecfridi regis.

Boſa epiſcopus Ebor.

Defuncto Boſa Joannes ſedi Ebor: 33. annis præfuit.

Deinde epiſcop: muneri præ ſenio parum aptus Wilfrido preſbytero ſuo ceſſit.

Wilfridus preſbyter alter ab Wilfrido mag:

Obiit Wilfridus junior epiſcopus Ebor: exactis in epiſcop: annis plus minus 15.

Ecbertus archiepiſcopus Ebor.

Succeſſit Ecbertus de genere regio, qui primus poſt Paulinum pallium accepit, & 30. annis epiſcopatum tenuit.

Albertus ſucceſſit, & 14. annis eccleſiam Ebor: rexit.

Eanbaldus ejus ſucceſſor 14. annos complevit.

Eanbaldus ſecundus ſucceſſit preſbyter Ebor: eccleſiæ.

Cui proximus Wulſius.

Cui Wimundus ſucceſſit 16. annis.

Dehinc Wulfhere [a] 47. annis.

Huic Ethelbaldus. ...

Poſt quem Wulſtanus.

[b] Huic ſecutus eſt Oſketellus 16. annis.

Cui ſucceſſit Ethelwoldus, homo quietis amans; ob quam rem ceſſit Oſwaldo epiſcopo Wigor: Oſkitelli cognato anno D. 972.

Oſwaldus anno 21. ſui archiepiſcop: obiit, & ſepultus Wigorn:

[c] Modhamſtede.

Oſwaldo ſucceſſit Aldulphus abbas de Modhamſtede, [c] id eſt, Burgi. Hic tranſtulit oſſa Oſwaldi archiepiſcopi Ebor: & paulo poſt vita defunctus ſepultus eſt Wigorn:

[a] *Sic, cum tribus punctis.* [b] *Sic. Malim* hinc, *vel,* hunc.

Huic

Huic ſucceſſit abbas Wulſtanus, qui anno 1023. mortuus eſt, & apud Hely ſepelitur.

Succeſſit Alfricus Wintonienſis præpoſitus, & 15. ſui epiſcop: anno obiit, & ſepultus eſt apud monaſter: de Burgh.

Succeſſit Kinſius regis Edwardi capellanus, & ſexto epiſcop: anno moriens ſepultus eſt apud Burgh.

Huic ſucceſſit Aldredus Wigorn: epiſcopus. Hic de terra emptitia, quam ſua probitate acquiſiverat in eccleſiis S. Petri Ebor. & S. Joann: Beverl: & S. Wilfridi de Ripon, plurimas præbendas fecit. Pag. 434.

Hic anno D. 1067. Gul: Norman: in regem conſecravit. Obiit anno 10. ſui epiſcop: Sepultus eſt Ebor:

Succeſſit Thomas Baiocenſis eccleſiæ theſaur: Hic enim cuncta hoſtili vaſtatione vaſtata & depopulata invenit. Solum 7. canonicos reperit. Reliqui vel mortui erant, vel metu & deſolatione exulati. Canonicos reſtituit & revocavit, aliquos addidit, refectorium refecit, & dormitorium [a] præpoſitum conſtituit, villas aliquas, & terras, & eccleſias dedit, & ab aliis ablatas reddidit, archidiaconos quoque ſapientes & induſtrios viros per dioceſim dimiſit. Annis plurimis canonicis ſic communiter veſcentibus, conſilio quorundam placuit archiepiſcopo de terra S. Petri, quæ multum adhuc vaſta erat, ſingulis Præbendas partiri. Ita enim & Canonicorum numerus creſcere poſſet, & quiſquis ſicut pro ſe partem ſuam ſtudioſius & ædificaret & excoleret. Quod & ſic factum eſt. Tunc quidem ſtatuit Decanum, theſaur: cantorem, dans cuique poſſeſſiones dignas & eccleſiæ & perſonarum honori. Magiſtrum ſcholarum jam ante ſtatuerat. Eccleſiam quæ nunc eſt fundavit & fecit: &c.

Vixit in epiſcop: annis fere 30. Sepultus eſt Ebor:

Succeſſit Girardus Herforden: epiſcopus, cancellarius Gul. 1[i]. & ſecundi. Hic eccleſiam de Laxton in præbendam dari à rege obtinuit, & ſex eccleſiarum, quas de villis ſuis rex ei dedit, Dirfelde, Killum, Pochelingtoun, Pikering, Borch, Sneyth, quinque S. Petro, ſextam vero Sneyth S. Germano de Seleby dedit. Vixit in epiſcop: annis 7. & menſibus fere 5.

Succeſſit Thomas regis capell: præpoſitus Beverlacenſis, nepos Thomæ Senioris archiepiſcopi Ebor: Hic anno D. 1112. Henrici regis 13. archiepiſcop: ſui 5°. Haguſtaldenſem eccleſiam de manu Richardi Macon liberavit, & in Ebor: eccleſia unam portionem de communi canonicorum pro liberatione illius eccleſiæ illi dedit, ob ſanctorum ibidem quieſcentium merita declaranda, ſuper ejuſdem loci dejectione com-

[a] F. præpoſitumque.

Pag. 435. paſſionis dolore tactus, Canonicos ibidem introduxit, & terras ac poſſeſſiones eis aſſignavit. Hic præbendis Canonicorum S. Mariæ de Southwel eandem libertatem à rege Henrico obtinuit, quam eccleſiæ S. Petri Ebor: S. Joannis Beverl: & S. Wilfridi de Ripon Præbendæ habent. Aldredus enim bonæ memoriæ ult. Angligena archiepiſcopus Præbendas illas de terra emptitia fecit, ſed regias conſtitutiones & exactiones emere non potuit. Obiit epiſcop: ſui anno ſept: Sepultus eſt Ebor.

Aldredus epiſcopus Præbendas de Southwel inſtituit.

Thurſtinus ſucceſſit in ſedem Ebor:

Anno D. 1132. non procul à Ripun nobile monaſter: quod Fontes vocatur fundavit Thurſtinus, & Richardum quondam Priorem cœnobii S. Mariæ Ebor: abbatem in eo conſtituit.

Thurſtinus obiit anno archiepiſcop: ſui 26. & menſe 6. ſepultus eſt apud Pontemfractum, ubi paulo ante obitum monachus factus fuit.

Hæc quæ ſequuntur de Epiſcopis Hagulſtalden. decerpta ſunt ex libro ſuperiori de Epiſcopis Eboracenſibus.

Expulſo Wilfrido ab Ecberto rege Northumbr: Eata ſucceſſit ad Haguſtaldenſem epiſcop: adjecta præterea ſede Lindiſfarnenſi, & utramque ſedem 3. annis tenuit. Sed poſtea ad ſolam Lindisfar: remanſit, & ad Haguſtaldenſem ordinatus eſt pro eo Tumburtus. Cui cum 3. annis præfuiſſet depoſitus eſt, & S. Cuthbertus pro eo ſubrogatus. Sed quia ille maluit ei præfici in qua converſatus fuerat, Eata reverſo ad Haguſtaldenſem, ad quam primo ordinatus fuerat, Cuthbertus ad Lindisfar: ordinatur, quam 2. annis regens, ad inſulam Farne poſtea rediens ſolitariam vitam in ſancta converſatione uſque ad mortem duxit.

Defuncto Eata ſucceſſit Joannes ad epiſcop: Haguſtaldenſem.

Wilfridus expletis tandem 8. annis expulſionis ſuæ à Roma reverſus, auditis epiſtolis Agathonis epiſcopi Ro: epiſcopatum Haguſtaldenſem recepit. Et S. Joannes defuncto Baſan Ebor: epiſcopatum accepit.

Succeſſit Wilfrido Acca preſbyter ejus, qui poſt 24. annos in epiſcop: expletos obiit 3. Cal. Novembr.

Succeſſit S. Freodebertus 30. annis. Alcmundus 13. Succeſſit Tilbertus. Deinde Ethelbertus, Headredus, Eanbertus, Tidfertus.

Pag. 436. *Archiepiſcopi Eboracenſes.*

Rogerus Ebor. archiepiſcopus.

Anno D. 1189. Gaufredus, frater regis, eligitur in archiepiſcopum Ebor: Obiit exul in Normannia anno D. 1212.

Gualterus de Gray ex epiſcopo Wigorn: fit archiepiſcopus Eboracenſis 1215.

Pag.

Pag. 437, 438. vacant.

Epiſcopi Exonienſes. Pag. 439.

Anno D. 1186. Decanus Sareſbyr: aſſumitur in epiſcopum Eoxon:

Frater Gul: Mareſcalli ſortitus eſt epiſcop: Exon: anno D. 1193.

Gul: Briewere fit epiſcopus Exon: 1224.

Gul: Exonien: epiſcopus obiit 1257. Succeſſit Walterus archidiac: Surrey.

Pag. 440, 441, 442. vacant.

Epiſcopi Sareſbir. Pag. 443.

Rogerus Sareſbir: electus anno D. 1102.

Jocelinus Sareſbir: epiſcopus.

Jo: epiſcopus Sareſbir. mortuus eſt anno D. 1184. factus ante monachus Ciſtertienſis.

Hubertus Walterus electus eſt in epiſcopum Sareſbir. Poſtea factus eſt archiepiſcopus Cantuar. Obiit 1205.

Anno D. 1217. obiit Herebertus epiſcopus Sareſbir: cui ſucceſſit R. epiſcopus Ciceſtren:

Richardus.

R. epiſcopus Ciceſtrenſis fit epiſcopus Sarum 1228. & poſtea epiſcopus Dunelmenſis. Cui ſucceſſit anno 1228. Robertus de Bingeham, qui obiit 1246. Gul: de Ebor: loco ejus electus.

Anno D. 1259. Egidius de Brideport epiſcopus Sarum obiit. Gualterus de Lawile ſucceſſit.

Anno D. 1270. ſucceſſit Gualt: Robertus de Wychamton.

Anno D. 1284. ſucceſſit Roberto Gualterus Scaniel decanus Sarum, & anno 1286. ſucceſſit Gualtero Henr: de Bramteſton archid. Dorſet.

Pag. 444. vacat.

Epiſcopi London. Pag. 445.

Gilebertus Herefordenſis tranſlatus Londinum.

G. London: epiſcopus monachus Cluniac: obiit anno D. 1186.

Archidiaconus Elien: electus eſt in epiſcopum London: anno 1189.

Richardus epiſcopus London: moritur anno 1198.

Gul: de S. Mariæ eccleſia in epiſcopum London: conſecratur. Obiit anno D. 1224.

S. Rogerus dictus Niger

Rogerus fit epiſcopus London: anno D. 1229. Obiit 1241.

Rogero ſucceſſit Fulco Baſſet 1241.

Anno D. 1259. Fulco Baſſet obiit.

Anno D. 1262. Henricus de Wingham obiit: cui ſucceſſit

Richardus Talebote electus & confirmatus, ſed nondum conſecratus deceſſit, & ei ſucceſſit Henricus de Sandwiche.

Anno D. 1273. Joannes Chiſhil ſucceſſit Henr: de Sandwic.

Anno D. 1279. Fulco Lovel ſucceſſit Joanni Chiſhil.

Pag. 446. vacat.

Pag. 447. *Epiſcopi Ciceſtrenſes.*

Hilarius Ciceſtrenſis epiſcopus paralyſi percuſſus obiit 1170.

Decanus Ciceſtrenſis electus in epiſcopum Ciceſtr. 1185.

Simon de Welles clericus regis Joan: electus eſt in epiſcopum Ciceſtr: anno D. 1204. Obiit anno D. 1207.

R: decanus Sariſbir: fit Ciceſtr: epiſcopus an: D. 1215.

Radulphus

Gul: de Noville fit epiſcopus Ciceſtrenſis anno D. 1224.

Hugo de Pateſhul fit epiſcopus Ciceſtr: 1240.

Richardus de Wiche fit epiſcopus Ciceſtr: 1246. Obiit 1253. Cui ſucceſſit Joannes, vir miræ ſimplicitatis. Obiit Joannes anno D. 1262. Succeſſit Stephanus.

Ex tabula quadam adfixa auſtrali parti tranſepti eccl: cathedr: Ciceſtri:

Epiſcopi Seleſienſes.

S. Wilfridus.
Edbright.
Ella.
Segeline.
Aelbright.
Boſy.
Syſluer.
Thoa.
Pethim.
Ethelwyff.
u
Bernegus.

Cendret.
Sodard.
Flured.
Cathelin.
Algar.
Ordebright.
Ailmar.
Ailbright.
Grinketelle.
Hecta.
Stigandus. Hic erat ultimus epiſcopus ante tranſlationem ſedis epiſcopalis ab inſula Seleſiæ ad eccl: Ciceſtrenſem: & primus poſt tranſlationem Ciceſtrenſis ſedis epiſcopis.

Pag. 448. *Epiſcopi Ciceſtren:*

Stigandus primus.

Lelnaught.

Radulphus primus reædificavit eccl: Ciceſtr: igne combuſtam.

Sefridus primus.

Hilarius.

Joannes primus.

Sefridus 2. reædificavit eccl: Ciceſtr: ſecundo combuſtam, & domos ſuas in palatio Ciceſtrenſi.

Simon acquiſivit eccl: Ciceſtr: chartam multarum libertatum.

Ri-

Richardus 1ˢ. acquiſivit eccl: Ciceſtr: in diœceſi Winton: eccl: de Amaport.

Ranulphus 10ˢ. epiſcopus.

Radulphus 2ˢ. Hic ædificavit capellam S. Michaëlis extra portam orient: Ciceſtr:

S. Richardus, cujus ſcriptura extincta eſt.

Joannes 2. dedit eccl: Ciceſtr: manerium de Drongeweke, quod propriis ſumptibus ædificavit.

Stephanus celebravit tranſlationem S. Richardi epiſcopi Ciceſtr: non ſine mag: ſumptu.

Gilbertus de S. Leophardo conſtruxit à fundamentis capellam S. Mariæ in eccl. Ciceſtr:

Joannes de Langton ædificavit mag: & ſumptuoſam feneſtram auſtralem in eccl: Ciceſtr:

Robertus de Stratford Cancellarius Oxon: & regis Angl:

Gulielmus de Lenne, legum doctor, decanus Ciceſtr:

Gul: Rede caſtrum de Ambreley à fundamentis erexit.

Thomas Ruſhok, Sacræ Theolog: profeſſor.

Richardus Medeford, Sacr: Theol: profeſſor.

Robertus Walterby, Sacr: Theol: profeſſor.

Robertus Rede.

Rogerus Patrington profeſ: Theol:

Henricus Ware in utroque jure licentiatus.

Joannes Kempe legum doctor, poſtea archiepiſcopus Ebor: & Cantuar:

Thomas Poldon profeſ: Theol:

Joannes Rekinghale profeſ: Theol: Pag. 449.

Simon Sidenham legum doctor.

Richardus Praty profeſ: Theol:

Reginaldus Pecok profeſ: Theol:

Adam Molens legum doctor.

Joannes de Arundel doctor Medicinæ.

Edwardus Story profeſ: Theol: ædificavit novam crucem in foro Ciceſtr:

Richard Fitzjames profeſ: Theol: poſtea epiſcopus London:

Robertus Shirburne.

Pag. 450, 451, 452. vacant.

Epiſcopi Winton: Pag. 453.

Richar: Pictavenſis archidiaconus electus eſt ad epiſcopatum Winton: Obiit anno D. 1188.

Gul: de Lucy eligitur in epiſcopum Winton:

Godefridus epiſcopus Winton: moritur 1204.

Petrus de Rupibus natione Pictavus fit epiſcopus Winton: 1205.

Gul: de Radelege ex epiſcopo Norwic: fit epiſcopus Winton: anno

anno D. 1242. Obiit 1250. Dominus Adamarus de Luzingnano frater Henr: 3. regis Angl: ſucceſſit.

Anno D. 1259. Joannes de Exonia conſecratus in epiſcopum Winton: Obiit in curia Ro: Nicolaus de Ely Wigorn: epiſcopus ſucceſſit ei.

Ex quodam libello incerti autoris, ſed aſſuto hiſtoriis Thomæ Rodborn.

Sunt & alii pontifices eccl: cathedr: Winton: præcipui benefactores, quorum nomina hæc ſunt: Tumbertus, Alſius, Aldewinus, Stigandus, Walkelinus, Gul: Giffard, Henricus Bleſenſis frater Stephani regis, Richardus Tokeline, Godfridus Lucy, Petrus de Rupibus, Gul. Rale, Joannes Gerveys, Nicolaus Ely, Joannes Sandale, Joannes Strateford, Gul: Edingdon, & Gul: Wikham.

Pag. 454. *De epiſcopis Winton: ex Annalibus Thomæ Rodburne, monachi Winton:*

Anno D. 628. S. Birinus ab Honorio epiſcopo Ro. miſſus Kinegilſum regem occident: Sax: baptizavit. Inter iſtum Birinum & S. Swithunum per lapſum 223. annorum floruerunt in epiſcopatu Winton: 16. epiſcopi: Agilbertus, Wine, Leutherius, Hedda, Daniel, Hunfridus, Kynehard, Athelard. Iſte Athelard ex abbate Meldun, id eſt, Malmeſbyri, in epiſcopum Wintonienſem conſecratus eſt. Deinde mox archiepiſcopus Doroberniæ, dignitatem eccl: Dorobernen: paulo ante per Offam regem Merc: [a] * redactam, mag: laboribus ad priſtinum ſtatum revocavit. Egblade, Dud, Kinebrithe, Almunde, Widergine, Herferd, Edmund, Helmſtan.] S. Swi-
Ethelwolphi
thunus circa annum D. 851. tempore Adulphi regis. Inter quem Swithunum & Fritheſtanum lapſu 49. annorum extiterunt 3. epiſcopi: Ealferd, Tumberth, (qui manerium de Nuſcheling eccl: S. Swithuni dedit,) Denewolph.

Deinde Fritheſtanus epiſcopus circa annum D. 908.

Tempore Edwardi Senioris Fritheſtano ſucceſſit S. Brinſtanus anno D. 932.

Circa tempora Athelſtani regis inter S. Brinſtanum & S. Ethelwoldum per 31. ann: fuerunt 3. epiſcopi, Alfeach, Alfige, Brytzhelm.

Deinde S. Æthelwoldus anno D. 963. tempore Edgari regis.

Inter S. Æthelwoldum & Alwinum epiſcopum, de quo ¶ Emma regina, mater regis Edwardi Confeſſoris, diffamata fuerat, ſpatio 53. annorum fuerunt 4. epiſcopi: pro qua diffamatione Emma in eccl: Winton: purgationem 9. vomerum ardentium præſente filio ſuo Edwardo in choro ſuſtinuit.

[a] *Sic. cum aſteriſco.*

Purgata

Purgata vero eodem die regina eccleſiam Winton: in ſignum purgationis ſuæ novem maneriis donavit. Et Edwardus ejus filius tria maneria contulit. Et Alwinus epiſcopus de patrimonio ſuo novem maneria contulit.

¶ Alfeach, Kinulphe, Ethelwolde, [a] Alſlye.

Deinde Alwinus, anno D. 1016. tempore Edmundi Yrenſide & Edwardi Confeſſoris.

Alwino ſucceſſit Stigandus tempore S. Edwardi.

Anno D. 1070. tempore Wilhelmi Baſtardi. . . . .

Epiſcopi Bathon. Pag. 455.

Reginaldus Lumbardus. Electus poſtea fuit in archiepiſcopum Cantuar: anno D. 1192. ſed paulo poſt ante conſecrationem mortuus eſt.

Savaricus archidiaconus Northampton: in epiſcopum Bathon: eligitur.

Clericus regis Jocelinus fit epiſcopus Bathon: 1206.

Succeſſit Jocelino Rogerus Præcentor Sarum.

Anno D. 1274. ſucceſſit Gulielmo epiſcopo Bathon: Robertus Burnel. Hic poſtea electus in archiepiſcopum. Sed Papa admiſit Peccham.

Pag. 456. vacat.

Epiſcopi Herefordenſes. Pag. 457.

Gilebertus.

Robertus Foliot.

Gul: de Ver electus in epiſcopum Hereforden: 1186.

Anno D. 1234. Hugo obiit. Succeſſit ei Radulphus Maideneſtane.

Anno D. 1240. Petrus de Egleblanch conſecrat: in epiſcopum. alias Brito

Anno D. 1269. J. le Breton electus in Hereforden:

Anno D. 1275. Britoni ſucceſſit Thomas de Cantelupo.

Pag. 458. vacat.

Epiſcopi Elienſes. Pag. 459.

Galfredus [b] Ridel electus ad Elien: epiſcopatum. Obiit anno D. 1189.

Gul: Cancellarius regis eligitur in epiſcopatum Elyen: Obiit anno D. 1197. anno D. 1198.

Clericus regis Euſtachius nomine in epiſcopum Elien: conſecratur.

Abbas de Fontibus fit epiſcopus Elienſis 1220.

Hugo fit epiſcopus Elienſis 1229.

Hugoni ſucceſſit Mr. Gul: le Kilkenny regis Cancellarius.

Obiit Kilkenny 1256. Succeſſit Hugo Prior Helienſis.

[a] *Sic, cum dub. punctis ſub poſt.* l. [b] *Sic, cum tribus punctis.* Pag.

Pag. 460. vacat.

Pag. 461. *Epiſcopi Lincoln:*

Gaufredus filius regis electus in epiſcopum Lincoln: 1173. Poſtea legi hunc non fuiſſe conſecratum.

Gualterus de Conſtantia fit epiſcopus Lincoln: anno D. 1183. Poſtea anno D. 1185. tranſlatus fuit ad archiep: Rotomagen:

* Anno D. 1186. Prior de Chartuſa in epiſcopum Lincolnienſem.

* Hugo de Welles eligitur in epiſcopum Lincoln: per Joan: 1209.

Hugoni ſucceſſit Robertus Groſeteſte 1235.

Anno D. 1148. obiit Alexander epiſcopus Lincoln: cui ſucceſſit Robertus Cheſny. Obiit Robertus Cheſny. Vacavit poſtea ſedes 17. annis.

Anno D. 1174. Gaufridus nothus Henr: 2[i]. electus epiſcopus Lincoln: & ſic uſus eſt temporalibus non conſecratus uſque ad annum D. 1183. Tandem in archiepiſcopum Ebor: electus eſt.

Anno D. 1185. Gualterus de Conſtantia Lincoln: fit epiſcopus, & paulo poſt archiepiſcopus Rothomagenſis.

Anno D. 1258. Richardus Graveſend factus epiſcopus Lincoln:

Pag. 462. vacat.

Pag. 463. *Epiſcopi Norwicenſes.*

Joannes epiſcopus Norwicen:

Girardus cog. Puella electus anno D. 1183. & mortuus eſt 1184. veneni (ut dicitur) hauſtu infectus.

Epiſcopus Norwic: Joannes de Oxonia obiit 4. No. Jun. 1200.

Joannes de Gray clericus regis conſecratur in epiſcopum Norwic: & poſtea factus archiepiſcopus Cantuar: 1205.

Pandulphus eligitur in epiſcopatum Norwic:

Pandulpho mortuo ſucceſſit Thomas Blunville 1226.

Gul: de Radlege fit epiſcopus Norwic: 1239.

Gualtero Norwic: epiſcopo ſucceſſit Dominus de Walton clericus regis & juſtitiarius.

Rogerus Norwicenſis epiſcopus obiit anno D. 1278. cui ſucceſſit Gul: Middleton clericus regis & offic: archiepiſcopi Cantuar:

Pag. 464. vacat.

Pag. 465. *Epiſcopi Roſenſes.*

Anno D. 1184. Waleranus epiſcopus Roſen: obiit. Electus fuit 1183.

Archid: Luxovien: G. in epiſcopum Roſenſem eligitur.

Obiit G. de Glanville epiſcopus Roſenſis 1214.

Mr. Benedictus ſit epiſcopus Roſenſis.

Mortuo Benedicto Henricus de Sanford ſit epiſcopus 1227.

Henrico ſucceſſit Robertus de Wenden 1238.

Anno D. 1277. Walterus Merton obiit. Succeſſit præcentor Roſenſis monaſter:

Pag. 466. vacat.

Epiſcopi Caſtrenſes. Pag. 467.

Hugo de [a] Nunant (Nawnt) electus Caſtrenſis, obiit anno D. 1198.

...

Gul: de Cornehil ſit Ceſtrenſis epiſcopus.

Anno D. 1238. obiit Alexander Coventren: epiſcopus, cui ſucceſſit Hugo de Pateſhul, ſed longo poſt tempore conſecratus.

Obiit Hugo Pateſhul anno D. 1241. Succeſſit ei Rogerus de Weſeham decanus Lincoln:

Obiit Weſeham 1256. Succeſſit Rogerus de Meulenter.

Pag. 468. vacat.

Epiſcopi Wigorn: Pag. 469.

Anno D. 1150. obiit Simon Wigorn: epiſcopus. Succeſſit Joan: de Pageham.

Anno D. 1158. obiit Joannes Pageham epiſcopus Lincoln: Succeſſit Aluredus.

Gul: de Norhale ſit epiſcopus Wigorn: 1186. Obiit 1190.

Decanus Rothomagenſis conſecratur in epiſcopum Wigorn: anno 1196.

Malgerus epiſcopus Wigorn: in partibus tranſmarinis moritur 1211.

Walterus de Gray ſit epiſcopus Wigornienſis. Deinde ſit archiepiſcopus Ebor: 1215.

Epiſcopus Wigorn: quondam Prior ejuſdem loci, obiit. Succeſſit archidiaconus de Bukingham.

Anno D. 1236. Gul. de Bleys epiſcopus Wigorn: obiit. Cui ſucceſſit Gualterus de Cantelupo.

Nicolaus de Ely Wigorn: epiſcopus ſit epiſcopus Winton: Cui ſucceſſit Godefridus Giffard germanus W. Giffard Ebor: archiepiſcopi & Angl: Cancellar:

Pag. 470. vacat.

Epiſcopi Carleolenſes. Pag. 471.

Sylveſter de Everdon, qui aliquandiu fuerat D. regis cancellár: electus & conſecratus in epiſcopum, mortuo Waltero Mauclerk.

Anno D. 1253. obiit Sylveſtre. Succeſſit Thomas de Veteri ponte. Thomas de Veteri ponte.

Anno D. 1256. obiit Thomas de Veteri ponte epiſcopus Thomas Oldbridge.

[a] *Sic in Cod. noſtro.* Nunant vel Novant *Godwino.*

Carleolen: Succeſſit ei Robertus de Chaury theſaur: reginæ.

Anno gratiæ 1133. Innocentius epiſcopus Ro: confirmavit chartam Henrici primi regis Angl: de fundatione ſedis epiſcopalis de Cairluel.

Æthelwaldus primus Prior S. Oſwaldi de Noſtelles in provint: Ebor: factus primus epiſcopus de Cairluel.

Adjectæ ſunt eccleſiæ de Cumbrelande & Weſtmorelande, quæ ante injuſte adjacuerunt archidiaconatui Richemondiæ, ſedi Carliolenſi conſenſu Thurſtini archiepiſcopi, & totius capituli Ebor:

Anno D[i]. Milleſimo centeſimo & [a] * C. conſecratus fuit Barnardus epiſcopus.

Anno D. [b] * 1233. obiit Hugo epiſcopus Cairl: qui fraude dimidiavit poſſeſſiones Canon: dum rediret à curia Ro: apud Sortem abbatiam Burgundiæ, die dominica infra oct: aſſumpt: D. Mariæ.

Anno D. * 1231: conſecratus fuit Walterus.

Anno D. 1247. conſecratus fuit Sylveſter.

Obiit Sylveſter anno D. 1256.

Anno D. 1256. conſecratio Thomæ. Obiit anno D. 1258.

Anno D. 1258. conſecr: Roberti.

Succeſſit Radulphus, qui fuit Canonicus de Giſeburne.

Succeſſit Joannes Hawlton Canonicus Carleolenſis.

Succeſſit Joannes de Ruſe, utriuſque juris doctor, non electus per capitulum, ſed creatus per epiſcopum Ro:

Succeſſit Joannes de Kirkeby Canon: Carleolen:

Succeſſit Gilbertus de Welton doctor juris.

Succeſſit Thomas Appleby Canon: Carleolenſis.

Pag. 472. Tunc electus fuit Gul: Strikelande: ſed Robertus Rede, frater Prædicator, ad inſtantiam regis Richardi, conſecratus eſt epiſcopus, & eodem anno tranſlatus eſt ad ſedem Ciceſtrenſem.

Thomas Merk monachus Weſtmonaſterienſis ſucceſſit, à Bonifacio 9. epiſcopo Ro: in gratiam regis Richardi creatus. Hic poſtea anno 5°. Henrici 4[i]. tranſlatus fuit ad eccleſiam Sarum.

Succeſſit Gul: Strikeland creatus per Bonifacium 9. epiſcopum Ro: Hic fecit mag: campanile in cathedr: eccleſia a medietate ad ſummum, una cum quatuor magnis campanis in eadem, & ſtalla perpulchra in choro, & coopertorium cancellæ ejuſdem.

Ædificavit turrim magnam in manerio de Roſa, quæ adhuc vocatur Strikelands Towre.

Obiit anno D. 1419. penult: Aug: & an. conſecr: ſuæ viceſimo.

a Sic, cum aſteriſco. *b Sic, cum aſteriſco, ut proxima Sectio præcedat. Aliter apud Godwinum, qui docet Hugonem fato conceſſiſſe* 1223. *& Walterum eodem anno fuiſſe conſecratum.*

Suc-

Succeſſit Rogerus Whelpedale profeſſor Theologiæ. Obiit London: in manerio ſuo anno 1422. 4°. die Febr: 3. ſuæ conſecrat: anno. Sepultus eſt Londini in eccl: cathdr: S. Pauli.

Succeſſit Gul: Barro. Vixit in epiſcop: 7. annis. Obiit apud Roſam in feſto S. Cutheberti anno D. 1429. & ſepultus eſt Carleoli in capella S. Catarinæ.

Succeſſit Marmaducus Lumley electus per capit: anno D. 1430.

Nicolaus Cloſſe ſucceſſit: & poſtea per regem tranſlatus eſt ad eccl: Ciceſtren: & cito poſt deceſſit.

Succeſſit Gul: Percy filius comitis Northumbr:

Succeſſit Joannes Kingeſcot. Hic fuit Confeſſor regis, doctor utriuſque legis, & Glouceſtrenſis.

Succeſſit Richardus Scroope.

c
Succeſſit Edmundus [a] Storye.

Succeſſit Richardus Belle, baccaular: Theolog: & Prior Dunelmenſis. Fecit plurima ædificia in manerio de Roſe.

Reſignavit Gul: Senoſe, abbati S. Mariæ, & ſic ſucceſſit in ſede Gul: Senoſe.

Succeſſit Rogerus Labur cancellar: epiſcopi Dunelmen:

Succeſſit Joannes Penny abbas de Leyceſtre.

Succeſſit Joannes Kyte ſubdecanus capellæ regis, archiepiſcopus primo Armachanus, poſtea Thebanus, tunc epiſcopus Carleolenſis. Pulchre ædificavit in Roſe.

Succeſſit Robertus Aldrige.

Epiſcopi Landavenſes. Pag. 473.

Breoſa
Anno D. 1265. Gul. de Brehus ingenuus adoleſcens electus. Obiit anno D. 1287.

S. Dubricius.
S. Theliaus.
t
S. [b] Odoceus.
Ubeluinus.
r
[c] Aidanus.
Elgiſtille.
Lunapeius.
Gomeregwyus.
Arguiſtille.
Goruannus.
Guidlovius.

w
[d] Edilbinus.
Grecielus.
Berthegwynus.
Trithanus.
Elvogus.
Catguaret.
Cerenhir.
[e] * Nobis.
* Pater.
G
[f] Subfridus.

a Sic, cum c *ſupra lin.* *b Sic, cum* t *ſupra lin.* *c Sic, cum* r *ſupra lin.* *d Sic, cum puncto ſub* b, *& cum* w *ſupra lin.* *e Sic, cum aſteriſcis.* *f Sic, cum* G *ſupra lin.*

 Nuth

Nuth.
Cymelliauth.
Lybiauth.
Gowganus.
Marthilinde.
Blethery.
Joſeph.
Herwaldus.
Urbanus.
Huthredus.
Nicholus.
33. Gul. de Salſo Mariſco.
Henricus Prior de Abergevenny.
Gul: Prior de Goldeclife.
Helias de Radenor.
Gul: de Burgo.
Joannes de la Ware abbas de Morgan.
Gul: de Radenor.
Gul: de Brewis.
Joannes de Monemuta.
Joannes de Egleſclif frater Præd:
Joannes Paſchal frater Carmel:
Rogerus Cradoc frater Minor.
n
Thomas [a] Rusſhoukes frater Præd:
Gul: Bodfiſham frater Præd:
Edmundus de Byri monach: Bened:
Andreas Barret doctor legum.
Tidemannus abbas de Bello loco.
Joannes Burghul frater Præd:
Thomas Peverel frater Carmel:
Joan: de la Zouch doctor Theologiæ, frater Minor.
Joannes Welles doctor Theolog: frater Minor.
Nicolaus Aſheby Prior Weſtmonaſt:
Joannes Howden doctor Theol: frater Præd:
Joan: Smith doctor Theologiæ.
Joannes Marſhal Dr. Theolog:
Joan: Ingleby Prior de Shene.
Milo Sawley eleemoſynarius de Abbendune, ac poſt abbas Eveſhamen.
Georgius de Atigna frater Præd:
61. Robertus Holgate mag: or: S. Gilberti.

Pag. 474. Anno D. 1257. obiit Sewallus archiepiſcopus Ebor: Succeſſit ei Godefridus de Ludham.

Anno D. 1259. W. Giffardus conſecratus in epiſcopum Ebor:

Anno D. 1279. Wilhel: Wykewane cancellar: eccl: Ebor: ſucceſſit Giffardo.

Pag. 475. *Ex antiquo Codice de epiſcopis Dunnoc.*

Felix familiaris Sigeberto exulanti in Gallia.

Felix mortuo Corpualdo rege venit in Angliam cum Sigeberto.

Sigeberto regnante Felix apoſtolus & epiſcopus orient: Angl:

Hic Felix Scholas literarum oportunis locis conſtituit.

a Sic, cum n *ſupra lin.*

Dunnoc

Dunnoc quæ nunc Fylcheſtow.

Cum ſediſſet 17. annis obiit ſepultus apud Dunnoc, poſtea tranſlatus ad Seham, ubi, ſecundum quoſdam, aliquando fuit ſedes epiſcopalis. Locus hic à Danis deſtructus. Sed corpus quæſitum & inventum ſepultum poſtea Rameſiæ.

Seham, nunc vulgo Some, 4. paſſuum millibus ab Eleeye opp: & ſede epiſcopali.

Thomas ejus diaconus ex Girviorum provincia oriundus ſucceſſit. Præfuit annis quinque.

Succeſſit Bonifacius, qui & Bergiſel, genere Cantius. Præfuit annis 17.

Succeſſit Biſi, qui moriens duobus locum dedit.

Defuncto Biſi, duo epiſcopi provinciam illam rexere uſque
brighti
ad tempus Egberti regis Weſtſax:

Hii apud [a] *Dunovicam.*	*Hii apud* [b] *Helmehamenſes.*
Bedewinus.	Ecca.
Northbertus.	Eaſculphus.
Ecelatus.	Eadredus.
Edelfridus.	Cuthwinus.
Lamfertus.	Albertus.
Athelwulphus.	Eglaphus.
Unfertus, alias Huferdus.	Hardredus.
Sibba, alias Sigga.	Alſinus.
Hu d [c] Hunfertus. *	Thitefertus. *

* Hii duo erant epiſcopi Orient: Angl: Unfertus, qui & Alherdus, [d] Elmhamenſis, & Tithefertus Dommacenſis, quando Offa rex regnavit, & fecit archiepiſcopatum apud Lichefeld. Hunbrightus, Weremundus, & Wilredus: hii fuerunt tempore Ludecani regis Merc: & Ecfricti regis Weſtſax: Sed eodem Ludecano & ejus anteceſſore Burthredo incurſantibus provinciam, & epiſcopis neceſſariorum copia deſtructis, ex duobus unus factus eſt, & apud Elmeham ſedem obtinuit Adulphus. Pag. 476. Hic fuit tempore regis Edwini. Alfricus, Tedredus, Tedredus, Elſtanus, Algarus ſanctus, (qui per viſionem cognovit deceſſum S. Dunſtani archiepiſcopi,) Alwinus, Elfricus, (qui fuit Prior Elienſis,) ſed Stigandus ejectus, pro quo Grinketel electus duos tenuit epiſcopatus, ſcilicet Orientalium Angl: & Orient: Sax: vel Auſtralium Sax: ſecundum quoſdam, & verius. Sed tandem Stigandus tantum procuravit ſibi Au-

a *Sic ipſe Lelandus correxit. Primum ſcripſerat* Elmeham. b *Sic etiam hic Lelandus propria manu emendavit.* Dommoc *antea.* c *Sic, cum virgula ſub* Hun, *& cum* Hu *&* d *ſupra lin.* d *Pro ratione prioris Emendationis* Dommacenſis *pro* Elmhamenſis, *& vice verſa* Elmhamenſis *pro* Dommacenſis *reponi debet.*

ſtralium

ſtralium Sax: epiſcopatum, Grinketel dejecto, & fratri ſuo A-
Agelmarus, frater Stigandi. gelmaro epiſcopatum Orient: Angl: cui ſucceſſit Arfaſtus. Hic tranſtulit ſedem de Elmham ad Tetfordiam tempore Gul: regis ex edicto concilii. Fuit capellanus Gul: regis.

Gul: de Bellophago vir egregius prædicto ſucceſſit, & ſimiliter ſedit apud Tetford. & iſti duo tantum.

Herbertus ſucceſſit tempore Gul: Junioris cog: Loſinga. Hic prius fuit Prior Fiſcanni, poſtea abbas Rameſiæ, & pater ſuus Robertus abbas Wintoniæ.

Herbertus in pago [a] Oxinienſi natus.

Unde poſt exactum triennium ad Orientalium Anglorum electus & conſecratus eſt. Vir igitur prudentis conſilii, vagæ ſedis non ferens injuriam, quæ nunc in vico, qui Elmeham ſacello ligneo, nunc apud Tetfordenſe oppidulum in alienæ poſſeſſionis eccleſia, ſive in aliis quibuſlibet locis pro ſingulorum epiſcoporum libitu habebatur, multa ſibi locum Norwici comparavit pecunia, primo à rege Gul: & Henr: deinde ab ipſis loci fidelibus in quo in S. Trinit: nomine incepit, & majori ex parte perfecit eccleſiam.

Hinc monachorum, inde epiſcopales conſtituit officinas, monaſticæ quietudini conſulens.

Alias præclari operis conſtituit eccleſias. Primam in colle,
Pag. 477. qui epiſcop: eccleſiæ interjecto flu: eminet. Secundam Norwici in curia epiſcopi. Tertiam apud Elmeham. Quartam Lemniæ. Quintam Gernemuæ. Quas omnes perpetuo jure monach: tradidit dominio. Obiit anno D. 1109. pontific: ſui 29.

Iſte Herebertus apud Tetford: monachos Cluniacen: inſtituit. Vacavit ſedes 3. annis. Herebertus ſepultus Norwici.

Eborardus archid: Sareſbir: ſucceſſit. Sedit 29. annis. Obiit Fontan̄.

Epiſcopatus Norwicen: habet 4. archidiaconos, & 45. decanatus.

Archid: Norwicen: habet 12. (13.) [b] diac: Decanatus.

Norwic. & Taverham.	Toftes.
Blafeld.	Briſelee.
Ingeworth.	Brekles.
Sparham.	Lennam.
Holt.	Tetford.
Walſingham.	Flegge.

a *Sic.* b *Sic.*

Archid:

Archid: Northfol: habet 12.

Reppes.	Rokeland.
e	Cranewiz.
Humiliarde.	Fincham.
Depewade.	Hecham.
Walteneſham.	un
Broke.	Brimham.
Redenhale.	Hengham.

11.
Archid: Southfolk habet 12.

Lothingland.	Hoxne.
Wayforde.	Donewich.
Claydonloſe.	Gipwic.
Wylforde.	Samford.
Carleford.	Orforde.
Colneys.	

Archid: Sudbyriæ habet 8. diac:

Fordeham.	Sudbyri.
Tynghoe.	Blakburne.
Stow.	Hertiſmer.
Thedewardſtreate.	Clare.

Gulielmus dictus Turbe anno D. 1150. ſucceſſit Eborardo genere Normannus, monachus Norwicenſis, deinde Prior ejuſdem loci à conventu electus. Hujus tempore combuſta Norwicen: eccleſia. Sedit 25. annis. Sepultus in eccleſ: Norwicen: Pag. 478.

Joannes de Oxonia anno D. 1170. ſucceſſit. Fuit decanus Sareſbir: Conſummavit eccleſiam ab Herberto inceptam & infirmariam ædificavit. Hic etiam eccleſiam S. Trinitatis de Gippevico & officinas ejuſdem incendio conſumptas reædificavit, & eccleſ: conſecr: Sedit 26. annis. Obiit an: D. 1200. Sepultus Norwici.

Joannes de Gray clericus ſucceſſit & juſticiarius Domini Joannis regis anno D. 1201. Hic fecit aulam & totam choream ædificiorum de Geywode. Poſtulatus fuit ad eccleſ: Cantuar: ſed caſſ: electione Stephanus Langedone factus fuit epiſcopus Cantuar: Sedit annis 14. ſepultus in Norwicen: eccleſia. Vacavit ſedes 7. annis.

Succeſſit Pandulphus legatus Ro: anno D. 1222. & Henr. 3. anno 6. Hic archam cum relliquiis dedit. Sedit 5. annis. Sepultus Norwici.

Thomas de Blomeville ſucceſſit anno D. 1226. Sedit 10. annis. Sedes vacabat 3. annis.

Gul: de Raghele ſucceſſit: & anno 3. pont: ſui tranſlatus ad ſedem Winton: Obiit Turonis anno D. 1250.

Gualterus

Gualterus Suffeld regens in Decretis Pariſiis. Hic fecit hoſpitale S. Egidii in Norwic. & poſſeſſionibus dotavit. Fecit etiam novam capellam D. Mariæ in cathedr: eccleſ: Norwici, ubi ſepultus eſt anno pontif: ſui 13.

Simon de Wanton Henr: 3. clericus & juſtitiarius ſucceſſit anno D. 1258. Sedit 8. annis. Sepultus eſt in nova capella S. Mariæ.

Pag. 479. Rogerus de Skerning Prior Norwicen: ſucceſſit anno D. 1259. Tempore hujus combuſta eſt eccleſia à civibus Norwicenſibus anno ult: Henr: 3. Sedit annis 12.

Succeſſit Gul: de Midleton. Hic eccleſiam Norwicen: dedicavit præſente Edouardo rege. Sedit annis 11. Sepultus eſt in capella beatæ Mariæ.

Radulphus de Waulpole archid: Elienſis ſucceſſit ex dono Bonefacii Papæ. Hic anno pont: ſui 11. tranſlatus eſt ad eccleſ: Elien:

Joannes Prior Elienſis ex dono Bonefacii epiſcopi Ro: ſucceſſit. Hic procuravit confirmationem de primis fructibus à Clemente pont: Ro: Carnariam ex occident: parte eccleſiæ ſuæ cathedr: conſtruxit, & cantariam 4. capellanorum ibidem ſtabilivit. Hic magnam aulam & capellam in curia epiſcopi ædificavit. Sedit 26. annis.

Gul: Ermyn clericus regis ſucceſſit ex collat: pont: Ro: Sedit annis 11.

Antonius de Beek magiſter in theologia ſuc: clericus in curia Ro: ex donat: pont: Ro: Sedit annis 7. Sepultus in eccleſ: Norwicen: intoxicatus, ut fertur, à propriis ſervis.

Gul: Bateman. Hic primos fructus omnium eccleſ: Norwicen: vacant: poſt multas lites inter epiſcopum & diœceſin per bullas apoſtol: perpetuo confirmavit. Fundavit Cantebrig: duo Collegia, ſcilicet S. Trinitatis & Annunt. D. Mariæ, vocatum Gunville Haule. Obiit anno D. 1355. Sepultus in Norwicen: eccleſ:

D. Taylar.
Obiit Bateman Romæ, ut ego didici à præſide collegii S. Trinitatis.

Malepetite.
Bateman habuit 2. fratres, alterum equitem, alterum abbatem.

D. Hinmar.
Thomas Percy ædificavit caſtrum de Wreſehille in provint: Ebor:

Thomas Percy ex dono Pont: Ro: ad inſtantiam Henr: ducis Lancaſtr: frater comitis Northumbr: baccalarius Oxon: in artibus.

Reparavit preſbyterium.

Grunthorp nomen villæ.

Henr: le Spenſer opera fratris ſui D. Spenſer qui ſtetit in guerris papæ ſucceſſit. Sedit annis 36. Sepultus in Norwicen: eccleſia.

Pag. 480. Alexander Prior eccleſ: Norwicen: electus. Hunc Henr: 4. refutavit, & in carcere in Wyndeſore poſuit. At poſt biennium

ennium agente Arundel Cantuar: conſecratus eſt. Sedit annis ſex. Sepultus in capel: B. Mariæ.

Richardus Curteney in utroque jure licentiatus & cancellar: Oxon. Obiit in obſidione de Hareflete. Sedit annis 2. Sepultus Weſtmonaſter: in capella S. Edwardi in ſeptentr: parte feretri in ipſo oſtii ingreſſu.

Joannes Wakering cuſtos privati ſigilli fuit in Conſtantienſi concilio.

Hic perfecit clauſtrum in opere lapideo ex parte occident: ab oſtio aulæ hoſpitum. Sedit annis 12.

Gul: Alnewik legum doctor & cuſtos privati ſigilli. Anno 10. pontif: ſui tranſlatus ad ſedem Lincoln: Hic fieri fecit majus hoſtium occident: cum feneſtra ſupereminenti in Cathedr: eccleſ:

Thomas Brouns utriuſque legis doctor epiſcopus Roſenſis prius dec: Sarum. Hic defendebat libertates eccleſ: Norwic: contra cives. Sedit 9. annis.

Walterus Leherte magiſter S. Antonii baccal: Theolog:

Ingulphus primus Prior Norwicen:

Pag. 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486. vacant.

Iſtas tabulas cum ſupraſcriptis dedit huic eccleſiæ Radulphus de Baldoc bonæ memoriæ quondam epiſcopus London: Pag. 487.

Mellitus conſecratus eſt ann: D. 604.

Cedda conſecratus eſt an: D. 621.

Wine ſedit per 14. annos; ſed non connumeratur pro epiſcopo, quia non habuit eccleſiam iſtam intitulatam.

Joan: Baldoc cancellar: Angl: tantum erat Canonicus in eccleſ: S. P. London:

Erkenwaldus conſecratus eſt an: D. 675. & obiit an: D. 680.

Waldere conſecratus an: D. 680.

Ingualdus.
Egulf.
Wichet.
Filbright.
Edgarus.
Kenwaldus.
Ebaud.
Herebertus.
Oſmundus.

t t
Ecenoch.
Celbertus.
Cernlphus.
Swithulphus.
t
Ecſtan.
Ulſius.
Edelwardus.
Elſtanus.

Theodoricus conſecratus eſt anno D. 868.

Ailwinus conſecratus eſt an: D. 1044.

Elfwordus.

Robertus 1s. conſecr: an: D. 1050.

Gulielmus conſecr: eſt an: D. 1051.

Gul: à Meilphi curia à Theodredo, alias Theodorico, Wolſtanum, Brightelmum, Dunſtanum, Elſtanum, Wolſtanum, Elfhunum, Elfwinum, Elfuuordum, Robertum nominat.

Hugo.
Mauricius conſecr: eſt anno D. 1087.
Gilbertus 1^{s}. dictus Univerſalis conſecr: eſt an: D. 1127.
Robertus 2. conſecratus eſt an: D. 1139.
Richardus 2. conſecratus eſt ann: D. 1152.
Pag. 488. Gilbertus 2. dictus Foliot conſecr: an: D. 1163.
Richardus 3. conſecr: eſt an: D. 1190.
Gulielmus conſecr: eſt anno D. 1199.
Euſtachius conſecr: eſt anno D. 1221.
Rogerus conſecr: eſt anno D. 1229.
Fulco Baſſet conſecr: eſt anno D. 1244.
Henricus de Wengham conſecr: anno D. 1259.
Henricus de Sandwico conſecr: eſt an: D. 1262.
Joannes de Chiſhille conſecr: eſt an: D. 1274.
Richardus de Graveſende conſecr: eſt an: D. 1280.
Radulphus de Bauldac conſecr: an: D. 1306.
Gilbertus de Segrave conſecratus 1313. 7°. Cal: De:
Richardus de Newport conſecr: eſt an: D. 1317. Id. Maii.
Stephanus de Graveſend conſec: eſt an: D. 1318.
Richardus de Binteworth.
Radulphus de Strateforde.
Nicolas de Northburg.
Simon de Sudbyri.
Robertus Fitzhugh.
Thomas Kempe.
Richardus Hille.
Thomas Savage.
Gul: Warham.
Gul: Barons.
Richardus Fitzjames.
Cuthebertus Tunſtal.
Joannes Stokeſley.

Pag. 489. *Obitus aliquorum epiſcoporum London.*

Anno D. 1107. obiit Mauricius epiſcopus 6. Cal: Octobr:
Anno D. 1127. obiit Richardus de Beleſmo.
Anno D. 1139. obiit Gilbertus Univerſalis 5. Id. Aug:
Anno D. 1150. obiit Robertus 2^{s}. epiſcopus.
Anno D. 1162. obiit Richardus 2^{s}. 4. No. Maii.
Anno D. 1187. obiit Gilbertus 2. 12. Cal. Mart:
Anno D. 1198. obiit Richardus 3.
Anno D. 1226. Cal. Apr: obiit Gul: de S. Mariæ eccleſia.
Anno D. 1200. [a] * 2. Cal: Novembr: obiit Euſtachius de Faucumbe.
Anno D. 1243. obiit Rogerus Leyner 7. No: Oct.
Anno D. 1259. obiit 12. Cal: Junii Fulco Baſſet.
Anno D. 1262. 3. Id. Jul: obiit Henricus de Wengham. Eodem anno Richardus Talebot electus, [b] confirmatus. Obiit 4. Cal: Octobr.
Anno D. 1274. 16. Cal: Oct: obiit Henricus de Sandwic.
Anno D. 1287. Id. Febr: obiit Joannes de Chiſhulle.

a Sic, cum ſtellula. *b Hæc vox ſupra lin. ſcribitur.*

Anno

Anno D. 1304. 5. Id Decembr: obiit Richar: de Graveſende.

Anno D. 1313. 9. Cal: Aug: die Martis obiit Radulphus de Baldac.

Anno D. 1316. 15. Cal. Decembr: obiit Gilbertus de Segrave.

Anno D. 1318. 9. Cal. Sept: obiit Richardus de Newporte.

Nomina Decanorum eccleſ: S. Pauli London: Pag. 490.

Wulmannus fuit primus, cujus tempore ſtatutum fuit per Mauricium epiſcopum & capitulum pſalterium dici intra 30. canonicos per quinos Pſalmos.

Radulphus de Diſceto.
Alardus de Burham.
Robertus de Watforde.
Martinus de Pateſhull.
Hugo de Marni.
Radulphus de Langforde.
Galfridus de Lucy.
Gul: de S. Mariæ eccleſia.
Henricus de Cornehull.
Gualterus de Salerne.
Robertus de Bartoun.
Petrus de Newport.
Richardus de Talebot.
Galfridus de Feringes.
Joan: de Chiſhull.
Herveus de Borham.
Thomas de Ingoldeſthorp.
Richardus de la Leye.
Gul: de Montefort.
Radulphus de Baldoc.
Arnaldus de Cantilupo cardinalis.
Joannes de Sandale electus.
Richardus de Newport electus.
Magiſter Vitalis.
Joannes de Everdoun.
Gilbertus de Bruera.
Richardus de Kilmington.
Thomas Trillek.
Joan: Appleby.
Thomas Enore.
Thomas Stowe.
Thomas More.
Reginal: Kentwod.
Thomas Leſeux.
L. Buthe.
Gul: Say.
Rogerus Radeclif.
Thomas Winterburne.
Gul: Worſeley.
Ro: Shirburne.
Joan: Colet.
Richardus Pace.
Richardus . . . . .

Pag. 491, 492. vacant.

Kingliſſus rex Weſtſax: Chelrici filius, fundavit caſtrum de Kingeleſworth, & prioratum ejuſdem. Quitellinum vero & omnes, quos in necem ſuam conſpiraſſe dedicerat, aut trucidavit aut in deditionem coëgit. Quitellinum vero in loco, qui lingua Angl: Quitelinelaw dicitur, interemit, de cujus nomine locus ille ita vocatus eſt. Pag. 493.

Cedwaladrus, quem Angli dicunt filium fuiſſe Kenberti, de genere Ceaulini.

Brithricus rex Weſtſax: veneno periit, & ſepultus eſt apud Werham.

Edmundus Senior occiſus apud Couchelbyri.

Chelricus rex occiſus in Steinemore.

 Anno

Anno D. 1256. inceptum fuit novum opus eccleſiæ S. Pauli London.

Anno D. 1276. & regis Eduardi 4°. Prædicatores emerunt caſtrum Baynard, & anno D. 1279. ædificare eccleſiam cœperunt.

Anno D. 1280. Fulco Lovel electus London: epiſcopus, & craſtino electionis reſignavit: & electus fuit magiſter Richardus de Graveſende.

Anno D. 1282. cecidit pons London: per multitudinem glaciei.

Henricus Waleis eodem anno ædificavit domos juxta S. Paulum, & apud Wulchirch quod vocatur Stokkes.

Anno D. 1285. crux nigra Walliæ delata fuit cum proceſſione à S. Helena Weſtmonaſterium.

Hugo de Eveſham. Anno D. 1287. Hugo de Eveſham Angl: cardinalis obiit Romæ.

Anno D. 1290. Adam de Stratton baro de Scaccario captus fuit, & inventa ſunt in ejus theſaurario 16. millia marcarum monetæ novæ, & 3. millia veteris.

Eduardus rex dedit cum Margareta filia ſua 40. millia marcarum in nuptias Joanni de Brabant.

Pag. 494. Cor Alphonſi, filii regis Edwardi, & cor Alenoræ reginæ, & cor Joannis Veſci ſepulta apud Prædic: London:

Thomas filius Edwardi primi, natus apud Brotherton prope Ferybridge.

Anno D. 1292. crux apud Cheringes incepta fuit.

Anno D. 1293. comes de Bars duxit apud Briſtol Alienoram, filiam Eduardi regis, in uxorem.

Eodem anno fundata fuit domus Minoriſſarum extra Algate London: per Edmundum fratrem Edwardi primi.

Herewich op: Eſtſax:

Anno D. 1295. Hugo de Clare ſubito obiit, & ſepultus eſt apud fratres Præd: London. 7. Id: Novembr:

Anno D. 1296. D^{s}. Gilbertus Clare comes Gloceſtr: obiit, & ſepultus eſt apud Teokeſbyri.

Anno D. 1298. 3. Cal. Apr. in vigilia Palmarum combuſtæ fuerunt domus regis in pal: apud Weſtmonaſter: videlicet parva aula, & plures domus conjunctæ, & camera reginæ, & fere omnes domus abbatiæ præter monaſter:

Anno D. 1299. conſtructum eſt novum [a] templum'' S. Martini in Vinetria per executores Matthæi de Columbaris.

Anno D. 1303. D. Margareta, filia regis Angl: comitiſſa Holandiæ & Selandiæ, nupſit Humfrido de Boun comiti Hereford.

a Vocem hanc adjeci.

In

In tabulis, ſive Chronicis Radulphi de Baldoc eſt abbreviatio hiſtoriæ Galfredi Monemutenſis. Tum præterea Epitome hiſtoriæ regum Saxonicorum. Poſtremo etiam à tempore Gul: Conqueſtoris ad ſua tempora.

Pag. 495, 496. vacant.

Ex libro de antiquitate Paulinæ eccl: Londini & rebus in ea geſtis. Pag. 497.

Ædelbertus rex deo inſpirante pro animæ ſuæ remedio dedit epiſcopo Mellito terram quæ appellatur Tillingeham ad monaſter: ſui ſolatium, ſcilicet S. Pauli. Et ego rex Æthelbertus ita firmiter [a] concedo" tibi præſuli Mellito poteſtatem ejus habendi & poſſidendi, ut in perpetuum in monaſterii utilitate permaneat, &c. Qua de re ego epiſcopus Mellitus cum rege Æthelberto Hunfredum epiſcopum ſubſcribere rogavi. Signum manus Hunfridi epiſcopi. Signum Letharii epiſcopi. Signum manus Abbanæ. Signum Æthelwaldi. Signum Æſwine, & aliorum. Tillingham & 24. hidæ prope London.

Rex Anglorum Æthelſtanus primus monarcha admonitione Theodorici London: epiſcopi contulit B. Paulo Sandon cum Rodhe; Adeleyam [b] cum" Luffehale; & Belcham, & Wik-ham (u), & Tidwoldington, & Ronewelle, & [c] Ealdulfeſnaſe, & Draiton, & Berne, & Neſdon cum Wileſdon.

Ego Edgarus rex, rogatus quidem ab epiſcopo meo Deorwulfo, & principe meo Ældredo, ut aliquam partem terræ liberam darem in perpetuum in monaſter: S. Pauli, id eſt, 15. manſiones in loco qui vocatur Naſingſtok: & mihi cum lato digno pretio & 60. mancas in auro puriſſimo &c. Teſtes Odo archiepiſcopus. ☞ [e] Wurfere" dux. Beorthwlf dux. Drithwald dux.. Ealhferd epiſcopus. Mucel dux. Eaſtmund dux. Eadmund epiſcopus. Ædelwlf dux. Ælfred dux. Ealſtan dux. Garwlf min. Ealheard abb. Ædelward pater. Aegberth min. Wlfhelm min. Æthelſtan pater. Ægſted min. Acca min. Wlfred dux. Æla min. Wyſige min. Wærfred dux. Ælfred min.

Naſingſtok, alias Naſeſtoke, in Eſtſax.
Talebote.
Manca continet [d] 30. peninges, 6. li. grani Angl.

Edwardus 3. contulit B. Paulo Berling & Chingeforde, & confirmavit donationem, quam Ediva [f] cum viro ſuo de terra quæ vocatur Wigelay fecit. Pag. 498.

S. Eduardus Confeſſor.
Chinge forſan in partibus de Waultham Foreſte.

a Hæc vox bis occurrit. b Hæc etiam vox bis occurrit. c Sic, cum u *ſupra* f. *d Ita ſcripſi. Et ſic procul dubio volebat Talebotus, licet in Lelando ſit* 3. *tantummodo. e Sub hac voce lineolam ductam habemus in MS. f Hæc vox bis habetur in MS.*

Ex charta Gul: Baſtardi.

Scitote quod ego concedo Deo & S. Paulo, & Mauritio epiſcopo, & ſucceſſ: ſuis caſtellum de Storteforde, & omnia quæ ad illud pertinent: & nominatim terras quas Gul: diaconus, & Radulphus frater ejus de me tenent, ut [a] perpetuum poſſideant, ſicut alias terras quas anteceſſores mei reges S. Paulo dederunt &c.

Apparet ex altera charta Gul: Baſtardi Gul: epiſcopum London: prædeceſſorem Mauritii, habuiſſe caſtellum de Storteford in Eſtſax:

Gul: Baſtard ſcripſit Radulpho Bainardo, Galfrido de Magnavilla, & Petro de Valloniis pro immunitate eccl: Paulinæ.

Thaini.

Gul: rex Galfrido de Magna villa & R. del Parc.

Writel in Eſtſax.

Gul. rex, Sueno de Eſtſax.

Hida de Fleota, ubi naves S. Pauli cum petra ſolent applicare, an ſit Henrici Arborii, an pertineat ad S. Paulum?

primus

Henricus Hugoni de Bokeland &c. Sciatis me dediſſe deo & eccl: S. Pauli Londini, & Richardo ejuſdem eccleſiæ epiſcopo, tantum de foſſato mei caſtelli ex parte [b] Tamenſis ad meridiem, quantum opus fuerit ad faciendum [c] ejuſdem eccl: & tantum de eodem foſſato, quantum ſufficiat ad faciendam viam extra murum, & ex altera parte eccl: ad aquilonem quantum prædictus epiſcopus de eodem foſſato diruit. Teſtib: Ranulpho Cancell: & Gilberto de Aquila.

Henricus *(primus)* Alberico de Ver.

Ver non dum comes Oxon.

Henr: *(primus)* rex Gul: Mallet. Præcipio tibi ut reddas Canonicis S. Pauli quicquid cepiſti de Berlinges tempore Gul: fratris mei.

Ranulphus Peverellus dedit eccl: S. Pauli Edburgeton ad uſum luminaris.

Pag. 499.

Henricus *(primus)* rex Hugoni de Bokeland. Sciatis me dediſſe S. Paulo, & Richardo ejuſdem loci epiſcopo, & ſucceſſ: ejus decimam partem totius venationis quam capiam ego, & ſucceſſores mei in Eſtſexia: &c. Apud Wulfrunehamton.

Wulfrunehamton.

Eccleſiæ de Stow & Blideburg in Southfolk.

Henricus ſecundus confirmavit privilegia Paulinæ eccl: dum ageret apud Berchamſtede.

Aſche

Adam de Belum & Rogerus de Fraxino teſtes cujuſdam donationis.

Gul: *(primus)* rex Angl: clamo quietas in perpetuum 24. hidas quas rex Æthelbert dedit S. Paulo juxta murum London &c. Teſte Eudone dapifero.

[a] *Sic.* [b] *Sic.* [c] *Sic.*

Ex

Ex charta Richardi epiſcopi London:

Reddo Canon: S. Pauli quoddam ſuum nemus de Eadulfeſnaſa, quod in quodam meo parco de Clakendon incluſeram. Teſtis inter alios Gul: de Wokendona.

Eccleſiæ in valle Haddam de Aldebiria, de Pelham Richardi de Furnelles, & Pelham Gul: de Sarneriis.

Eccleſia de Sutheminſtre cum duabus hidis, Meiland, & mariſco, & decimis pertinet ad theſaurariam S. Pauli.

Richardus de Bealmes epiſcopus London:

Comes Reginaldus, Petrus de Bellocampo, Gul: Mallet, Reginaldus filius Urſonis teſtes cujuſdam chartæ Henr: 2[i]. apud Mounfort.

Apparet ex charta Agathonis epiſcopi Ro: ad Erkenwaldum epiſcopum London: de monaſter: S. Pauli London: monachos fuiſſe ibidem inſtitutos, niſi ego male colligo.

Apparet ex charta Ethelredi regis, patris Edwardi confeſſ: Paul: eccl: ab eo aliquot terris donatam.

Liberalitas Ethelſtani erga eccl: D. Pauli Londini. Pag. 500.

Do decem manſas ad Sandonam cum roda, & octo [a] at Eardeleage cum Luffenhed, & decem ad Bilcham cum Wicham, & octo ad Tidwoldton, & 12. ad Runwelle, & 30. ad Eadulfeſnes, & decem ad Draitune, & octo ad Berne, & decem ad Neoſdune cum Wileſdune.

Teſtes cujuſdam Donat: Ethelredi.

Ealfredus dux, Ælffius ſatrapa regis, Ufegeat ſatrapa regis, Frena ſatrapa regis.

Teſtes alterius Donat:

Ælffi abbas on Coppaford, Ælfere ealderman, Brightnoth Ealderman, & Ædric ealderman.

Radulphus de Seleham reſtituit terras in Lodeſword ablatas ab eccl: S. Oſithæ. Lodeſword in Southſax, ut arbitror.

Mr. Scholarum in eccl: S. Pauli London:

Joannes rex dedit manerium de Stoke prope Guldeford eccl: S. Pauli London.

Hubertus de Burgo comes Cantiæ dedit liberum aditum hominibus Paul: eccl: in Berlinges & Hundredo ſuo de Rocheforde, & remiſſionem thelonei in mercatis & nundinis, quod aliter exigere potuiſſet ratione libertatis ſuæ caſtellariæ.

In eccl: S. Pauli Londini ſunt 30. præbendæ, quatuor archidiaconatus, ſcilicet de London, Eſſex, Colcheſter, & Midleſex; Theſauraria, Cancellaria, & Cantaria, quas confert epiſcopus.

Schola de arcubus.

Schola S. Martini.

[a] *Sic.*

Decimæ

Decimæ de Britlingeſey.
Aldredeſgate.
Creplegate.
Ludgate.

Pag. 501. *Nomina Præbendarum in eccl: S. Pauli Londini.*

Totehal.	S. Pancratius.
Neſdon.	Ealdelande.
Holeburne.	Herleſton.
Wildeland.	Chaumberlengeſwodde.
Sneating.	Ealdeſtrete.
Kentiſſetoun.	Oxegate.
Raculneſlande.	Conſumpta.
Wileſdon.	Bruneſbyri.
Wenlakeſbyri.	Niweton.
Kadington.	Hoxton.
Portepole.	Rugemere.
a * Cadington.	Iſeldon.
Cheſewik.	Mapeſbyri.
Twiſerde.	Mora.
Brandeſwoode.	Halywelle.

Pag. 502. Eccleſia S. Michaëlis in foro. Forſan in Chepe.
Eccl: S. Michaëlis in Hetha.
Eccl: S. Benedicti in Hetha.
Eccl: S. Antonini.
Eccl: S. Magdalenæ in piſcaria.
Eccl: S. Petri in Bradeſtreat.
Eccl: S. Benedicti de Graſechirch.
Eccl: S. Martini Ordgari.

Paules Bellecham prope Clare. Eccl: de Bellocampo.

Chelmeresforde.

Minores Canonici in capella S. Mariæ percipiunt annuatim 5. marcas pro miſſa ſolenni à vicario de Finchingfeld.

Canonici minores pro miſſa Apoſtolorum recipiunt ſingulis annis novem libras de eccl: de Sunnebiry.

Capellani pro anima Fulconis epiſcopi recipiunt quindecim libras ex manerio de Boytune.

Eccl: S. Mariæ de la Hul ſuper Tameſim.

Altare S. Radegundi in eccl: S. Pauli erecta à Richardo epiſcopo 3. cum capellano perpetuo.

Capella in palatio epiſcopi London: ex dotatione Gul: epiſcopi London.

In capella S. Jacobi miniſtrat capellanus pro anima Joannis Romani de London.

a Sic, cum aſteriſco.

In

In altari S. Stephani & Laurentii miniſtrat capell: pro anima Galfredi Lucy Decani S. Pauli, & alter pro anima Gul: Dec: 2[i].

Aketon villa.

In altari apoſtolorum miniſtrant duo pro anima Pateſhul Dec. S. Pauli.

In altari S. Joan: Evang: miniſtrat unus pro anima Hugonis de London archid: Coleceſtr:

Stebbanheth.

In altari S. Ceddæ miniſtrat unus pro anima Alex: Wereford Theſaur: Pag. 503.

Eccl: de Ceſterhunte.

In alt: S. Joan: Evang: miniſtrant 2. pro animabus Fulconis epiſcopi, & Alani, ac Avelinæ ejus progenitorum.

In alt: ubi Iſabella de Brus jacet celebrat unus.

Eccl: S. Nicolai in macellis.

Stinkinde lane: Fœtida venella.

Eccl: S. Vedaſti: Forſan nunc S. Fauſters.

Godruneſlane: Forſan nunc Gutterlane.

Irenmonger lane.

Eccl: S. Michaëlis de Baſſieſhaw.

[a] Athelingſtrate: Forſan pro Wathelingſtreate.

Canonici de Beleye. Forſan Biley prope Maldon.

Parochia S. Sepulchri extra Chaumberleingate, quæ nunc, ut videtur, Newgate appellatur.

Warfa S. Pauli.

Danais hundrede in comit: Hertford:

Odeſey hundrede in comit: Hertfor:

Hundrede de Wautham in Eſtſax.

Hundrede de Bardeſtaple in Eſtſax.

Hundrede de Angre in Eſtſax.

Hundrede de Chelmeresford in Eſtſax.

Hundrede de Rocheford in Eſtſax.

Hundrede de Witbretheſherna, modo Daneſeye, in Eſtſax. Deveniſch:

Hundrede de [b] * Turreſtaple in Eſtſax.

Hundrede de Tendring yn Eſtſax.

Hundrede de Hydingforde in Eſtſax.

Britſtane hundrede in comit: Surrey.

In paroch: S. Martini de Pomerio London:

A S. Andrea ad Bakechirch.

Candlewikſtrate. Pag. 504.

Biſſopeſgate.

a Vide paullo inferius. *b Sic, cum aſteriſco.*

Nobilium via, Athelingſtreate, Watelingſtreate corrupte.

[a] Athelingſtrate.
Fons clericorum.
Paroch. S. Nicolai de Soreſdiche.
Extra portam epiſcopi.

Calices aurei in eccl: S. Pauli anno D. 1245.

Calix Alardi Decani.
Calix Roberti Clifford.
Calix Stellatus.
Calix Gul: de Bruera.

Feretrum S. Erkenwaldi.
Feretrum S. Melliti.
Feretrum ſupra mag: altare.
Feretrum S. Laurentii portatile.
Feretrum Richardi epiſcopi 3.
Feretrum Æthelberti cum lapidibus pretioſis.

Paſſionale de Scotica litera.

Pag. 505.

Ex libro Æthelwolphi, alias Lupi, monachi cellæ ſive cœnobii S. Petri de rebus in eo geſtis.

Amicorum præſtantiſſ: atque dilectiſſ: ſacerdoti magno Ecgbertho preſbytero meritis exiguus Ædelwolph intimæ charitatis ſalutem.

Ecfridus infeſto Pictorum dum cadit enſe,
En nothus Anglorum germanus regmina ſumpſit
Alfridus, & [1] natum genuit, qui nomine clarus
Gentibus enituit, Saxonum regmina ſervans.
atque
Geſtis, & verbis, & omni ſtrenuus actu
Extitit à primis; ſed non moderatus in annis,
Indocilis juvenis, ſenſus neſcitque petulcos
Subcurvare animo. Contemnens jura Tonantis
Armipotens, propriis nimium in viribus audax
Non proceres veneratus erat. Non denique Chriſtum,
Ut decuit, coluit; vacuis ſed ſubdidit omnem
Actibus heu! vitam, manſit dum corpore vita,
Hic igitur multos miſeranda morte peremit:
Aſt alios cogit ſummo ſervire parenti,
Inque monaſterii attonſos conſiſtere ſeptis.

Eanmund dux nobilis natu.

Ex his ergo fuit venerandus nomine paſtor
Eanmund. Ille pius Chriſti ſociatus amicis,
Actibus & ſecli, promiſſa ad præmia tendit.

[1] Oſredus tyrannus.

a *Vide paullo ſuperius.*

Nobilis

Nobilis hic (*ſup. Eanmund*) nimium proceri de ſanguinis ortu
Extitit in populis ſummo celebratus honore,
Nobilior domino ſummæ pro culmine mentis
Dux venerandus erat.

Anglorum proceres nimium trucidante tyranno,
Servitium Domini miles præfatus inibat. Eanmund fit monachus.

Eanmundus Chriſto indeptus quod dederat almo,
Atque Petro pariter. Eanmund fundator monaſter: S. Petri.

Cum pater famulos cellam congeſſet in almam,
Quam plures cunctos ſacris ſermonibus ornat.

Pontificalis apex, meritorum munere clarus,
☞ Eadfridus enituit, ſanctorum regmina ſervans. Eanmund ſacram inſulam petit.
Unde ergo glaucis cupiunt criſpare fluentis
Littora, quin ſatagunt nudare meantes
Curſibus, & terram præcingunt cærula ſanctam, Pag. 506.
Atque itiner cupidum pandunt, cum littora nudant.

—— Cui prompta mente ſacerdos
Pectore de gnaro pandit ſalutaria dicta. Eadfridus epiſcopus inſtruit Eanmundum.

Hæc inter famulus Chriſti dum moribus almum
Pontificem diſcit Scottorum finibus eſſe.
Ecberthum, famulum cui fidum mittere curat.

Menſa ſacrata deo magni ſub nomine patri
Advolat, & cellam nigro confirmat ab hoſte. Altare conſecratum ab Ecbertho epiſcopo.

Eſt nunc, ut viſus potuit portendere cordis,
Collis non magnus declivo tramite flexus,
Quo ſol conſurgens trutinantis tempora libræ
Pervolat. Hunc ſpinæ ſpiſſa cum fronde coronant.
Falcibus has ſciſſas toto cum germine frater
Æquoris & dorſo prædicti auferre memento,
Inque loco pulchrum domino ſic conde ſacellum.

Nuntius his dictis truſit per cærula puppim.

Perficit inde pius (*Eanmund*) perpulchri culmina templi
Exterius tabulas perfundens tegmine plumbi.

Hanc ædem domini medio ſub aggere menſam Cella S. Petri.

Diximus ut dudum Petro, quæ gignit odores
Præmitês, ſtatuit cœleſtis gratia Chriſti.

Ultan monachus cellæ S. Petri ſcriptor & pictor libr: optimus.

E quibus eſt Ultan præclaro nomine dictus
Preſbyter. Iſte fuit Scottorum gente beatus
Comptis qui potuit notis ornare libellos.

Alter erat frater Fridegils cognomine dictus
Preſbyter, atque deo pura cum mente ſacerdos.

Fridegils monachus cellæ S. Petri, vir doctus.

Hic doctrina ſimul factiſque per omnia mirus
Enituit, magna meritorum gratia comptus.

Cuicuinus monachus faber ferrarius.

Cuicuinus hic fuerat genitoris cura vocatus.

Frater erat quidam ſanctæ ſub regmine cellæ
Ad ſeclum illuſtris, dictus cognomine Merchdeof.

Pag. 507.

Mors & ſepultura Eanmundi.

Cumque diu cellam memoratus paſtor haberet
Nobilis eloquio, & cunctis venerandus in actis,
Tempore tum plenus linquit conſortia carnis,
Ingrediturque ſui felix ad gaudia Chriſti.
Tum fraterna cohors venerandi membra parentis
Culmine ſub templi digno poſuere ſepulchro.

Corpuinus 2. abbas cellæ S. Petri.

Corpuinus hunc ſequitur commiſſi paſtor ovilis,
Preſbyter egregius, vitæ ſtudioſus amator,
Senſibus & prudens & cuncto ſtrenuus actu.

Paſtor ut iſte pius complevit in ordine tempus,
Germano meruit condignam linquere ſedem.

Alduinua 3. abbas.

Alduinus hic fuerat condigno nomine dictus.

Sigbaldus 4. ab.

Quartus adeſt paſtor præclaro nomine Sigbald.
Preſbyter hic cellam multis donaribus auxit,
Atque deo dignam ſtudioſus condidit aulam.
Hæc eſt illa domus, quam mater numinis alti
Incolitans ſervat vaſti ſub culmine cœli.

Mors Sigbaldi.

Preſbyter hic doctus, dum longo tempore felix
Talia per cellam meruit jam facta novare,
Clauſit iter ſecli tranſductus ad atria cœli.

Siguinus 5. abbas.

Poſt quem germanus præmitis regmina cellæ
Siguinus alterius ſumpſit cognomine dictus.

Iglacus lector.

Tempore quo lector præclarus gaudia digni

Accu-

Siguini
Accumulat patris Iglacus nomine dictus :
De quo jamdudum perſtrinxi pauca relatu,
Anglorum de gente pios dum carmine quoſdam
Jam cecini indoctus viliſque per omnia ſcriptor.

¶ Carmen Ædelwolphi de quibuſdam illuſtribus Anglis.

Preſbyter huic functo dictus cognomine Wulffig
Cogitur eccleſiæ precibus pia regere caſtra.

Wulffig 6. abbas.

Huic ego dum primum præſentis mœnia cellæ
Jam puer ingrediens viſitando ſemper adhæſi,
Unius atque domus requiem captavimus ambo
Bis terno annorum donec jam tempore fluxo
Paſtor ovile bonus ſumpſit pietate modeſta.

Ædeluulphus puer familiaris Wulffigo.

i. e. Wulffig abbas
Hunc pater ex toto complectens pectore fidum
Credidit, & fratrum præfecit veſtibus illum.

Pag. 508. Winfridus monachus.

Jam campus ridet, florent ad gaudia Chriſti
Per cellam monachi, lætatur clerus in urbe
Quem lex una tenet, gaudenti in corde voluntas.

Te quoque ſancta domus cecini quæ carmine quondam,
Quæ ſacrata deo fulges ſub nomine Petri.

Ex ſomnio Ædeluuolphi.

Dic qua parte manet quondam meus ille magiſter
Higlac.

Higlac præceptor Ædeluuolphi 2s.

¶ Sed erat in [a] ſcanno doctor lectorque beatus
Higlac.
¶ Aſpiciens, faciem dudum de Hibernia notam
Noſcere promerui : carnali nomine dictus
Ædfridus ille fuit primis mihi doctor in annis.

Ædfridus primus præceptor Æthelwolphi.

Ecgberte
Hæc Lupus, alte pater, ſtolido de pectore clarus
Carmina compoſuit.

Lupus, qui & Æthelwolphus.

Pag. 509, 510. vacant.

Decerpta ex libro incerti autoris de epiſcopis Lindisfarnenſibus.

Pag. 511.

Venienti igitur ad ſe Aidano Scotto Oſwaldus locum ſedis epiſc: deſignavit in inſula Lindisfarnenſi, quæ à

a Sic, cum duobus punctis ſub priore n, *& cum nota quadam in margine. Eadem etiam nota cernitur paulo inferius.*

Lindi

Lindi flu: nomen ſumpſit. Continet autem hæc inſula octo milliaria per ambitum: quæ inſula nunc vocatur inſ: Sacra, Angl: Halyeland; hac de cauſſa quod S. Aidanus, Finnanus, Tuda, & Cuthebertus cum aliis ejuſdem eccl: præſul: digniſſ:
verunt
ibidem requieſcunt: poſteaque plures monachi diverſique ſeculares per Danos martyrizati ibidem ſepulti ſunt.

Ut in veteribus libr: legitur, terminus Lindisfarnen: poſſeſſionis eſt à flu: Tueda uſque ad Warnamuthe: & inde ſuperius uſque ad illum locum ubi hæc aqua Warned oritur juxta montem Hibberdune: & ab illo monte uſque ad flu: qui vocatur Brunk uſque ad illum locum ubi oritur. Et illa terra ultra Tuedam ab illo loco ubi oritur flu: Edræ ab aquilone uſque ad illum locum ubi cadit in flu: Twedæ: & tota terra quæ jacet inter flu: Edræ & alterum flu: qui vocatur Leder verſus occidentem: & tota terra quæ jacet ab orient: parte iſtius aquæ quæ vocatur Leder uſque ad illum locum ubi cadit in flu: Twedæ verſus auſtrum: & tota terra quæ pertinet ad monaſter: S. Baltheri quod vocatur Tivingham à Lambarmore uſque ad Eſtemuth.

Fundatæ ſunt primo in inſ: Lindisfarn: ſedes epiſc: ſimul & monachorum habitatio, anno D. 635. qui eſt adventus Angl: in Britann: 188. adventus S. Auguſt: 39. regni Oſwaldi 2°. Ex hac eccl: omnes eccl: & monaſter: Berniciorum ſumpſerunt originem.

Pag. 512. Northumbria diviſa in regnum Deirorum & Berniciorum.

Deirorum limes ab Humbro ad Tinam.

Berniciorum limes à Tina ad mare Scotticum.

Permanſit in Lindisfarn: inſ: ſedes epiſc: & monachica converſatio per annos 246.

Aidanus exegit in epiſc: an: 17. ac etiam pro tunc curam eccl: Ebor: & totius Northanhumbr: ſolus agebat. Nam Beda teſtante poſt deceſſum Paulini de Ebor: per 30. annos eadem Ebor: eccl: proprium non habuit paſtorem.

Aidanus 1°. epiſcop: ſui tempore 12. pueros de natione Angl: in [a] Chrō erudiendos ſuſcepit, ex quibus unus Eata poſtea epiſcopus Lindisfarn:

S. Oſwaldus interfectus à Penda rege Merc: apud Maſerfeld.

[b] * Eſt locus ille conterminus finibus Armovicæ, quia Walliæ quondam pars max: dicta eſt Armovica. A civitate etiam Shroweſbyri 7. ferme millibus verſus eandem Walliam diſtat. Territoriumque ipſum abbatis illius urbis ditioni cedit in cujus campi fundo eccl: quæ Candida dicitur in S. Oſwaldi honore fundatur. In loco non longe ab ipſo fons perennis exoritur,

Candida eccl:

[a] *F.* Chriſto. [b] *Sic, cum aſteriſco.*

ritur, qui ab incolis illius gentis fons ſancti Oſwaldi nominatur. Et in ripa fonticuli arbor pergrandis radicari cernitur, ſub umbra cujus culminis pene tota fontis amœnitas contegitur. Non longe inde ubi nunc arbor naſcitur caput S. Oſwaldi cum manibus per annum integrum ſtipitibus infixa fuerunt. Quo poſt annum deveniens cum exercitu frater & ſucceſſor reg: ejus Oſwin ea abſtulit: & caput in cœmiter: Lindisfarn: eccl: in [a] regia vero civitate manum cum brachio condidit: reliqua vero ejus oſſa primo condita ſunt in monaſter: de Bardeney: proceſſu temporis inde Gloceſtr: in monaſter: tunc monacho: ſunt tranſlata. Caput vero in brachio Pag. 513. S. Cutheberti continetur, manus dextra cum brachio in monaſter: de Burg Petri incorrúpta & integra juxta votum Aidaini epiſcopi ſervatur.

S. Aidanus epiſcopis obiit in villa regia non longe à Bebborbia anno D. 651.

Corpus Aidani primo ſepultum in cœmiterio Lindisfarn: poſtea in novam eccleſiam Petri ibidem conſtructam tranſlata ſunt oſſa Aidani, atque ad dexteram altaris ſita. Quorum partem Colmannus in Scottiam rediens ſecum tulit.

Finanus 2. epiſcopus Lindisfarn: conſtruxit novam eccl: ſecundum morem patriæ ſuæ Lindisfarni ex robore ſecto quam arundine texit. Theodorus archiepiſcopus Cantuar: hanc dedicavit: ſed Eadbertus epiſcopus Lindisfarn: ablata arundine plumbi laminis eam cooperuit. Hic Finanus baptizavit Peadam principem Mediterr: Angl: in provint: Northanhumbr: & tradidit ei 4. preſbyteros ad baptizandam ejus gentem.

Sigbertus rex Orient: Sax: ab eodem Finano baptizatus eſt. Siquidem provint: illa fidem, quam olim expulſo Mellito abjecerat conſilio regis Oſwii, [b] fidem" prædicat: Cedde monach: Lindisfaern: recepit.

Hic Cedde prius apud Mediterr: Angl: prædicaverat, non ſine fructu.

Cedde à Finano factus epiſcopus Orient: Sax: qui accepto gradu epiſc: rediit ad provint: & in civit: quæ Ithamceſter appellatur, & in Tilaburge, (quarum prior eſt in ripa Pentæ, ſecunda in ripa Tamenſis,) collecto examine famulorum Chriſti diſciplinam vitæ regul: cuſtodire docuit. Tertium monaſter: in Leſtingey conſtruxit, in quo ipſe moriens dedit illud regendum fratri ſuo Ceddæ, qui & ipſe monach: Lindiſfarn: & unus eorum quos Aidanus epiſcopus educavit. Hic poſtea fuit Ebor: epiſcopus, & poſtea jubente Theodoro epiſcopus in Lichefelde. Colmannus defuncto Finano 10. ſui Pag. 514. epiſc: anno ſucceſſit. Hic exactis in epiſc: 3. annis orta quæſtione de obſervatione paſch: apud Streneſhaulc, & ibidem

[a] Regio *MS.* [b] *Redundat.*

adju-

adjuvante Wilfrido terminata ceſſit officio repentens Scotiam.

Eata unus ex 12. pueris Angl: quos educavit Aidanus recedente Colmanno factus eſt abbas monach: in Lindisfarn: ex abbate Mailroſenſi.

Eata tranſtulit S. Cuthbertum à Mailros ad Lindisfarn: inſ: anno D. 664. & 30. anno quo Scoti domum abeuntes reliquerunt Lindisfarnen: eccl:

Tuda qui apud Scottos Auſtrinos eruditus erat, ſucceſſit in epiſc: Lindisfarn: Colmanno, & eodem anno ex peſte obiit, & ſepultus eſt in monaſterio de Penelegh.

Mortuo Tuda Wilfridus anno ætatis 30. ab Alfrido miſſus eſt in Galliam conſecrandus in epiſcopum Ebor: ſed eo diutiuſcule ibi morante Cedda, jubente Oſwio, ad eandem eccl: ordinatur. Sed poſt triennium jubente Theodoro archiepiſcopo Cedda repetiit Leſtingey, & Wilfridus omnium eccl: Northanhumbr: curam ſuſcepit. Nam Haguſtalden: eccl: alium tum non habebat. Candida Caſa nec dum epiſcopum habuerat. Eccl: quoque Lindisfarn: epiſcopum proprium non habuit, reverſo in patriam Colmanno, & mortuo Tuda. Jubente autem rege Oſwio erant ſub cura abb: Mailroſen: Eatæ fratres ejuſdem loci. Unde ipſe abbas Eata monachum ſuum S. Cuthbertum de monaſter: ſuo de Mailros, ubi ſtetit præpoſitus ann: 13. poſt mortem Boiſili magiſtri ſui & præpoſiti ejuſdem monaſter: tranſtulit in Lindisfarn: monaſter: ut ibi regulam monaſt: perfectionis autoritate doceret, anno D. 664.

Pag. 515. Cuthebertus exactis Lindisfarn: annis 12. petiit Farne inſulam.

Eata ſucceſſit Tudæ in epiſc: Lindisfarn: conſecratus Ebor: à Theodoro.

Boiſilus & Cuthebertus diſcipuli Eatæ.

Hic Eata 3. annis pontific: Lindisfarn: & Hauguſtaldenſem, quem S. Wilfridus anno D. 673. fundavit, rexit. Deinde electo Tumberto ad Haguſtal: ille ſolus præfuit Lindisfarn: ſedi.

Poſtea exactis 3. annis Tumbertus propter inobedientiam depoſitus eſt, & S. Cuthebertus in epiſcopum Haguſtalden: electus eſt in ſynodo apud Twiford.

Rex Ecbertus cum Trumwino epiſcopo navigant ad Farne, & Cuthbertum volentem nolentem à ſolitar: vita ad curam paſtoralem abducunt. Nec multo poſt Eata exactis in epiſcopatu Lindisfarn: 14. annis reductus eſt ad ſedem Haguſtaldenſem: & Cuthebertus fit epiſcopus Lindisfarn: conſecratuſque eſt Ebor: à Theodoro archiepiſcopo Cantuar: præſente rege Ecberto, & 7. epiſcopis, anno D. 685. & reg: Ecfridi 12. Cui rex Ecfride villam de Crek & 3. in circuitu ejus milliaria ei dedit, ut haberet Ebor: iens, vel inde rediens manſio-

manſionem ubi requieſcere poſſet: ubi monach: habitationem inſtituit. Et quia illa minus ſufficiens erat, Lugubaliam, quæ Luel quondam, modo Cairliel vocatur, in circuitu 15. milliaria habentem, in augmentum ſuſcepit, ubi monialium congregatione ſtabilita reginam Ermenburgam poſt mortem Ecfridi regis dato habitu relligionis conſecravit, & in perfectum divinæ ſervitutis ſcholas inſtituit.

Donatio Ecfridi regis. Pag. 516.

In nomine patris, & filii, & ſpiritus ſancti. Amen. Anno Dominicæ incarnationis 685. Congregata ſynodo juxta ſiu: Alne in loco qui dicitur Twiford, cui Theodorus archiepiſcopus Durovernenſis præſidebat, cum Cuthbertus multis legatariis ad ſe præmiſſis nequaquam poſſet ſuo loco erui, tandem ego Ecfridus rex Northumbr: cum antiſtite Trumwino, & aliis [a] * religioſis viris inſulam navigavi, & invitum ad ſynodum pertraxi, ubi omnium juſſione epiſcopatus officium ſuſcipere compellitur: cui & omnibus ſucceſſoribus ſuis cum conſilio Theodori archiepiſcopi, & Trumwini, & totius concilii pro ſalute animæ meæ, & omnium ſucceſſorum meorum, donavi villam, quæ vocatur Creec, & 3. millia in circuitu ipſius villæ. Donavi etiam civitatem quæ vocatur Lugubalia, & in circuitu ejus quindecim milliaria, ut hæc tam ipſe quam ſucceſſores ſui ad dei ſervitium in perpetuum habeant, ita ſicut ego habui libera, & quieta, & ſecundum ſuam voluntatem diſponenda.

Ego Theodorus archiepiſcopus Durovernenſis ſubſcripſi.
Ego Boſa epiſcopus ſubſcripſi.
Ego Cedde Orientalium Saxonum epiſcopus ſubſcripſi.
Ego Sexulf Merciorum epiſcopus ſubſcripſi.
Ego Trumwin Pictorum epiſcopus ſubſcripſi.
Ego Ceadda Lichefeldenſis epiſcopus ſubſcripſi.
Ego Eadhed Lindiſſy epiſcopus ſubſcripſi.

Hæc Donat: ſcripta eſt tempore Agathonis epiſcopi Ro: anno ætatis Ecfridi 40. regni vero ejus 15°.

Et, ut in veter: libr: monaſter: Dunelmenſis ſcribitur, rex Ecfridus in civitate Ebor: dedit totam terram à muro eccl: S. Petri uſque ad mag: portam verſus occidentem, & à muro ipſius eccl: uſque ad murum civitatis verſus auſtrum.

Rex autem Ecfridus anno quo fecerat Cuthbertum ordinari Pag. 517. in epiſcopum cum max: parte copiarum, quas ad devaſtandam terram Pictorum ſecum duxerat, ſecundum prophetiam Cuthberti, extinctus eſt apud Nectaneſmere, quod eſt ſtagnum Nectani 3. Cal: Jun: anno reg: 15. cujus corpus in Hii inſula Columbæ ſepultum eſt.

[a] *Sic, cum aſteriſco.*

S. Cuthebertus exactis in episc: 2. annis repetiit Farne inſ: ſuam, ubi poſt aliquot menſes obiit.

Tempore Cutheberti floruit Benedictus Biſcop, fundator monaſter: Petri & Pauli in Weremuth & Jarow.

☞ Beda natus eſt anno D. 677. regni autem Ecfridi regis 7.

Joannes Eboracenſis in 3. parte ſuæ hiſtoriæ auriæ ſcribit de Beda, allegans Gul: Malmeſbirienſem & Vincentium.

Sergius epiſcopus Ro: ſcripſit ad Ceolfridum abbatem monaſter: Petri & Pauli ut Bedam ad concilium mitteret.

Re vera tamen Beda ad concilium non ibat, ſed nec unquam Romæ fuit.

Eadbertus poſt annum ab obitu Cutheberti ordinatus eſt in epiſcopum Lindisfarn: Hic Cutheberti corpus poſt 11^{m} annum ejus obitus tranſtulit.

Obiit Eadbertus 10. epiſcop: ſui anno, qui fuit annus D. 698. Sepultus eſt Lindisfarn: una cum Cutheberto.

Eadfridus ſucceſſit. Hic oratorium S. Cutheberti in Farne reſtauravit, Felgildo tunc in vita ſolitaria poſt Ethelwoldum converſante. Fuerat Ethelwoldus monachus Ripenſis, & mortuo Cutheberto in Farne 12. ann. exegit, poſtea ſepultus Lindisfarn:

Eadfridus exactis in epiſcop: 24. ann: obiit, & ſepultus eſt Lindisfarn:

Pag. 518. Ethelwoldus ſucceſſit Eadfrido. Preſbiter hic Mailroſen: monaſter: & quondam S. Cutheberti miniſter fuit. Fecerat iſte de lapide crucem artificis opere expoliri, & in ſui memoriam in ea nomen ſuum exarari. Cujus ſummitatem multo poſt tempore dum ipſam eccl: Lindisfarn: pagani devaſtarent, fregerunt. Sed poſtea artificis ingenio reliquæ parti infuſo plumbo, ipſa fractura eſt adjuncta: ſemperque deinceps cum corpore S. Cutheberti crux ipſa circumferri ſolebat, & à populo Northanhumbr: propter utrumque ſanctum in honore haberi, quæ etiam uſque hodie in Dunelmenſis eccl: cœmiterio ſtans ſublimis utrorumque pontificum intuentibus exhibet monumentum.

Pontificatum tenente Ethelwulpho cœpit regnare in Northumbr: Ceolwulphus anno D. 729.

Ceolwulphus anno reg: ſui 9°. fit monachus Lindisfarn: Eadbertus filius ejus patrui ſucceſſit in regnum.

Ceolwulphus dedit monaſter: Lindisfarn: Brigeſne & Werceworde cum ſuis appendiciis, ſimul & eccl: quam ibi ædificaverat. Alias quoque 4. villas, videlicet Undeceſter, Hwytingham, Eadulfingham, & Egwulfingham. Hi ſunt termini Donat: prædictæ, ab aqua quæ vocatur Lina uſque ad Cocwnda; inde ad civitatem quæ vocatur Brincewel, & à Cocwnda uſque ad Hafodſhelf verſus orientem, & ab Alna

uſque

uſque ad dimidiam viam inter Cocwnda & Alna.

Ceolwulphus primo ſepultus Lindisfarn: poſtea ad Norham ab Egfrido epiſcopo tranſlatus.

Anno D. 740. Acca epiſcopus Haguſtalden: obiit cum præfuiſſet annis 24. Et 300. poſtea annis à quodam preſbytero tranſlatus. Pag. 519.

Ethelwoldus exactis 16. in epiſcop: annis migravit ad dominum a°. D. 740.

Kenulphus ſucceſſit Ethelwaldo, qui multis adverſantium moleſtiis vexatus fuit.

Offa de regio genere perſequentibus inimicis ad corpus S. Cutheberti confugerat, indeque vi poſt abſtractus infanda cæde eſt peremptus. Unde offenſus rex Eadbertus, epiſcopum cepit, captumque in Bebbanburg teneri præcepit, Friothuberto epiſcopo Haguſtaldenſi [a] Lindisfarn: epiſcop: adminiſtrante: donec placato rege de captione relaxatus Kenulphus ad ſuam rediret eccl: Hic anno D. 780. & 41°. epiſcop: ſui anno ſenio ac labore confectus vices Higbaldo ſtrenuo viro reſignavit. Et 4. poſtea quietis ſuæ anno migravit ad dominum.

Anno Higbaldi 11°. & anno D. 793. à tranſitu Cutheberti 18. eccl: Lindisfarn: ſupervenientibus pyratis Danis rapina, cæde, & ſanguine vaſtata eſt 7. Idus Junii. De hac clade Albinus in epiſtolis ad Higbaldum.

Anno ſequente Pagani vaſtaverunt portum Egfridi, & monaſter: Doni amnis, quo tempore dux eorum crudeli morte interiit.

Higbaldus completis in epiſcop: annis 22. octavo Cal. Jun: vita defunctus eſt anno D. 804.

Egbertus ſucceſſit Higbaldo, & conſecratus eſt ab Eanbaldo archiepiſcopo, & Eanberto, & Badulpho, aliis quoque epiſcopis in loco qui dicitur Bignelle 3. Non: Jun:

Tempore hujus Egberti prædaverunt Northumbr: & monaſterium Ecfridi ſpoliaverunt apud Dunemuthe: quo tempore occurrentibus Anglorum nobiliſſ: Dani partim interfecti, partim ad naves fugati ſunt. Pag. 520.

Anno ab incarnat: D[i]. 800. Egbertus rex Weſt-ſax: univit reg: ſuo regna Merc: Cantiorum, & Northumbr: cepitque Legeceſtriam, quæ & urbs Legionum dicitur, ſuper Britones, uſque tunc à Britonibus poſſeſſam. Deinde convocatis proceribus ſuis apud Winton: coronatus eſt rex totius Britan: ubi edictum fecit, ut ab illo die omnes Saxones & Jutæ vocarentur Angli, & inſula vocaretur Anglia.

Obiit Egbertus exactis in epiſcop: 18. annis Anno D. 822°.

Heathuredus Egberto ſuccedens novem annis eccl: rexit. Obiit autem anno D. 831°.

a *Sic.*

Egredus ſucceſſit, & 16. annis eccl: Lindisfarn: gubernavit. Hic ædificata in Northam eccl: eaque in honorem Petri, Pauli, & Cutheberti dedicata, tranſtulit illo corpus Ceolwulphi regis, ipſamque villam, cum duabus aliis quas ipſe condiderat, eodem nomine nuncupatis, Gedworth cum ſuis appendiciis, eccleſiam quoque & villam, quam ædificavit in loco qui Geinford appellatur, & quidquid ad eam pertinet á flu: Teſa uſque Weor, S. confeſſori Cutheberto contulit. Duas quoque villas Yliclif & Wigeclif; ſed & Billingham in Herteneſſe, quarum ipſe conditor fuerat, prædicto confeſſori donavit. Obiit Egredus anno D. 847. anno epiſc: ſui 14.

Pag. 521. Eanbertus ſucceſſit, qui 8. annis eccl: gubernavit, & obiit anno D. 849.

Eardulphus ſucceſſit; cujus pontific: anno 22. deſtructa per Danos Lindisfarn: eccl: ſedes epiſcopalis, & congregatio monach: quæ ibidem annis 141. duraverant, ceſſaverunt. Anno D. 875. adveniente Halfden Dano, Oſbertus Wercworth, & Tilemuth, Ella vero Billyngham, Yclife, & Wicclif, Crecam quoque ſacrilego auſu S. Cutheberto abripuerunt. Quo etiam anno Angl: reges, qui annis 321°. regnaverunt in Northumbr: deſierunt imperare per annos 51. Depopulationi namque ſervitutique eorundem paganorum abſque rege octo annis ſubjacebant: & ex tunc Danici generis reges regnare cœperunt.

Oſbertus, & Ella reguli.

Monachi Lindisfarn: per ſeptennium diſcurrebant cum corpore S. Cutheberti.

S. Cuthebertus apparuit regi Aluredo.

Corpus S. Cutheberti ab Eardulpho epiſcopo, & Eadredo abbate delatum ad Crecam, ibique ab abbate, cui nomen erat Gene, benigne ſuſcepti velut in proprio 4. menſibus reſidebant.

Guthredus, Hardeknuti regis filius, à paganis in Angl: ductus, & cuidam viduæ in Witingham in ſervum venditus, miraculoſo S. Cutheberti admonitu in regem elevatus eſt.

Guthredus rex Northumbr: & Alfredus rex Weſtſax: adjecerunt totam terram inter Teſam & Tinam in augmentum epiſc: S. Cutheberti. Hæc donatio facta eſt anno 13. reg: Alfredi, anno autem D[i]. 883.

Tunc cedes epiſc: quæ fuit in Lindisfarn: reſtauratur in Conecheſter, quo à Creca tranſlatum eſt corpus S. Cutheberti.

Scoti Lindisfarn: inſulam ſpoliant: quam violentiam rex Guthredus devictis bello Scottis apud Mundingden ultus eſt.

Pag. 522. Septem monachi inter ceteros præcipue deputati cuſtodiæ corporis S. Cutheberti ante conſtitutam ſedem apud Concheſter, è quibus 4. præcipui ſic vocati ſunt, Hunrede, Scitheard, Edmund & Franco, de quorum ſtirpe multi in Northanhumbr: provintia, tam clerici [a] tam laïci, ſe deſcendiſſe

[a] F. quam.

tanto

tanto magis gloriantur, quanto progenitores ſui S. Cutheberto fidelias [a] deſeruiſſe narrantur.

Anno 9. interfect: regum Northanhumb: Oſbright & Ellæ Angl: generis, reges Danici generis pagani anno D. 875. Halfeden & Eowils in Northanhumbr: regnare cœperunt uſque Tinam flu: Hiis autem qui ſuperfuerunt ultra Tinam præfecerunt Egbertum, qui reg: 5. annis. Deinde rixæ 2. annis. Poſt hunc alter Egbertus 2: annis. Circa hoc tempus Halfden luit pœnas propter injurias Lindisfarn: eccl: illatas. Nam cum inſania mentis graviſſ: corpus ejus invaſit cruciatus, unde etiam fœtor exhalans intolerabilis omnibus Anglis atque Danis eum reddidit exoſum. Contemptus ergo ab omnibus cum tribus tantum de Tina profugit, nec uſpiam poſtea apparuit.

Anno D. 894. rex Guthredus obiit cum 14. annis proſpere regnaſſet.

Mortuo Guthredo Aluredus Northanhumbr: ſuſcepit diſponendum.

Joannes Ebor: in hiſtoria aurea.

Poſtquam Eardulfus, qui ſtetit in epiſc: Lindisfarn: [b] 14. annis, octo autem annis in fuga, & 19. in epiſcopatu Concheſtrenſi, ſimul conjunctis 46, obiit; eodem anno quo Aluredus rex: anno 19. ex quo ſacrum Cutheberti corpus in Concheſtre eſt tranſlatum.

Tempore Edwardi Senioris regis rex quidam paganus nomine Reingwald multa cum claſſe Northumbrorum partibus applicuit: nec mora rupta Ebor: indigenas quoſque meliores vel occidit vel fugavit. Occupavit quoque mox terras S. Cutheberti, [c] villaque" ipſius duobus ſuis militibus dedit, videlicet Sculæ & Onalafbal. Horum Scula à villa quæ vocatur Yoden uſque ad Billingham ſortitus dominium, miſeros indigenas gravibus tributis & intolerabilibus adflixit. Unde uſque hodie Eboracenſes, exemplo Danorum, ei parti terræ S. Cutheberti, quam Scula poſſederat, multam pecuniæ imponere nituntur. Pag. 523.

Aliam vero partem villarum Onalafbal occupavit, qui multo ejus ſocio deterior & immanior fuit, maximeque moleſtus epiſcopo fuit, &c. ut eccl: Cutheberti ingrediens miſerrima perierit morte.

Mortuo Eardulpho epiſcopo Concheſtren: ſucceſſit Cutheardus, qui pecunia S. Cuthberti villam, quæ vocatur Seggefeld, & quicquid ad eam pertinet, redemit, præter quod tenebant Aculf, Ethelbrith, & Frithlak. Emit etiam de pecunia S. Cuthberti Bedlington villam cum ſuis pertinentiis; Nederton, Guib, Batbiſe, Cebbengto, Scliceburn, Cambes.

[a] F. deſerviiſſe. [b] F. 19. [c] F. villamque, *vel* villaſque.

Tempore Edwardi regis Senioris Tilleredus abbas Heffereſham villam, quæ vocatur Yoden, auſtralem redemit; cujus dimidiam partem dedit S. Cutheberto, ut eſſet frater in ejus monaſter: alteram ad Northam, ut eſſet ibi abbas.

Eodem tempore Bernardus preſbyter dedit villam ſuam Twillington S. Cuthberto, ut eſſet frater in ejus monaſterio.

Hiis diebus Ealfredus filius Britulfinci fugiens pyratas venit
Pag. 524. ultra montes verſus occidentem, quærens miſericordiam S. Cuthberti & Gutheardi epiſcopi, ut præſtarent ſibi aliquas terras. Gutheardus autem ei præſtitit has villas, Eſington, Sileton, Thorep, Horeden, Yoden, duas Ceatton, Yoden auſtralem, Holom, Hoton, Tumlington, Billingham cum ſuis appendiciis, Scrufuton.

Cutheardus completis in epiſcopatu annis 15. obiit.

Tilleredus ſucceſſit, cujus pontific: anno ſeptimo Edwardus Senior rex Angl: obiit.

Ethelſtanus rex max: muneribus donavit eccl. S. Cuthberti.

Sub Ethelſtano rege & monarcha totius Angl: reg: in Northumbr: Sitricus ex Danico genere qui ſucceſſit Guthredo.

Soror Ethelſtani regis nupſit Sitrico.

Defuncto Sitrico ejus filius Gudfertus ſucceſſit: ſed illum ſtrenuus rex Ethelſtanus regno mox expulit, & anno D. 926. adventus vero Angl: in Britan: 477. totius Angl: monarchiam obtinuit.

Tilleredus obiit anno D. 925. peractis in epiſcop: 13. annis & 4. menſibus.

Succeſſit Wigredus.

Ethelſtanus rex, iturus in Scotiam contra Conſtantinum regem teſtamentum compoſuit quod reliquit ad tumbam S. Cutheberti, & fratrem ſuum Edmundum rogavit, ut, ſi in conflictu moreretur, curaret ejus corpus ad eccl: S. Cutheberti deferri.

Ethelſtanus multa ornamenta ex auro, argento, & ſerico dedit eccl: S. Cutheberti.

Ex teſtamento Ethelſtani regis.

Do eccl: S. Cuthberti villam dilectam Warmuth auſtralem,
Pag. 525. cum ſuis appendiciis, id eſt, Weſton, Ufferton, & Silceſworth, duas Reofhoppas, Birden, Seham, Saeton, Dalton, Dalden, Heſilden, quas villas malorum malignitas ab eccl: S. Cutheberti multo ante tempore abſtulerat.

Poſt hæc Ethelſtanus feliciter pugnavit contra Scottos, Scotiam uſque Dunfredur & [a] Weſtermorum terreſtri exercitu vaſtavit. Navali vero uſque Cateneſſe depopulatus eſt. Unde vi compulſus Conſtantinus filium ſuum obſidem dedit.

[a] *Sic, cum duobus punctis.*

Quarto

Quarto poſt hæc anno, hoc eſt, anno D. 937. Hibernienſium multarumque inſularum rex paganus Anlafus à ſocero ſuo, rege Scottorum, Conſtantino invitatus oſtium Humbre flu: cum 615. navibus ingreſſus eſt. Cui rex Ethelſtanus cum fratre Edmundo in loco qui dicitur Brunanburg occurrerunt, & prœlio à principio diei in veſperam tracto vicit Ethelſtanus interfecto Conſtantino, Anlafo, ac quinque aliis ſubregulis, ſeptem ducibus, 12. comitibus cum plebis innumera multitudine. Glo

Obiit Ethelſtanus rex apud Gavernam anno reg: ſui 16. anno D. 940. & ſepultus eſt in Maildulphi urbe.

Wigredus epiſcopus exactis in ſede ſua 17. annis obiit 3. anno reg: Edmundi regis.

Utredus epiſcopus ſucceſſit.

Edmundus rex verſus Scottos cum exercitu pergens obtulit duas armillas de brachio ſuo extractas, & duo pallia Græca S. Cuthberto.

Anno D. 941. Northumbr: rupta cum Edmundo rege fide elegerunt ſibi Anlaf in regem. Anlaf 1°. anno Edmundi venit Ebor: Deinde in auſtrum tendens obſedit Hamptonam, & or

nihil ibi proficiens vertit ſe ad Tamwith, & ibi late terram vaſtans poſtea cum exercitu ad Legeceſter: ubi mediantibus Odone archiepiſcopo Cantuar: & Wulſtano Ebor: concordia inter reges iſtos facta eſt. Pag. 526.

Terminus utriuſque regni erat Watheling ſtreate. Edmundus regnum tenuit ad ejus partem auſtralem, Onlafus ad aquilonem. Vixit Utredus in epiſcopatu 3. annis. Succeſſit in ſede epiſc. Sexhelmus, qui propter avaritiam & crudelitatem poſt paucos menſes à ſede fugatus eſt. Succeſſit ei Aldredus.

Mortuo Edmundo rege ſucceſſit Eadredus vir pius. Huic Northumbr: fidelitatem promiſerunt : quam paulo poſt violaverunt, reducto Anlafo, quem Edmundus rex expulerat. Sed hic Eadredus iterum eum reg: expulit: quo facto Northumbr: paulo poſt Eiricum quendam filium Haroldi Danici generis hominem in regem ſibi elegerunt.

Aldredus epiſcopus 12. ann: tenuit epiſcop: Conceſtrenſem. Succeſſit Elfig conſecratus Ebor: ab Oſkitello archiepiſcopo.

Anno D. 950. Eadredus rex vaſtavit Northumbriam pro incolarum erga eum infidelitate : quo tempore Ripon conflagravit cum monaſter: S. Wilfridi.

Eadredi exercitu domum revertente gens Ebor: ſtragem ei intulit. Unde iratus Edredus decrevit omnem eam prorſus vaſtare regionem. Quo cognito abjecerunt Eiricum regem, & muneribus Eadredum placaverunt,

Sic

Sic deficientibus Northumbr: regulis circa annum D. 953. commiſſa eſt cura provinciæ Northumbr: ab Edredo monarcha Oſulpho comiti.

Pag. 527. Copſius comes Northumbr: dedit terras S. Cutheberto.

Coſpatritius comes Northumbr: ſuſpectus à Gul: Baſtardo rege de nece comitis Roberti Cumin in Dunelmo.

Occiſo Walchero epiſcopo Dunelmenſi rex Gul: commiſit Northumbr: comit: Albrio.

Albrio in rebus difficilibus parum valente, & in patriam revertente, comit: Northumbr: datus Roberto de Moubreio.

Edgarus rex apud Winton: in novo monaſter: monachos loco clericorum inſtituit. Nam clerici laborem fugientes vicarios loco ſuo ſubſtituebant. Quare rex præbendas vicariis clericorum dedit: ſed & ipſi poſtea prioribus facti pejores. Hæc Joannes Ebor: in hiſtoria aurea.

Hiſtoria Joan: Ebor: Ealfer princeps Merciorum monachis infeſtus Canonicos in ſuas eccleſias reduxit.

Elſlig epiſcopus Conceſtren: obiit 12. anno reg: Ethelredi exactis in epiſc: annis 22s.

Succeſſit Alduinus ult. epiſcopus Conceſtren:

Anno D. 995. reg: autem regis Ethelredi 17. Alduinus 6. epiſc: ſui anno cœleſti admonitus oraculo, ut Danorum incurſionem cum ſuis vitaret tranſtulit corpus S. Cutheberti de Concheſter ad Ripon: & poſt 3. aut 4. menſes pace reddita inter redeundum ad Conceſter venerunt ad Wardelaw prope orient: plagam Dunelmi: unde Cutheberti corpus à nullo dimoveri poterat. Tandem facta oratione & jejunio cœlitus cuidam religioſo Eadmaro nuntiatum eſt, ut corpus S. Cutheberti in Dunelmum transferrent. id quod factum eſt.

Venit hoc tempore inter comites corporis S. Cutheberti Pag. 528. Riggulfus, qui omne tempus vitæ ſuæ ducentos & 10. annos habuerat, quorum 40. in monach: habitu ante mortem duxerat. Erat autem nepos Franconis, qui Franco unus erat è ſeptem qui venerandum corpus S. Cuthberti ſunt ſecuti individuo comit. Franco quippe pater erat Ringwaldi, à quo illa quam condiderat villa Raineton eſt appellata. Hujus Franconis ſocius erat Hunred, cujus filius Eadulph, cujus filius Eadred erat, qui 6. ann: ante finem vitæ extra eccl: nunquam loqui potuit, cum in eccl: ad cantandum promptior eſſe potuiſſet.

Dunelmum locum quidem natura munitum, ſed non facile [a] habitalem invenit S. Alduinus epiſcopus. Nam denſiſſ: undique ſylva totum occupaverat. Tantum in medio planicies erat non grandis, quam arando & ſeminando excolere conſueverant: ubi epiſcopus Alduinus non parvam poſtea

a *Sic, uti etiam infra, pro* habitabilem.

eccl:

eccl: erexit, ſicut in ſequentibus patebit. Igitur præfatus antiſtes totius populi auxilio, & comitis Northanumbr: Utredi [a] adjutorio totam extirpans ſylvam ſuccidit, ipſumque locum in brevi habitalem fecit. Denique à flu: Coqued uſque ad Teſam univerſa popul: multitudo tam ad hoc opus quam ad conſtruendam poſtea eccl: prompto animo acceſſit, & donec perficeretur devota inſiſtere non ceſſavit. Eradicata itaque ſylva, & unicuique manſionibus ſorte diſtributis, Alduinus, amore Chriſti & S Cuthberti ſuccenſus, eccl: honeſto nec parvo opere inchoavit, & ad perficiendum omni ſtudio intendit. Interea S. corpus, de illa, quam ſuperius diximus, eccleſiola in aliam tranſlatum, quæ alba eccl: dicebatur, 3. ibidem annis, dum major conſtrueretur, requievit.

Alduinus poſt 3. annos majorem eccl: dedicavit prid: No. Septembr: & in eam incorruptum S. Cutheberti corpus tranſtulit 361. ann: ex quo Aidanus primo rexit ſedem Lindisfarn: à tranſitu vero Cutheberti 339. Pag. 529.

Tempore regis Ethelredi, Stere, vir nobilis, filius Wulf, à rege impetravit, ut Derlington cum ſuis appendiciis S. Cuthberto redderet, quæ reſtitutio regem, archiepiſcopum Ebor: & Alduinum teſtes habuit. Alias quoque terras adjecit Stere eccl: S. Cutheberti in Cuneſclif, in Cocerton, in Halfhtune, in Normanby, & Ceattun. Derlington.

Snakulf Sikelli filius dedit terras S. Cuthberto in Bridbridg, Mordon, Soccebridge, & Griſebridge, & Griſeby.

Nomina terrarum quas epiſcopi Lindiſ: & Conceſtren: tempore neceſſitatis ad tempus comitibus Northumbr: præſtabant, & vix unquam receperant.

S

Gegenford. Cneorvington. Sliddeſneſſe. Bereford. Stretford. Lirtingtun. Marawnda. Stauntun. Stretlea. Cletlinga. Langatun. Mortun. Perſebrig. Alclit. ii. Copland. Weardeſeſdee. Binceſter. Cuthbertun. Tutelea. Ediſcum. Wuddetun. Hunwik. Newatun. Helme.

Anno D. 1018. [b] Cometa" regnante Cnuto populo Northumbr: per 30. apparuit, futuram provinciæ cladem præmonſtrans. Siquidem poſt 30. dies univerſus populus à flu: Teſa ad Tuedam cum Scottis apud Carrum dimicans maximam cladem accepit. Unde ex mœrore obiit Alduinus peractis in epiſcop: 29. annis, quinque in Conceſter, 24. in Dunelmo. ☞

Mortuo Alduino vacavit ſedes Dunelmen: annis pene 3. Pag. 530.

Edmundus quidam rogans monachos S. Cutheberti de quare conſultarent, intellexit quod ſtudebant electioni epiſcopi.

a Adjutoria *MS.* b *Hæc vox bis occurrit in MS.*

Quo audito, " Cur non me eligitis?" joco dixit. Illi autem poſt ſerio elegerunt, & poſtea Winton: conſentiente Cnut rege ab Wulſtano archiepiſcopo Ebor: conſecratus.

Edmundus inter redeundum Dunelmum ſecum detulit Egelricum monachum de Burgh, qui poſtea fuit epiſcopus Dunelmen:

Canutus rex per 5. mill: à via Garmundi, i. e. Garmundeſway, ad corpus S. Cuthberti nudis pervenit pedibus.

Donatio Canuti.

Dedit eccl: S. Cutheberti Standrop cum omnibus ſuis appendiciis, id eſt, Cnopatun, Scottun, Raby, Wacarfeld, Efenwnda, Alclitt, Luteringtun, Elledun, Ingeltun, Ticclea, Midletun. Dedit Canutus etiam villam quæ Bromtun appellatur.

Elfredus preſbyter Dunelmenſis, vir mag: ſanctitatis, oſſa Baltheri & Bilfridi anachoretarum, Accæ quoque & Alchmundi epiſcoporum Haguſtalden: Oſwini regis ac marty: & abbatiſſ: Ebbæ & Ethelgithæ de terra levavit, de quorum omnium reliquiis partem Dunelmum detulit. Oſſa quoque Boiſili præceptoris S. Cutheberti à Mairoſenſi monaſter: Dunelmum tranſtulit, ac juxta diſcipulum locavit.

Bedæ corpus primo tranſlatum a Girwi & collocatum in ſacco lineo cum relliquiis S. Cuthberti.

Pag. 531. Alfricus præpoſitus Winton: eccl: aſſumptus in archiep: Ebor: quæſtionem per literas Edmundo epiſcopo Dunelmen: movebat, quo jure Haguſtaldeſham retineret.

Alduinus epiſcopus Dunelmen: conſtituit præpoſitum ſuum Tein Colamun, filium Edredi, in eccl: Haguſtalden:

Edmundus epiſcopus Dunelmen: conſtituit ibidem præpoſitum Tein Ulfkillum, filium Archalli, nepotem Alduini epiſcopi prædeceſſoris ſui.

Egelricus epiſcopus mortuo Edmundo conſtituit ibidem præpoſitum Ulfkillum, filium Ylvingi.

Egelwinus epiſcopus qui ſecutus eſt eundem Ulfkillum præpoſitum ibidem inſtituit.

Tempore Henrici primi, orta inter Ranulphum epiſcopum Dunelmenſem & regem diſcordia, Haguſtaldeſham data eſt Ebor: eccleſiæ.

Haroldus Harefote, filius Canuti, ex Hamptunenſi Alfgiva procreatus, in reg: Ang: patri ſucceſſit.

Anno D. 1035. regnante Hardecanuto, & anno pontific: Edmundi 20. Dunecanus, rex Scottorum, cum mag: copiis Dunelmum obſedit, & multum, ſed fruſtra, ut expugnaret laboravit. Nam mag: parte equitum ſuorum ab iis qui obſidebantur interfecta, confuſus aufugit: aufugiens pedites omnes interfectos amiſit; quorum capita in forum collata ſtipitibus

ſtipitibus infixa ſunt. Nec multo poſt ipſe rex in Scotiam rediens à ſuis interfectus eſt.

Agente Edmundo 23. pont: annum obiit Gloceſtr: dum rex ibi exiſteret. Corpus ejus Dunelmum à ſuis delatum eſt, & ibidem ſepultum.

Succeſſit Eadredus primus ex ord: cler: qui ſumptam de theſauris mag: pecuniam regi dedit, & poſt decimum ſuſcepti epiſcop: menſem Dunelmi obiit.

Eadredo ſucceſſit Egelricus epiſcopus. Pag. 532.

Siwardus genere Danus ex dono regis Edwardi habuit Weſtmerland, Cumbreland, ac totius Northumbr: comitatum ab Humbra ad Twedam. Hic Toſtium comitem de Huntendune Danica ſtirpe progenitum occidit.

Egelricus 3. epiſcopatus ſui anno à clericis, eo quod extraneus eſſet, & contra voluntatem eorum electus, de eccl: expulſus, Siwardum comitem expetiit, & munere oblato ejus gratiam & auxilium obtinuit &c. ut metu à clericis receptus ſit.

Egelricus epiſcopus habuit ſecum Dunelmi Egelwinum monachum fratrem ſuum, qui epiſcopatus curam cum eo agebat.

Egelricus epiſcopus eccleſiam in Cuneceſter de ligno factam deſtruxit, & pro [a] eo, quod ibidem aliquando corpus S. Cuthberti quievit, aliam de lapide fabricavit. Cum ergo terra altius foderetur, grandis ibidem theſaurus eſt inventus, quem, propter avaritiam Sexhelmi epiſcopi, ſecretarius & pauci cum eo dicuntur abſcondiſſe. Epiſcopus itaque tollens ipſam pecuniam ad monaſter: unde ipſe fuerat miſit, quam illuc ſequi omnino deliberavit. Præmiſſis enim auro, ac argento, aliiſque rebus, quas de eccl: tulerat, decrevit epiſcop: dimittere, & fratrem ſuum Egelwinum ſubſtituere. Cum jam 15. annos in pontificatu egiſſet, ad monaſter: ſuum revertitur; ibique in locis paluſtribus lapide & ligno vias conſtravit; & eccleſias aliaque ex præfata pecunia fabricavit. Regnante autem Gul: rege accuſatus quod multas de eccl: Dunelmen: abſtuliſſet, London: perductus, in captione regis eſt defunctus. Pag. 533.

Egelwinus 15. anno Edwardi regis, favore comitis Toſtii, qui Siwardo ſucceſſit, ſublimatus eſt in epiſcopum Dunelmen:

Egelwinus epiſcopus multo magis quam ante frater ejus ornamenta & res Dunelmen: eccl: ſatagebat auferre.

Comes Northumbr: Toſti multis donariis eccl: S. Cuthberti ornavit.

Judith filia Balduini, comitis Flandriæ uxor Toſtii.

Monachi & ſacræ virgines olim in eccl: de Coldingham non ſine ſcandalo. Unde in inſula Lindisfarn: facta eccl:

[a] *Melius*, ea.

quæ lingua indigenarum Grenekirk, id eſt, viridis eccl: appellatur, eo quod in campi virentis planitie ſita ſit. Juſſit (*S. Cuthbert*) ut illo Miſſas & verbum dei auditura convenirent: ne proprius eccl: in qua ipſe cum monachis diverſabatur, accederent.

Gulielmus conqueſtor 3. reg: ſui anno Robertum Cumyn comitem Northumbr: fecit.

Northumbr: crudelitatem & avaritiam Roberti Cumyn exoſi conſpirabant in eum.

Intravit Robertus Cumyn Dunelmum cum 700. hominibus ubique per domos hoſtiliter agentibus. Summo autem diluculo Northumbr: congregati omnes portas irrumpunt, totaque urbe diſcurſantes ſocios comitis interficiunt. Tanta denique fuit interfectorum multitudo, ut omnes plateæ cruore ac cadaveribus replerentur. Supererant adhuc non pauci, qui oſtium domus, in qua comes erat, defendentes, oppugnantium
Pag. 534. prohibebant acceſſum. Illi ergo injecto igne domum cum hiis, qui intus erant, conati ſunt incendere. Itaque flammarum globis altius volitantibus, turris occidentalis eccl: quæ juxta ſtabat, jam jam ab igne cremanda videbatur.

At domo, ut cœperat, ardente, qui intus erant quidam concremati, alii vero dum foras prorumperent protinus ſunt obtruncati. Ita comite prid: Cal: Febr: cum ſuis omnibus, præter unum qui vulneratus evaſerat, deleto, rex Gul: graviter offenſus ducem quendam cum exercitu, ut ejus mortem ulciſceretur, direxit. Cum autem ad Alvertonam veniſſent, & jam mane facto Dunelmum profecturi eſſent, tanta nebularum denſitas orta eſt, ut vix aſtantes alterutrum ſe videre poſſent, aut viam invenire: &c. ut timore S. Cuthberti reverſi ſint.

Eodem anno Haroldus & Canutus, filii Swani regis Danorum, cum 300. navibus in oſtio Humbræ flu: applicuerunt, quibus Eadgarus Ætheling ſe adjunxit. Normanni vero cuſtodes caſtellorum timentes, ne domus ſuburbii Danis forent ſuffragia, eas incendere cœperunt. Sed flamma nimis excreſcens urbem Ebor: cum monaſter: S. Petri conſumpſit. Sed ante finem incendii Danica claſſis ſupervenit, & de conniventia civium plus quam 4000. millia Normannorum trucidavit. Inde rex Gul: indignatus ita provinciam illam devaſtavit, ut fame invaleſcente homines equinam, caninam, & catinam, ac etiam humanam carnem comederent. Terra autem quæ inter Dunelmum & Ebor: jacet 9. annis habitatore
Pag. 535. & cultore caruit, excepto territorio S. Joannis Beverlacenſis.

Egelwinus epiſcopus audito adventu Gul: regis prima nocte fugit ad Giruum cum corpore S. Cuthberti, 2. nocte in Bedelington,

lington, 3. in loco, qui Fugula dicitur, manſit, 4. pervenit ad Lindisfarn.

Tunc eccl: S. Pauli in Girwi igne conſumpta eſt.

Dunelmenſis eccl: omni cuſtodia & eccleſiaſt: ſervitio deſtituta eſt.

Inſtante autem Quadrageſima, reddita tranquilitate, ſacrum corpus Cuthberti Dunelmum reportaverunt.

Rex Gul: imaginem Chriſti, à Toſti comite Northumbr: & Juditha ejus conjuge, [a] veſtitam" auro & gemmis à ſuis autem ſpoliatam auro & gemmis iterum ornavit.

Gillo Michaël, id eſt, puer Michaëlis, vir præpotens ultra Tinam flu: multas injurias intulit fugientibus cum corpore S. Cuthberti in Lindisfarn:

Coſpatricius comes Northumbr: hoc maxime conſilium dedit, ut fugientes eccl: Dunelmen: relinquerent: & ipſe max: ejus ornamentorum partem ſecum abduxerat.

Coſpatricius poſtea nudis pedibus incedens ad inſulam, ubi S. corpus Cuthberti fuerat, veniam eorum, quæ in eum deliquerat, precibus & muneribus petivit.

Coſpatritius comit: poſtea pulſus multas [b] afflictiones pertulit.

Egelwinus 15. epiſc: ſui anno cum parte theſauri eccl: Dunelmen: Angl: relicturus navim conſcendit, & verſus Coloniam navigando tempeſtate in Scotiam delatus eſt, ubi hiemavit. Inde proficiſcens ad Elig à regiis miniſtris capitur, & Abbendonam perductus in carcerem truditur, ubi mœrore & fame obiit. Pag. 536.

Mortuo Egelwino eccl: Dunelmenſis uno vacabat anno.

Anno D. 1072. & reg: Gul: 7. Walcherus de gente Lothariorum natu nobilis, divina & ſeculari ſcient: non mediocriter inſtitutus, à rege electus eſt in epiſcopum Dunelmen: Hic fuit ſecundus ex cleric: ord: qui electus eſt in epiſcopum Northumbr:

Malcolinus rex Scottorum Teſedale & ultra devaſtavit, ac prope hundrede Skel quoſdam Angl: nobiles bello occidit. Depopulata Clivelandia venit ad Heorteneſſe, omnia devaſtans. Ac ſtatim eccl: S. Pauli in Weremuth flamma ſuorum ipſo inſpectante conſumpſit.

Alias quoque eccl: cum his qui in eas confugerant concremavit.

Interea nuntiatum eſt illi Clitonem Edgarum ſuaſque ſorores regiæ ſtirpis puellas in portu applicuiſſe, quos data dextera ſalutavit.

Dum ſic ſævit Malcolin, Coſpatritius comes Cumbreland vaſtavit, ac cum ſpoliis onuſtus rediit, & in Bebbanburg mu-

[a] *Veſtita MS.* [b] *Afflixitiones MS.*

nitione

nitione firmiſſ: ſe concluſit. Erat id temporis Cumbreland ſub regis Malcolini dominio, non jure poſſeſſa, ſed violenter ſubjugata.

Malcolinus propter excurſionem Coſpatritii in Cumbreland Northumbr: ſæviſſ: ſtrage depopulatus eſt, abducta poſtea magna hominum in ſervitutem multitudine.

Pag. 537. Anno D. 1072. rex Gul: profectus eſt verſus Scotiam terreſtri & navali exercitu, habens ſecum Edricum cog: Sylvaticum, ut Malcolinum regem Scottorum debellaret.

Gul. rex obtulit marcam auri & pretioſum pallium ad corpus S. Cuthberti.

Malcolinus rex devenit homo ligius Gul: regis apud Abernith in Scotia.

Coſpatritius comit. honore à Gul: rege privatus, quod morti Roberti Cumyn comitis in Dunelmo conſenſerat, & morti Normann: Ebor:

Wolthevus filius Siwardi comitis Northumbr: & Ælftredæ filiæ comitis Aldredi ſucceſſit Coſpatricio.

Gul: rex reverſus de Scotia condidit caſtellum in Dunelmo, ubi ſe cum ſuis epiſcopus tute ab incurſantibus habere poſſet.

Ranulphus quidam à Gul: rege tranſmiſſus, ut tributum à Dunelmenſibus exigeret &c. ut miraculo territus ſine pecunia receſſerit.

Anno. D. 1074. Aldwinus preſbyter de génere Merc: Prior de Wincheleſcumbe iter ad Tranſumbranos direxit.

Inter eundum Eoveſhamum venit, & ſocios ex monachis ibidem ſibi adjunxit, videlicet Elfwi diaconum, & Remfridum tunc literarum ignarum. Unum tantum aſellum, quo libri & ſacerdotalia ornamenta [a] deferrent, ſecum adduxit. Aldwinus à Baldrico vicec: Ebor: filio Hugonis, ducem ſibi ad Munkeſter rogavit, ubi tandem monach: veſtigium nullum repererunt.

Walcherus epiſcopus Dunelmen: dedit locum habitandi Aldwino in Girwi.

Pag. 538. Aldwinus culmen de lignis informibus & fœno ſolis antiqui monaſter: parietibus in Girwi [b] ſuperpoſuerunt.

Multi ad Aldwinum ex auſtralibus partibus, pauci ab Aquilonar: confluxerunt.

Cum enim ipſos eccl: reædificare, & deſtructa monach: habitacula videret velle reficere, dedit illis ipſam villam Girwi cum appendiciis, ſcilicet Præſton, Munecatton, Henworth, Heabern, Wyeſton, Heartedon, ut opera perficere, & ſine indigentia vivere, poſſent.

Ex his 3. monachis 3. in regione Northanumbr: monaſter:

a *Forſan*, deferrentur. b *F.* ſuperpoſuit.

Dunel-

Dunelmum, Leſtingey, à quo & monaſter: S. Mariæ Ebor: ac Witheby.

Aldwinus adjuncto ſibi quodam clerico Turgoto Mailros in Scotia, relicto Girwi, petiit. Alduinus multas ibi injurias à Scotto perpeſſus rediit Dunelmum jubente Walchero epiſcopo, ubi donatus eſt antiquis monaſterii S. Petri de Weremuth ruinis, ubi habitacula de virgis faciebat, & Turgotum comitem ſuum monach: habitu veſtivit. Walkerus epiſcopus donavit villam de Weremuth Aldwino. Cui poſtea ejus ſucceſſor Gul: epiſcopus villam de Southewik adjecit.

Tunc eccl: S. Petri, cujus ſoli parietes ſemiruti ſteterant, im ſuccifis arboribus curavit expurgare, & culmine compoſito quale hodie cernitur reſtaurare.

208. anni effluxerunt à deſtructione monaſter: Pauli & Petri per Danos uſque ad reſtaurat: eorundem.

Walcherus epiſcopus poſitis fundamentis monachorum habitacula ubi nunc habentur Dunelmi incepit: ſed morte præventus perficere nequivit.

Walthevus comes Northumbr: dedit Tinemuth cum corpore S. Oſwini monachis de Girwy. Quo tempore obtulit & Morekarum puerum monachi diſciplina erudiendum. Pag. 539.

Pauca ſubſcribent: donat: nomina.

Alcredus comes, Uthrede frater Morekari, Liwulf pater Morekari, Leobwinus Decanus Dunelmen: Gilibertus nepos Walkeri epiſcopi, Alwinus miles, Kenulphus miles, Wulſtanus miles, Swartebrant preoſt.

Oſſa S. Oſwini tranſlata à Tinemuth ad Girwi permiſſione Walthevi comitis.

Walcherus epiſcopus Dunelmen: à rege acquiſivit ſibi Waltham cum nobili Canon: eccl:

Walcherus epiſcopus decapitato Walthevo comite Northumbr: regendam ſuſcepit.

Walcherus propter vitæ honeſtatem, morum ſobr: & manſuetudinem, omni amore dignus erat. Sed quia ſuorum licentiam non refrenabat, indigenarum animos offendebat.

Eadulfus habitans in villa de Raveneſworth, non longe à Dunelmo, tempore Walcheri epiſcopi à morte reverſus eſt ad vitam.

Liulfus vir nobiliſſ; tyrannidem Normann: fugiens, Dunelmum pervenit.

Liulfus duxit in ux: Algitham, filiam Aldredi comitis, ex qua genuit Utredum & Morekarum. Hujus Algithæ ſoror fuit Elfleda, mater Walthevi comitis.

Unde Waltheve conſobrinum ſuum parvulum Morekarum

karum monachis in Girwi commendavit.

Liwulphus in max: apud Walkerum epiſcopum gratia.

Leobwinus capellanus Walkeri inſidiabatur Liulfo.

Gilebertus nepos Walcheri epiſcopi Liwulfum in gratiam Leofwini occidendum curavit.

Pag. 540. ¶ Anno D. 1080. prid. Id. Maii Walcherus epiſcopus Dunelmenſis, cum Gileberto ejus nepote, ac Leobwino capellano, & multis aliis, injecto prius in eccl: igne apud Geteſheved, quo ſe purgatum de morte Liulſi venerat, trucidati ſunt à Northumbr: in vindictam cædis Liwulſi viri nobiliſſ:

Occiſo Walkero epiſcopo Northumbr: Dunelmum petunt, caſtellum obſident, quod à miniſtris epiſcopi ſtrenue defenſum cum expugnare non poſſent, 4°. die reverſi ſunt.

Odo Baiocenſis, frater Gul: regis, Dunelmum venit, & Northumbr: pene totam in ſolitudinem redegit.

Odo Baiocenſis ad fratrem reverſurus impoſito in caſtello præſidio, baculum paſtoralem ex ſapphyro ex eccl: Dunelmenſi ablatum ſecum detulit.

Quidam Waltheof, unus ex primis eorum, qui pontif: Walcherum occidiſſent, paulo poſt ex fratre uxoris ſuæ interfectus eſt.

¶ Hoc anno Gul: rex miſit Robertum filium ſuum contra Malcolinum regem, qui cum perveniſſet ad Egleſbreth nullo confecto negotio, caſtellum novum ſuper flu: Tine condidit.

Caſtellum novum.

Mortuo Walchero epiſcopo ſedes vacavit ſex menſibus & decem diebus. Tunc Gul: de S. Karilepho à Gul: conqueſtore 5. Idus Novembr: anno reg: ejus 15. electus eſt. Conſecratus eſt Gloceſtriæ, præſente rege, à Thoma archiepiſcopo Ebor: eratque vir eccl: & ſecular: litteris nobiliter eruditus. Hic prædeceſſoris animum cognoſcens, & per ſe cupiens monachos in eccl: Sancti Cutheberti collocare, Romam petiit; & à Gregorio 9. (alias 7.) pontif: Ro: impetravit ut monachos, qui in Girwi & Warmuth erant, in eccl: S. Cutheberti transferret. Id quod poſtea fecit anno D^{i}. 1083. à tranſitu Cutheberti 397. epiſcop: ſui anno 3. & Gul: 1^{i}. 18. Ex quo autem corpus S. Cuthberti delatum eſt Dunelmum 89. Cui tranſlat: monach: Gul: etiam rex conſenſit.

Pag. 541.

Membra epiſcop. Dunelmen: Lindisfarn, Haguſtaldune, Carleolum, Thevidale, Hoveden, Waltham, & quicquid eſt inter Teſe & Twede.

Rex Gul: 1^{s}. reſtituit Billingham S. Cuthberto.

Scot, conſentientibus filiis ſuis, dedit Acleam cum ſuis appendiciis S. Cuthberto.

Gul: de S. Karilepho epiſcopus Dunelmen: dedit eccl: S. Cuthberti villam de Cattun (alias Ketton); cujus unam partem à Meldredo,

(data

(data ei in eſcambium Winlcoſtun villa,) alteram vero ab Edmundo Elſtani filio emit.

Gul: epiſcopus dedit monach: eccl: S. Cuthberti Eluet, ut ibi 40. mercatorum domos monachi ad uſum proprium habeant, qui prorſus ab omni epiſcopi ſervitio liberi ſemper exiſtant.

Wiſſelington & Walleſende villæ ultra Tinam flu: Fenham & Northam villæ adjacentes Lindisfarn: inſulæ. Walleſende.

Gul: epiſcopus dedit monach: S. Cuth: eccl: S. Trinitatis in Ebor: civit:

Nomina quorundam nobilium teſtium chartæ quam Gul: primus monachis Dunelmen: confirmavit.

Robertus comes Moridunenſis.

alias Scrub

Rogerus Scrob Beſbernenſis comes.

Robertus comes Northumbr:

Rogerus Bigod.

Urſo vicecomes de Abetot.

c

Richardus de [a] Curſeo.

Gul de Redueriis.

Robertus Diſpenſator.

* Haymo dapifer. * Alias Haymo Theſbyrl comes dapifer.

Robertus de Monte forti.

Robertus filius Giraldi.

Toraldus de Papilion.

Morkarus.

Rogerius.

Siwardus cog: Bran.

Ulnotus Haraldi regis germanus.

Alanus de Lincolnia.

Gul: rex W. filio Theodori, & omnibus fidelibus ſuis de Carleolo. Pag. 542.

Gul: rex G. Ticioni & baronibus ſuis de Carleol.

Gul. primus rex Angl: dedit Gul: epiſcopo Waletun & Hoveden.

Bliburgh, & Spiceleſby, & Ravendale in comit: Lincoln:

Præbendæ de Akeland, Derlington, & Northton, inſtitutæ à Gul: epiſcopo juſſu Gregorii 7. pont: Ro: ne deeſſet honeſtus clericis è Dunelmen: eccl: expulſis victus.

Albrius comes Northumbr: poſt Walkerum epiſcopum renovavit Donat: Walthevi comitis Northumbr: de Tinemuth. Robertus de Moubray comes Northumbr: abſtulit Tinemuth monachis Dunelmen: propter inimicitias inter eum & epiſcopum

[a] Sic.

epiſcopum Dunelmen: & dedit eam Paulo abbati S. Albani.

Aldwinus primus Prior Dunelmen: eccl: obiit 4. [a] prid. Id. Apr." adventus monach: in Dunelmen: eccl: anno, hoc eſt, anno Di. 1087. & 14. anno adventus ſui in Northumbr: [b] 14."

Turgotus diſcipulus ſucceſſit præceptori Alduino in prior: Dunelmen: Turgotus anno D. 1108. tempore Malcolini regis electus & conſecratus in epiſcopum S. Andreæ.

Natura Normannorum ut victis exteris hoſtibus ipſi inter ſe bella gerant.

Gul: conqueſtor Angl: moriturus Odonem Baiocen: fratrem ſuum, comites Morcharum, & Rogerum, Siuardum cog: Bran, & Wulnotum regis Haraldi germanum, quem à pueritia in cuſtodia tenuerat, laxavit.

Pag. 543. Gul: Rufus in Angliam ſecum adduxit Morcharum & Wulnotum, & rurſus cuſtodiæ tradidit.

Robertus, Gul: Baſtardi filius, è carcere ſolvit Wulnotum, Haraldi regis germanum fratrem, & Dunecanum, Malcolini Scot: regis filium.

Ex libro ſummi altaris Dunelmi.

Gul: Rufus dedit eccl: S. Cuthberti Alvertonam, ſicut comes
Northumbr:
Sivardus in vita ſua eam tenuit.

Rex Gul: Rufus accuſatum Gul: epiſcopum Dunelmen: quod conſenſerat conſpirationi nobilium in eum, ſpoliavit de Hoveden, & Welton, & aliis terris in Eyerwikſhir, &
comes Campaniæ comes Richemont
Odoni & Alano comitibus diviſit.

Radulphus Paganellus vicecomes Ebor:

Alanus comes. Rogerus Pictavenſis, & comes Odo.

Urſo de Abetot ſerviens Gul: Rufi regis.

Magna fuit lis inter Gul: Rufum & Gul: epiſcopum Dunelmenſem pro agris in provint: Ebor: ablatis.

Radulphus Piperellus.

Gul: de Merleio ſervus epiſcopi Conſtantienſis.

Gualterus de Agencourt.

Ivo Taillebosc & Erneiſus de Burone diſſaiſaverunt Gul: epiſcopum de eccl: & de caſtello Dunelmi, & de omni terra ſua 8. Cal: Decembr:

Robertus de comitis villa.

Robertus de inſula Vectæ,

Hugo de Portu.

Gaufridus de Tracleio.

a Hæ voces ſupra lin. ſed cum nota inductionis. b Redundat.

Gul:

Gul: epiſcopus Dunelmen: anno ejus pontif: 8. expulſus eſt ab Angl: & honorifice à Roberto comite Normann: [[a] ſuſceptus."]

Hoc tempore refectorium à monachis Dunelmi conſtructum.

Tertio anno expulſionis Gul: epiſcopi, cum milites Gul: Rufi jam eſſent dedituri quoddam caſtellum, Gul: epiſcopus inimicos Gul: Rufi reppulit, unde terris & eccl: ſuæ reſtitutus eſt Gul: epiſcopus.

Clito Edgarus per Robertum comitem expulſus à Normannia, in Scotiam abiit, & paulo poſt rogatus ab eodem Roberto pacem fecit inter Gul: Rufum, verſus Sconam properantem, & Malcolinum. Pag. 544.

Gul: Rufus domum rediens civitatem, quæ Britann: Cairluel, Latine Lugubalia, appellatur, reſtauravit, & ex auſtralibus Angliæ partibus illuc habitatores tranſmiſit, & in ea caſtellum ædificavit.

Gul: epiſcopus Dunelmenſen eccl: ab Alduino fundatam deſtrui præcepit.

Anno D. 1093. Gul: epiſcopus incepit novam eccl: Dunelmi epiſc: ſui anno 13. ex quo autem monachi Dunelmum convenerant 11. Tertio Idus Aug: Malcolinus rex, Gul: epiſcopus, Turgotus Prior primos in fundamento lapides poſuerunt.

Malcolinus rex Scottorum quinquies Northumbriam invaſit. Primo regnante Edwardo rege, quando Toſti comes Northumbr: fuit Romæ. Secundo reg: Gul: baſtardo, quo tempore Clivelandiam etiam depopulavit. Tertio reg: eodem Gul: ſub Walchero epiſcopo. Quarto reg: Gul: Rufo uſque ad Ceſtre pervenit. Quinto ſub eodem Gul: quo tempore à Morkello milite occiſus eſt cum filio prope Alne flu: & ſepultus apud Tinemuth. Unde Margareta regina ejus uxor ex animi mœrore obiit.

Robertus Mulbray conſpirat in Gul: Rufum, unde obſeſſus fuit in caſtro de Tinemuth, & poſtea in Bebbanburg. Inde evocatus à quibuſdam militibus Novi Caſtri ut eo confugeret, ſpe decidens rurſus Tinemuth petiit. Unde ab eccleſia extractus eſt, & Windeſoram in cuſtodiam ductus.

Ex Charta Donat: Edgari regis Scottorum, filii Malcolmi, ad monach: Dunelmen. de Coldinghamſhire.

Do Gul: epiſcopo & monachis S. Cutheberti manſionem de Berwik, & cum iſta manſione has ſubſcriptas, Greyden, Lemhale, Cliſterhale, Bricgham, Ederham, Cirneſid, Hilton, Pag. 545. Blaceder, Cinebrightham, Hotonum, Ravington, Paxten,

a *Hanc vocem ex Whartoni Angl. S. T. 1. p. 704. adjeci.*

Fulgedene, Morderinton, Lamberton, aliam Lamberton, Hedrynton, Fiſewik, Horford, Uppeſetington, & manſionem de Coldingham, & cum iſta manſione has ſubſcriptas, ſcilicet, Aldecambus, Lummeſdene, Riſtune, Sumeſton, Farnedune, Eytun, aliam Eitune, Preneſgeſte, Crammeſunder, Hedington.

Hæc Charta firmata eſt in cœmiterio S. Cuthberti apud Norham, præſente Gul. Turgoto Priore Dunelmen: Aſketillo præpoſito de Northam, & Agero de Comforth. Gul. Rufus rex Angl. confirmavit etiam Donat: Edgari regis Scottorum de terris ſupradictis.

Verſus de Roberto Hardingo Anglo.

" Abba Moliſmenſis niger es bis ſancte Roberte.
" Ordo Ciſtrenſis cepit fundamina per te."

Succeſſit Roberto Albiricus.

Gul: epiſcopus Dunelmen: a°. D^i^. 1096. obiit Windeſoræ. Sepultus eſt Dunelmi in capitulo. Peregit in epiſcop: 15. annos & 2. menſes minus 3. diebus. Succeſſit Ranulphus Flambard, qui primo cum Mauritio epiſcopo London: erat, ſed propter ablatam ſibi decaniam orto diſcidio, ſpe alt: loci ſe tranſtulit ad regem. Nec multo poſt factus totius regni [a] procurator, multorum in ſe nobilium invidiam concitavit.

Ranulphus à quodam Geroldo provocatus, ut conſcenſa navicula Mauritium epiſcopum London: ægrotantem inviſeret, in mare ab eodem trucidandus deducitur : ſed orta poſtea tempeſtate Geroldus, ſcelus abhorrens, Ranulphum in littore expoſuit.

Ceſſavit honor ſedis Dunelmen: 4. annis & 5. menſibus ab obitu Gul: epiſcopi : quo tempore rex quolibet anno 300. libras accepit.

Pag. 546. Tunc Ranulphus opera Gul: Rufi fit epiſcopus. Hic Ranulphus muros navis novæ eccl: Dunelmen: fabricavit ex oblatione altaris & cœmiterii. Anguſtias curiæ monach: porrecto in longum & latum ſpatio dilatavit. Urbem Dunelmen: licet hanc natura muniret, muro ipſe reddidit fortiorem & auguſtiorem. A cancello eccl: ad arcem caſtelli producta longitudine murum conſtruxit. Locum inter eccl: & inter caſtellum, quem multa occupaverant habitacula, in patentis campi redegit planitiem.

Diverſas fluminis Wiri ripas continuavit ſtructo de lapide mag: operis [b] *. Hoc ſcriptum intelligitur de veteri ponte Dunelm. arcuato. Condidit caſtrum in excelſo præruptæ rupis ſuper Tuedam, quod Northam vocatur, ut inde latronum è Scotia erumpentium curſus inhiberet.

a Procuratus *MS.* b *Sic in MS. noſtro. Vide ſis Whartoni Angl. S. T.* 1. *p.* 708.

Northbertus ord: Præmonſtratenſem inſtituit anno D. 1119.

Ranulphus epiſcopus Dunelmen: detruſus in turrim London: ab Henrico 1°. Angl: rege Anno D. 1100. Ranulphus epiſcopus Dunelmen: fracto carcere aufugit ad Robertum comitem Norman:

Multi nobiles conſilio Ranulphi defecerunt ab Henrico 1°. ad Robertum comit: Normann:

Facta pace inter Henr: & Robertum fratres, Ranulphus epiſcopus ſedi reſtitutus eſt.

Henricus rex Angl: Oſberno vicecomiti, & Liulfo, & Alurico de Coleburgh ſalutem. Coleburgh.

E Charta Henrici 1*i.*

in

Copſius dedit S. Cuthberto terram de Clivelande. Teſte Urſone de Abetot apud Hereford.

Guido de Baileol in Dirhamſhir tempore Henrici primi prohibitus ne fugeret in foreſtis Ranulphi epiſcopi Dunelmen:

Teſte Wald Cancella: [a] me apud Barton ſuper Humbram.

Henr: rex Liulfo & Alurico vicec: ſalutem. Præcipio ut rectitudinem faciatis Ranulfo epiſcopo Dunelmen: de terra de Ros, quam Robertus de Muſchamis præoccupatus eſt ſuper eccl: S. Cutheberti &c. Teſte Ranulpho cancellar: Pag. 547.

champis

Henricus primus ſcripſit Oſberno vicec: de Everwikſhir, ut redderet Robertus Foſſardus conſuetudines Ranulpho epiſcopo pro terris in Hoveden. Teſte Richardo de Redueris, Richardo de Bonda villa, & Rogero de Coſners apud Windeſore. Bondevill.

Teſte Urſone de Abetot & Euſtach: de Brytheoil apud Rameſey.

Aſketillo u

Henr: rex, A: de Bolmer.

Teſte Wilhelmo Peverel de Notingham.

Rex Henr: 1s. conceſſit ſingulis diebus Dominicis in Nortuna Ranulpho epiſcopo Dunelmen:

Teſte Roberto de Bruys apud Ebor:

Teſte Gul: de Tancardi villa apud Windeſore.

Nigellus de Albaneio ſpoliavit eccl: S. Cuthberti de Bermeton & Skirvingham, quas poſtea reddidit. Teſte Mal: mea conjuge.

Abbatia S. Germani de Saleby.

Nigellus de Albeneio diſpoſuit ut ejus corpus ſepeliretur in monaſter: S. Albani.

Ranulphus epiſcopus Dunelmen: dedit una cum monachis Godrico

[a] *Sic.*

Godrico monacho Dunelmen: heremitorium de Finkehale.

Leofwinus, id eſt, Anglorum lingua, charus amicus.

Radulphus Sagienſis monaſter: abbas, poſtea archiepiſcopus Cantuar:

Comes Salapiæ Warinus conſtruxit 2. monaſter: unum in ſuburbio Salapiæ in honorem Petri & Pauli; alterum in villa de Wenelok in honorem S. [a] Wilburgæ, ut teſtatur Joan: Ebor: in Hiſtoria Aurea.

Pag. 548. Anno D. 1108. Turgotus Prior Dunelmen: conſecr: eſt in epiſcopum S. Andre: qui peractis in epiſcop: ſeptem annis obiit & ſepultus eſt Dunelmi.

Algarus ſucceſſit Turgoto in Prior: Dunelmen:

Anno D. 1130. Algarus Prior & monachi Dunelmen: conceſſerunt Delphino filio Uthredi Standerop & Standeropſhiram cum pertinentiis, hac lege, ut Delphinus unoquoque anno duobus anni terminis redderet eis 4. libras. Pro hoc dono Delphinus devenit homo ligeus S. Cuthberti & Prioris Dunelmen: Teſtis inter alios Rogerus de * Coinzers.

* Alias Conyers.

Villa de Brauncepath.

Ex Charta quadam Ranulphi epiſcopi Dunelmen: ad monach: S. Cuthberti.

Confirmo eis Blaikeſtun, & Standrop, & Standropſhiram, boſcum etiam de Henworth ex orient: parte de Mareburn quam diu durat verſus mare. Teſtes Gul: Sygill & Gul: de Ponte arto.

Henr: rex filius mag: Gul: qui regi Edwardo hereditario jure ſucceſſit. Concedo &c. Teſtes Eudo dapifer, Umfridus
o
de Bohume, Gul. Haynar, Gul: de Albeneio, Nigellus de Olleio.

Ranulphus epiſcopus Dunelmen: obiit anno D. 1128. peractis in epiſcop: 29. annis, 3. menſibus, & ſeptem diebus. Sepultus eſt Dunelmi in domo capitulari. Tunc cuſtodia epiſcop: à rege Henrico commiſſa eſt duobus baronibus ejuſdem epiſcopatus, videlicet Joan: de Hamunda villa, & Gaufrido Seniori Eſcoland ad opus regis ſenſum colligentibus. Vacavitque epiſcopatus per quinquennium excepto uno menſe, quo tempore navis eccl: à monachis finita eſt.

Anno D. 1133. Gaufridus, regis Henrici cancellarius, qui Rufus dicebatur, electus eſt in epiſcopum Dunelmen:

Circiter hæc tempora quidam Ællafus preſbyter villam ſuam de Cokyn monachis S. Cuthberti dedit.

Pag. 549. Anno D. 1112. reg: Henrici 1^{mi}. 13. & 5°. archiepiſcopatus Thomæ 2^{i}. Ebor: eccl: Haguſtalden: liberata eſt è manu

a *Sic, cum duobus punctis.*

Richardi

Richardi de Maton: & eodem anno Cal: Novembr: Canonici reg: introducti ſunt in eccl: Haguſtalden:

Thurſtinus archiepiſcopus dedit unam præbendam eccl: Ebor: in perpetuam eleemoſynam Canon: Haguſtalden:

Eccleſia de Siggeſton.

Stephanus comes Bleſenſis ex Adala, filia Gul: Conqueſtoris, 4. filios procreavit, quorum patre defuncto, mater primogenito amoto Theobaldum ſecundum filium patri in hereditate ſubſtituit. Tertium filium Stephanum nomine fratri ſuo Henrico primo Anglorum regi tranſmiſit nutriendum. Quartum nomine Henricum apud Cluniacum in monachum tonſorari fecit. Proceſſu temporis unicam comitis Bolonienſis filiam & heredem nomine Matildam ex Maria 2s. filia regis Malcolmi & S. Margaretæ procreatam nepoti ſuo Stephano rex Henricus collocavit. Unde ab eo tempore Stephanus appellatus eſt comes Boloniæ & Moritoniæ, ſive Mauritaniæ, Gallice Counte de Boloyne & Moritoyne. Mater autem hujus Stephani fuit Adala comitiſſa Maritaniæ, Gallice Ela countese Moretoyne. Adala, alias Ela.

David rex Scotiæ 1°. anno regni Stephani doloſe cepit Cairluel & Novum Caſtellum. Quo audito dixit Steph: rex, "Quæ doloſe cepit victorioſe recipiam."

Mortuo Algaro Priore Dunelmen: circa annum D. 1138. ſucceſſit Rogerus.

Anno Di. 1139. undecim millia Scotorum cæſi in bello prope Alverton, fugiente eorum rege. Pag. 550.

Anno D. 1133. Gaufridus epiſcopus Dunelmen: obiit Dunelmi in caſtro ſuo, peractis in epiſcop: annis octo, 3. menſibus, octo diebus minus, prid: No: Maii.

Dum Gaufridus epiſcopus morti appropinquaret, Gul: Cumyn, regis Scotiæ cancellarius, jam pridem clericus Gaufridi epiſcopi, [a] ut caſtellanorum animos corrumperet, & viam ſibi ad epiſcopatum Dunelmen: faceret

Mortuo autem epiſcopo venit in caſtellum, & Euſtachium Balliol, Robertum Bruys, Barnardum Bailliol, Hugonem de Morevilla, præcipuos ibi barones, ſpe & muneribus in ſuas attraxit partes.

Gul: Cumyn factus cuſtos epiſc: Dunelmenſes ſtrenue expilabat: unde excommunicationis ſententia in eum ab Henrico legato epiſcopo Winton: lata eſt.

Robertus de Inſula cuſtos terrarum forisfactarum in Northumbr: & Dunelmia tempore regis Edwardi 3.

Antonius de Becco, epiſcopus Dunelmenſis, Caſtrum Bernardi forisfactura Joannis Bailliioli, domini dicti caſtri, per

a Deeſt aliquid ad ſententiam complendam.

jura

jura regalia quæ in illa ditione ſibi vendicabat in manum ſuam capi fecit & diu detinuit.

Similiter fecit de Hert & Herteneſſe maneriis Roberti de Bruſe ratione forisfacturæ.

Sed Edwardus primus caſtrum Bernardi cum prædictis maneriis non conſulto epiſcopo in ſuas manus recepit.

Henricus 3. manerium de Gretham in provint: Dunelmenſi forisfactum á Petro de Monte Forti dedit Thomæ Clare: quod tamen poſtea cognitum fuiſſe Dunelmen: epiſcopi ratione juris regalis quod ibidem habebat eidem reſtitui fecit.

Pag. 551. Guido de Bello campo comes Warwicenſis tenuit in capite caſtrum Bernardi ac manerium de Gaineforde de Edwardo 2°.

Rogerus de Clifford tenuit etiam maneria de Hert & Hertnes in capite de Edwardo 2. infra libertates Sancti Cutheberti. Sed Edwardus iſta juſſit epiſcopo Dunelmenſi per brevia ſua reſtitui.

Edwardus 3. anno regni ſui 14. in parlamento Weſtmonaſter: confirmavit libertates & jura regalia epiſcopatus Dunelmen: in graciam Gualteri epiſcopi ejuſdem ſedis.

Teſtes confirmationis libertatum S. Cutheberti tempore Henrici 4. Richardus Gray de Codnor. Hugo Burnel. Joannes Stanley miles, ſeneſc: hoſpitii domini regis.

Pag. 552. vacat.

Pag. 553. *Ex libro epiſtolarum Flacci Albini, alias Alcuini.*

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Ethelbaldum abbatem Wiorencem.

Memor eſto quotidie nobiliſſ: patris Benedicti, primi fundatoris noſtri, & ſucceſſoris ejus S. Ceolfridi.

Ex Epiſtola Albini ad Colcan lectorem Scotiæ.

Antiqui Saxones, & omnes Freſonum populi, inſtante rege Carolo, alios præmiis, & alios minis ſolicitante, ad fidem Chriſti converſi ſunt.

Sed anno tranſacto idem rex cum exercitu ruit [a] ſuper Sclavos, quos nos Vionundos dicimus.

Avari, qui & Huni.

Ego filius tuus [b] & Joſeph vernaculus tuus ſani ſumus.

Aliquid enim diſſentionis diabolico fomento inflammante nuper inter Carolum regem & regem Offam exortum eſt: ita ut utrinque navigatio interdicta negotiantibus ceſſet.

Sunt qui dicant, nos pro pace in illas partes eſſe mittendos.

Miſi tibi aliquid de oleo, quod vix modo in Britannia invenitur, ut diſpenſares per [c] loca neceſſaria epiſcoporum.

a Hæc vox bis occurrit. b Has voces bis habemus in MS. c Loco *MS.*

Miſi

Miſi ad auſtrales fratres Baldhuvinc[e]ga xxx. ſiclos.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Joſephum.

Nuper Æthelredus, filius Ethelwardi, de carcere proceſſit in ſolium, & de miſeria in majeſtatem, cujus regni novitate detenti ſumus, & nolentes præpediti venire ad vos.

Mittite triplicia veſtimenta caprina, & lanea ad puerorum opus laïcorum, vel clericorum, & linea ad meum opus, & cappas nigras vel rubicundas caprinas.

Sanus eſt magiſter noſter [a] Colcu.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad N. abbatem.

Saluta milies dilectiſſ: meum Wilhaed epiſcopum.

Et quomodo conſentiant vobis Saxones in prædicatione: & ſi ſpes ulla ſit de Danorum [b] converſione.

Et ſi Wilti vel Vionudi, quos nuper rex adquiſivit, fidem Chriſti accipiant.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Aquilam epiſcopum. Pag. 554.

[c] * O ſi mihi tranſlatio Abacuc ſubito eſſet conceſſa.

i. e. Ethelredi regis.

Novi regni noſtri me retinet adhuc iſto anno.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Adelardum, propinquam Caroli regis in Corbec.

Hîc finem chartæ lachrimis faciemus obortis,
Sed nunquam finem ſacri faciemus amoris.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Macharium.

Rogo ſi Samuel libellum excerptionum in Joannis evangelium habeat perſcriptum ut dirigas nobis.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Offam regem.

Vos eſtis decus Britanniæ, tuba prædicationis, gladius contra hoſtes.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Ecfridum juvenem nobiliſſ: Ecgfridus qui & poſtea rex fui

Ecce quia nobiliſſ: natus es parentibus, quam magna nutritus cura &c.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Æthelredum regem.

Excellentiſſ: filio Æthelredo regi, & amicis dulciſſ: Oſbaldo patritio, & Oſberhto duci, Albinus Levita ſalutem.

Cogitate quis vos multiplici liberavit tribulatione; quoties præſentem ejus miſericordia evaſiſtis mortem; quoties de inimicorum manibus erepti fuiſtis.

*Ex epiſtola Albini [d] *.*

Timete flagellum quod venit ſuper eccleſiam S. Cudberti,

a *Sic cum duob. punctis.* b *Sic.* c *Sic, cum aſteriſco.* d *Sic, cum aſteriſco.*

locum ſcilicet ſanctiſſ: & multorum ſanctorum ſuffragiis diu tutiſſ: nunc vero miſerabiliter à paganis devaſtatum.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad fratres Wiorenſis & Gyruenſis eccleſiæ.

Cogitate quem habeatis defenſorem contra paganos, qui apparuerunt circa terminos maritimæ habitationis. Nolite in armis ſpem ponere, ſed in deo, qui nunquam deſerit ſperantes in ſe. Nolite in fuga confidere, ſed in prece patrum veſtrorum: ſicque tantum filii eritis, ſi eorum veſtigiis adhærere ſtudeatis.

Pag. 555. Non enim loci malefacientes adjuvat ſanctitas: ſed benefacientes religionis integritas efficiet ſanctos, & dignos protectione divina. Quis non timet terrorem qui accidit in eccleſia S. Cutheberti? Corrigite quapropter mores veſtros, ne propter peccata ſceleratorum pereant juſti: ne vinea domini vulpinis detur dentibus ad derodendum: ne ſanctuaria dei pedes paganorum pertranſeant.

Ecce fugax latro boreales inſulæ noſtræ partes pervaſit.

Recordamini quia nobiles habuiſtis patres, & non ſitis tantis progenitoribus degeneres filii.

Videte librorum theſauros: conſiderate eccleſiarum decorem, ædificiorum pulchritudinem, regularis vitæ ordinem.

Recogitate nobiliſſimum veſtri temporis magiſtrum Bœdam preſbyterum. Quale habuit in juventute diſcendi ſtudium. Qualem nunc habeat inter homines laudem, multo majorem apud deum remunerationis gloriam. Illius ergo exemplo dormitantes excitate animos: magiſtris aſſidete: aperite libros; perſpicite litteras: intelligite ſenſus illarum, ut & voſmet ipſos pacere, & aliis ſpiritualis vitæ paſtum præbere valeatis.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad fratres Lindisfarnenſis eccleſiæ, & Higebaldum epiſcopum.

Veſtræ tribulationis calamitas licet abſentem multum me quotidie contriſtat, quando pagani contaminaverunt ſanctuaria dei, & fuderunt ſanguinem ſanctorum in circuitu altaris, vaſtaverunt domum ſpei noſtræ, calcaverunt corpora ſanctorum in templo dei quaſi ſterquilinium in platea. Quid nobis dicendum eſt, niſi plangendum animo nobiſcum ante altare Pag. 556. Chriſti, & dicere: "Parce, domine, parce populo tuo, & ne "des hereditatem tuam gentibus, ne dicant pagani, ubi eſt "deus Chriſtianorum?" Quæ eſt fiducia eccleſiis Britanniæ, ſi ſanctus Cuthebertus cum tanto ſanctorum numero non defendit? Aut hoc initium majoris eſt doloris, aut peccata habitantium hoc [a] exegerunt. Non equidem caſu contigit, ſed magni cujuſlibet meriti indicium eſt. Sed modo qui reſidui eſtis ſtate viriliter, pugnate fortiter, defendite caſtra dei. Me-

[a] Exigerunt *MS.*

mentote

mentote Judam Macchabeum, qui templum dei purgavit, & populum à ſervitute liberavit extranea.

Et tu, pater ſancte, dux populi dei, paſtor gregis ſancti, medicus animarum, lucerna ſuper candelabrum poſita, eſto forma in omni bonitate omnibus te videntibus. Eſto præco ſalutis cunctis te audientibus. Sit tuus comitatus honeſtus moribus, aliis exemplum ad vitam, non ad perditionem. Alloquitur Higelbaldum epiſcopum Lindisfarnenſem.

Cum dominus noſter rex Carolus hoſtibus per dei miſericordiam ſubditis domum reverteretur, nos deo juvante ad illum ire diſponimus, & ſi quid tunc vel de pueris, qui in captivitatem à paganis abducti ſunt, vel de aliis quibuſque neceſſitatibus veſtris veſtræ ſanctitati proficere poſſumus, diligenter ad effectum perducere curabimus.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Ethelredum regem Northumbrorum, ac ejus nobiles.

Et unius patriæ indigenæ ſumus.

Ecce trecentis & quinquaginta ferme annis quod nos noſtrique patres hujus pulcherrimæ patriæ incolæ fuimus, & nunquam talis terror prius apparuit in Britannia, veluti modo à pagana gente perpeſſi ſumus. Nec ejuſmodi navigium fieri poſſe putabatur. Ecce eccleſia S. Cudberti ſacerdotum dei ſanguine aſperſa, omnibus ſpoliata ornamentis. Locus cunctis in Britannia venerabilior paganis gentibus datur ad deprædandum. Et ubi primum poſt diſceſſum ſancti Paulini ab Eboraca Chriſtiana religio in noſtra gente ſumpſit initium, Pag. 567. ibi miſeriæ & calamitatis cepit exordium. Quis hoc non timet? Et quis hoc quaſi captam patriam non plangit? Vineam electam vulpes deprædarunt. Hereditas domini data eſt populo non ſuo. Et ubi laus domini ibi ludus gentium. Feſtivitas ſancta verſa eſt in luctum. Adtentius conſiderate fratres, & diligentiſſime perſpicite, ne forte hoc inauditum & inconſuetum malum aliqua inaudita mali conſuetudine promereretur. Non dico quod fornicationis peccata non eſſent in populo. Sed à diebus Ælfwaldi regis fornicationes, adulteria, & inceſtus inundaverunt ſuper terram, ita ut abſque omni verecundia etiam & in ancillis deo dicatis hæc peccata perpetrabantur. Quid dicam de avaritia, rapinis, & violentis judiciis, dum luce clarius conſtat? Quantum ubique hæc crimina ſuccreverunt populus teſtatur ſpoliatus.

Signa enim hujus miſeriæ præceſſerunt alia per res inconſuetas, alia per mores inſolitos. Quid ſignificat pluvia ſan-

quam

guinis, quia quadrageſimali tempore Euboraca civitate in eccl: beati Petri principis apoſtolorum, quæ caput eſt totius regni, vidimus de borealibus domus ſereno aëre, de ſummitate mi-

naciter cadere tecti? Nonne poteſt putari à borealibus pœnas ſanguinis venire ſuper populum, quod in hoc facto nuper ingruenti ſuper domum dei incepiſſe videri poteſt?

Ex epiſtola Albini ad congregationem Eboracenſis eccleſiæ.

Mox remiſiſſem Eanbaldum dilectioni veſtræ, ſi eum infirmitas graviſſ: non præoccupaviſſet.

Dei enim gratia faciente plurimis profuit amicitia quam Deus mihi dedit cum illo.

Non enim auri avaritia, teſtis eſt cognitor cordis mei, Franciam veni, nec remanſi in ea, ſed eccleſiaſticæ cauſſa neceſſitatis, & ad confirmandam catholicæ fidei rationem, Pag. 568. quæ à multis heu! modo maculari nititur, & deſuper textam Chriſti tunicam, quam milites juxta Chriſti crucem ſcindere non auſi ſunt, in varias rumpere partes præſumunt.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad fratres Candidæ Caſæ.

In eccleſia ſanctiſſ: patris veſtri Niniani epiſcopi, qui multis claruit virtutibus.

Sicut mihi nuper delatum eſt per carmina metricæ artis, quæ nobis per fideles noſtros diſcipulos Eboracenſis eccleſiæ ſcholaſticos directa ſunt: in quibus & facientis agnovi eruditionem, & ejus perficientis miracula ſanctitatem per ea quæ ibi legebam.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Calvinum preſbyterum cellæ S. Stephani.

Simeon ſummus Sacerdos. Quem ego, licet indignus pater, nutrivi, educavi, & ad perfectum perduxi virum. Quem vos elegiſtis in pontificatus honorem.

Sæpius Pſalmorum vice canito evangelium maxime ſecundum Joannem, ubi altiora in eo leguntur myſteria: in quo ego de patrum libellis laboro expoſitionem brevi ſermone peragere; opus neceſſarium, vobiſque jucundum, ſi donante deo perficiatur, & ad vos pervenire poterit.

Lelandus.

Hanc Albini epiſtolam ad Calvinum ſequebatur in veteri codice epiſtola Alcheri f Ei Anachoritæ ad Higlachum lectorem & preſbyterum.

Ex epiſtola Sergii pont: Ro: ad Ceolfridum abbatem Girwicenſem.

Oportunis ac dignis amplectendæ ſolicitudinis tuæ petitionibus arctiſſima devotione faventes, hortamur deo dilectam bonitatis tuæ religioſitatem, ut, quia, exortis quibuſdam eccleſiaſticarum cauſſarum capitulis, non ſui examinatione longius innoteſcendis, opus nobis ſunt ad conferendum artis literatura

teratura imbuti, ſicut decet devotum auxiliatorem ſanctæ matris univerſalis eccleſiæ, obedientem devotionem huic noſtræ hortationi non deſiſtas accommodare; ſed, abſque aliqua immoratione, religioſum famulum dei Bedam, venerabilis monaſterii tui preſbyterum, ad veneranda limina apoſtolorum principum dominorum meorum Petri & Pauli, amatorum tuorum ac protectorum, ad noſtræ mediocritatis conſpectum non moreris dirigere; quem favente domino tuiſque ſanctis precibus non diffidas proſpere ad te redire, peracta præmiſſorum capitulorum cum auxilio dei proſpera ſolennitate. Eritque, ut confidimus, & cunctis tibi creditis profuturum, quicquid eccleſiæ generali devoto ſancto collegio claruerit præſtantiſſime impartitum. Pag. 569.

Ex epiſtola Pauli epiſcopi Romani ad Ecgbertum archiepiſcopum.

Veniens ad limina protectorum veſtrorum beatorum principum Petri ac Pauli præſens Forðredus, religioſus abbas, retulit nobis, inquiens, quod tria monaſteria illi conceſſa fuiſſent à quadam abbatiſſa, id eſt, monaſteria, quæ Stanningagrafe, ſeu Cuchapalda, & Donemuðe dicuntur. Quæ videlicet monaſteria per vim ab eo tua abſtulit excellentia, & cuidam Patricio fratri ejus Molle nomine tribuit.

Quapropter hortamur ſolertiam veſtram, ut vere obedientes per apoſtolicam ſedem admonemus, ut debetis, ob amorem protectoris veſtri, prælato Forðredo abbati ipſa tria monaſteria reſtituere, quatenus, juxta quod à præfata abbatiſſa ei conceſſa ſunt, ſine qualibet ambiguitate aut infeſta moleſtia perfrui mereatur.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Eanbaldum archiepiſcopum. Pag. 570.

Laus & gloria domino deo meo omnipotenti, qui dies meos in proſperitate bona conſervavit, ut in filii mei chariſſimi exaltatione gauderem, & aliquem ego, ultimus eccleſiæ vernaculus, ejus donante gratia, qui eſt omnium bonorum largitor, erudirem ex filiis meis, qui dignus haberetur diſpenſator eſſe myſteriorum Chriſti, & labore vice mea in eccleſia, ubi ego nutritus & eruditus fueram, & præeſſe theſauris ſapientiæ, in quibus me magiſter meus dilectus (Eg) Ælberthus archiepiſcopus heredem reliquit.

Ecce ego duplici fatigatus moleſtia, id eſt, ſenectute & infirmitate.

Ex altera epiſtola Albini ad eundem.

Concedat mihi clementia divina faciem tuam antequam moriar videre.

Higebaldus epiſcopus Lindisfarnenſis.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Higebaldum epiſcopum.

Candidus clericus Lindiſfarnenſis.

Candidum præterea filium noſtrum communem ad nos venientem in peregrinatione ſuſcepimus, nobiſcumque præterito anno retinuimus, & in quantum valuimus deo donante juvare curavimus, ipſumque modo ad vos remeare fecimus. Quem, ſi iterum vobis placuerit ad nos reverti, quicquid ad perfectum ejuſdem ſanctæ eccleſiæ provenire credimus ei libenter impendimus. Quæcunque enim à magiſtris ad utilitatem ſanctarum eccleſiarum didici; hæc maxime noſtræ gentis hominibus communicare delector: ſed & omnibus qui deſiderantur quærunt ſi quid utile poſſum ad animæ profectum, & ſanctæ dei inſtrumentum eccleſiæ.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Higbaldum epiſcopum & fratres eccleſiæ S. Cuthberti.

Caſtigationem, quæ facta eſt in monaſterio veſtro, dignum eſt vobis proficiat ad ſalutem ſempiternam.

Pag. 571.

Ex epiſtola Ecgredi archiepiſcopi ad Wulſigum epiſcopum.

Hæc epiſtola in fronte habuit nomen Albini; ſed falſo.

Pontifici Wulſigo archiepiſcopus Ecgred ſalutem.

Ego enim pro me vere fateor, nullo modo erroribus illis, quos in libro Pechredi ſcriptos eſſe demandaſti, nobiſque prius demonſtraſti, aſſenſum præbere velle; nec ullis deo & mihi ſubjectis in ea voluntate conſentire: &c.

Non Pethredi aſſertionibus obtemperare, qui ſtulta falſitate refert, Nialum diaconum 7. ebdomadas mortuum fuiſſe, & iterum revixiſſe, nihilque alimentorum poſtea percepiſſe: aliaque perplura, quæ idem Pethred, ſive pro ſe, ſive per Nialum, vel alios falſiloquos, de veteri, ac novo Teſtamento delirando mendaciter prompſit, omnia abjicienda, ac nullo modo ulli orthodoxo ſequenda ſunt.

Bonum mihi videtur per literas, vel legatum te demandare epiſcopo in cujus parochia Pethred manet, ceteriſque dei ſervis, [a] qui'' in vicino illi manentibus fraterna illum charitate admonere & docere, quatenus ab erroribus, in quibus deceptus eſt, reſipiſcat, alioſque, quos decepit, quantum valeat, corrigat. Et, ſi vobis obtemperat, ſalvabitis ejus animam à morte.

Hinc pene liquet Simeonem Anglum fuiſſe.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Simeonem epiſcopum.

Tempora periculoſa ſunt in Britannia, & mors regum miſeriæ ſignum eſt, & diſcordia captivitatis origo.

a *Delend. ut videtur.*

Ex

Ex ſecundo libro epiſtolarum Albini.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Ædilhardum archiepiſcopum.

Patres itaque noſtri, deo diſpenſante, licet pagani, hanc patriam bellica virtute primum [a] poſſederunt. Quam grande igitur opprobrium eſt, ut nos Chriſtiani perdamus, quod illi pagani adquiſiverunt? Hoc dico propter flagellum, quod nuper accidit partibus inſulæ noſtræ, quæ prope trecentis quadraginta à parentibus inhabitata eſt noſtris.

Legitur in libro Gildæ, Britonum ſapientiſſimi, quod iidem ipſi Britones, propter rapinas & avaritiam principum, propter iniquitatem & injuſtitiam judicum, propter deſidiam & pigritiam prædicationis epiſcoporum, propter luxuriam & malos mores populi, patriam perdiderunt. Pag. 572.

Per vos, ô patres noſtri, ſub tempora tota
Virtutum meritis fœcunda Britannia floret.
Vos ſimul unanimes Chriſti defendite ſacra,
Et clypeo fidei telas ſuperate nefandas.

Alchuine dicor ego veſtro devotus amori.

O vos paſtores patres ſine fine valete:
Et tu ſancte pater [b] * Ethilharde ſacerdos.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Carolum regem.

Ego Flaccus veſter, ſecundum exhortationem & bonam voluntatem veſtram, aliis per tecta S. Martini ſanctarum mella ſcripturarum miniſtrare ſatago: alios veteri antiquarum diſciplinarum mero inebriare ſtudeo: alios Grammaticæ ſubtilitatis enutrire pomis incipiàm: quoſdam ſtellarum ordine ceu pictor [c] cuilibet magni domus culmina illuminare geſtio: plurima plurimis factus, ut plurimos ad profectum ſanctæ Dei eccleſiæ, & ad decorum imperialis regni veſtri, erudiam, ne ſit vacua omnipotentis Dei in me gratia, nec veſtræ bonitatis largitio inanis. Sed ex parte detis mihi ſervulo veſtro exquiſitiores ſcholaſticæ eruditionis libellos, quos habui in patria per bonam & devotiſſ: magiſtri mei induſtriam, vel etiam mei ipſius qualemcunque ſudorem. Ideo hæc veſtræ excellentiæ dico, ne forte veſtro placeat totius ſapientiæ deſiderantiſſ: conſilio, ut aliquos ex pueris noſtris remittam, qui excipiant nobis inde neceſſaria quæque, & revehant in Franciam flores Britanniæ: ut non ſit tantummodo in Euborica civitate ortus concluſus, ſed in Turonica emiſſiones paradyſi cum pomorum fructibus, ut veniens Auſter [d] perflare hortos Ligeri fluminis, & fluant aromata illius: &c. Pag. 573.

a Poſſiderunt MS. b *Sic, cum aſteriſco.* c *F.* quælibet magnæ domus culmina. d *An*, perflet, *vel* perflare poſſit?

Ego

Ego vero, ſecundum modum ingenioli mei, apud ſervos veſtros in his partibus ſeminare ſapientiæ grana ſegnis non ero.

Multa florentibus per ætatem ſtudiis ſeminavi in Britannia. Nunc ergo frigeſcente ſanguine quaſi veſpere in Francia ſeminare non ceſſo.

Ex altera Albini epiſtola ad eundem.

Nonne Romana in ſede, ubi religio maximæ pietatis quondam claruerat, ibi extrema impietatibus exempla emerſerunt? Ipſi cordibus ſuis excæcaverunt caput proprium. Nec ibi timor dei, nec ſapientia, nec charitas eſſe videtur.

Ex alia Albini ad eundem Carolum epiſtola.

Chartulas vero calculationis curſus lunaris, vel biſextilis rationis, quas noſtræ devotioni tradidiſtis explorandas.

Invenimus ergo in eis rationes diligentiſſime exquiſitas, acutiſſime inventas, nobiliſſime prolatas: & quod in eo devotio olim de Biſſexto paucis inchoavit ratiunculis veſtra ſagaciſſima indagatio copioſe complevit.

Direxi excellentiæ veſtræ ſtamen quarundam [a] ſupputatio-
u
nem de ſolis lunæque per ſigniferum [b] curſu: cui ſi veſtri acutiſſ: ſenſus ingenio ſubtegmen addere placuerit, forte pueris Palatinis contra frigus imperitiæ aliquod veſtimenti genus texi poterit, ſicut in prioris texturæ meæ etiam ordinatione feciſſe probaveris.

Pag. 574. Vivere me terris vix vix ſinit improba febris.
Deſcripſi paucis partes & ſydera cœli.

Ex alia Albini ad eundem Carolum epiſtola.

Nec ego capitis dolore fatigatus examinare poſſum quæ ſubito caſu ex ore dictantis evolant.

Diſputationem itaque Felicis cum Saraceno nec vidi, nec apud nos inventa eſt, immo nec audivi nomen ejus ante. Tamen dum diligentius quæſivi, ſi quis ex noſtris famam illius audiſſet, dictum eſt mihi, quod apud Laidradum epiſcopum Lugdunenſem inveniri potuiſſet.

i. e. Carolum magnum.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad David regem.

Per David ſapientem Carolum regem, ut alibi facit, intelligit.

Roma vero, quæ fraterna diſcordia in civitate inſitum diſſentionis venenum huc uſque tenere non ceſſat, veſtræ venerandæ pietatis potentiam ad hujus partis cognoſcendam perniticm è dulcibus Germaniæ ſedibus feſtinare compellat.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad monachos Gottorum.

Hiſpanicus error.

Novas vero, fratres chariſſ: Hiſpanici erroris ſectas cavete.

[a] *Sic.* [b] Curſum *MS.*

Ex

Ex epiſtola Albini ad fratres Ebor: eccl:

Vos fragiles infantiæ meæ annos materno foviſtis affectu, & laſciviam pueritiæ meæ pia ſuſtinuiſtis patientia, & paternæ caſtigationis diſciplinis ad perfectam viri educaſtis ætatem, & ſacrarum eruditione literarum roboraſtis.

Epiſtola Albini ad fratres in Gotthia conſtitutos de confeſſione auriculari.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad amicum incerti nominis. Pag. 575.

Vere Offæ regi, nec genti Anglorum unquam infidelis fui.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Radonem abbatem.

Dilectionis veſtræ venerabile ſecutus præceptum vitam S. Vedaſti, patris veſtri & interceſſoris noſtri, emendare ſtudui: non quod aliquid illius excellentiſſ: meritis dignum dicere valuiſſem, ſed quod nihil tuæ reverentiæ juſſis denegare ratum putavi.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad quendam abbatem.

Idcirco ſcripſi ad Offanum regem, ut te adjuvaret, ac defenderet ſanctam eccleſiam ſecundum ſuam poteſtatem.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Flavium Dametam.

Dameta Saxoniam, Homerus Italiam, Candidus Britanniam receſſit. Martinus in Vicos apud S. Jodum remanſit infirmus. Candidus.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Angilbertum primicerium.

Flagito ut dona dulciſſ: & mihi multum neceſſaria, Sanctorum reliquias mihi vel aliquas tranſmittere curaveris.

e
Epiſtola Albini ad Eiricum ducum,

Ex epiſtola Albini ad ſororem.

Et aſſiduas S. Lupi interceſſiones, gratiarum actiones ab eis qui ad illius patrocinia confugere ſolent.

Dic columbæ, ut memoriæ confirmet quod accepit.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Paulinum patriarcham.

Quam plurimis vero profuturum & perneceſſarium feciſtis opus in Catholicæ fidei taxatione. Paulini liber de fide Catholica.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Æthelardum archiepiſcopum.

Inbaldus archiepiſcopus Eboracenſis.

Ex altera epiſtola Albini ad Æthelardum.

Et ſanctam ſedem dignis exaltare honoribus, quam ad tempus, propter impios invaſores regni, dereliquiſti, ſecundum conſilia ſacerdotum Chriſti. Æthelardus Cantuar: epiſcopus exulat.

archiepiſcopus Lichefeldenſis

Pag. 576.
Contentio inter Metropolitanos Britanniæ de pallio. Nam Offam Metropolitanam ſedem apud Lichefeld inſtituerat.

Ita tamen, ut pater pius ſuis diebus pallio non exuatur, licet ordinatio epiſcoporum ad ſanctam & primam ſedem recurrat.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad Offam regem.

Dominus rex Carolus amabiliter & fideliter ſæpe mecum locutus eſt de vobis, & de eo omnino habetis fideliſſimum amicum. Ideo exules Romam dirigit ad judicium domini apo-
Cantuar:
ſtolici, & Æthelhardi epiſcopi. Veſtræ quoque dilectioni digna dirigit munera.

Mihi vero multum indigno regimen eccleſiæ S. Martini venit in manus non voluntarie.

Ecgfertus filius Offæ. Saluta meo officio . . . . . nobiliſſimum juvenem, & diligenter cura eum in dei timore erudiri, & non pereat ſpes multorum in eo.

Ex epiſtola Albini ad quendam Anglum patritii ord: virum.

Mors Ecgferti regis, filii Offæ. Non enim nobiliſſ: juvenis ex ſuis peccatis (ut reor) mortuus eſt: ſed etiam paterni ſanguinis ultio in filium uſque redundavit. Nam, ſicut ſcis optime, quam multum ſanguinis effudit pater ejus, ut regnum filio confirmaret. Sed hoc confirmatio non fuit regni, ſed deſtructio.

Timeo quod Ardulphus rex veſter cito regnum perdere habeat, propter contumeliam quam in deum gerit, propriam dimittens uxorem, publice ſe ſocians concubinæ, ut fertur. Vos quoque omnem gentem Merciorum admoneatis, ut mores
r
bonos, & modeſtos, & caſtros diligentes obſervent, quos be-
Leges Offæ. atæ memoriæ Offa illis inſtituit.

Diſſentiones Northanhumbrorum. Nam noſtrum regnum, id eſt, Northanhumbrorum, pene periit propter diſſentiones inteſtinas, & fallaces jurationes. Nec mihi videtur ad huc eſſe finem illorum malitiæ.

Pag. 577. Epiſtola Albini ad Eugeniam virginem Anglam.

Ex epiſtola Caroli Mag: ad Offam regem.

Angli Romipetæ. Viro venerando ac fratri chariſſ: Offæ regi Merciorum: &c. Sed probavimus quoſdam fraudulenter negotiandi cauſſa ſe intermiſcere, lucra ſectantes non religioni ſervientes.

Petras vero nigras, quas veſtra flagitavit reverentia, vobis direxi. Veniat miſſus qui conſideret, quales animus veſter deſideret, & ubicunque inventi fuerint dari & in vehendo adjuvari libenter mandavimus. Sed ſicut vos de longitudine petrarum deſiderium veſtrum intimaſtis, ita & noſtri de prolixitate ſagorum poſcunt, ut tales jubeatis fieri, quales antiquis temporibus ad nos venire ſolebant.

Veſtræ

Veſtræ quoque dilectioni ad gaudium & gratiarum actiones deo omnipotenti dirigere ſtuduimus unum baltheum, & unum gladium Huniſcum, & duo pallia ſerica.

Ex [a] epiſtola ad fratres Wintonienſes.

Veſtris obtemperans juſſionibus, veſtris confiſus orationibus, tremens ad tantam pelagi magnitudinem acceſſi, & quaſi ſtillam ex undis oceani ita ex pluribus ſancti miraculis perpauca decerpſi.

Ex epiſtola Odberti abbatis S. Bertini ad Æthelgarum archiepiſcopum.

Æthelgarus corrupte in titulo epiſtolæ ſcribitur.

Scire & meminiſſe cupimus paternitatem veſtram, quo modo pontificis prædeceſſoris veſtri Adelgari promeruimus gratiam.

Nanque Romam pergens à nobis honorifice receptus, Romaque rediens.

Apud dominum quippe Dunſtanum locum obtinuimus familiarem : apud dominum vero Æthelgarum ampliorem : ita ut monaſterium S. Petri apoſtoli, ab ipſo Bertino in primordio adventus ſui conſtructum, a fundamentis ſtatuerit reſtaurandum.

Epiſtola Auguſtini epiſcopi ad Conſentium epiſcopum de corpore Chriſti.

Ex epiſtola Halitgari ad Ebonem archiepiſcopum.

Et inſuper & ſanctorum patrum canonumque ſententiis pœnitentialem in uno volumine adgregarem.

Pœnitentiale Halitgari.

Epiſtola Widonis, Blandinienſis cœnobii rectoris, & Dunſtanum archiepiſcopum.

Ex epiſtola cujuſdam, ut videtur, epiſcopi, ſed incerti autoris, ſcripta in honeſtum teſtimonium cujuſdam Anachoretæ peregrinantis.

Hic monachus, olim militarem indutus chlamidem, converſus jam eligit abjectus eſſe in domo dei.

Accipite ergo hunc, in Britannia citra marina clare editum, adhuc quiete temporis & pacis ultro exilium trans freta ſubiſſe in veſtram [b] fideli Angloſaxonum Britanniam : ubi conſulto Chriſtianiſſ: regis Ethelſtani Anachoreta factus religioſe ac laudabiliter apud Cen (Cern) non paucis diebus converſatus eſt. Cujus conſilio ac licentia in hanc quoque peregrinationem pro Chriſti amore venit.

[a] *Poſt* epiſtola *primum ſcripſerat Lelandus* Albini, *quam vocem deinde dela..., & ſupra lin. poſuit* Albini nomen non erat in veteri codice. *Quin etiam in margine ſcripſit*, Videtur eſſe recentior quam Albinus, qui hanc epiſtolam ſcripſit. [b] *Sic.*

Ex epiſtola abbatis S. Petri & Audoëni ad regem Anglorum, ut potui colligere, Edgarum.

Hæc ergo ſcientes flexis genibus oramus, ut ad nos perveniat aliquid auxilii veſtri, quo reſtaurantur monaſterium S. Petri & S. Audoëni.

Tres epiſtolæ Falradi abbatis ad Ædelgarum archiepiſcopum.

Epiſtola Ebonis epiſcopi ad Halitgarum epiſcopum.

Vetus codex ſic habuit. *Ead:*

Ex epiſtola Fecontionis Decani ſanctæ Genoueſæ ad Eadgarum regem.

Veſtras profecto vere feliciſſimas gazas adſerimus, quæ ſic in egentium manus eccleſiarumque agmina erogantur.

in eccl. S. Genoueſæ

Centenus namque Canonicorum ordo ibi floruit. Sed pro Danorum imminutione media pars deprædata conſiſtit, etiam enormi temporis interſtitio Mulciberis gutture ipſe locus omnino perſiſtit concrematus, in cujus reædificatione potentum adminiculo caremus.

Ex epiſtola Joannis epiſcopi Ro: ad Ælfricum ducem.

Relatione quorundam fidelium comperimus te plurima agere mala in eccl: S. Dei genitr: Mariæ, quæ nuncupatur Gleſtingaburch, & prædia, & villas ab ejus jure tua avida cupiditate diripuiſſe: & propter quod eidem loco propinqua inhæres habitatione, illi ſemper nocuus eſſe.

Epiſtola Ælfredi abbatis ad Sigericum archiepiſcopum.

Ex epiſtola quadam ſive bulla Joannis 15. *epiſcopi Ro:*

Nobis relatum eſt à compluribus de inimicitio Æthelredi regis Occident: Saxonum, necnon & Richardi Marchionis.

ſa

Tandem miſimus quendam apochripharium noſtrum Leonem, videlicet epiſcopum Treverenſis eccl: &c. ut ad Ethelredum pervenerit Leo pacemque ſanxierit.

Pag. 578. Qua de re miſit Æthelſinum, Shireburnenſis eccleſiæ præſulem, necnon & Leofſtanum filium Alfwoldi, atque Wiſtani filium Æthelnodum, qui tranſierunt marinos fines, & pervenerunt uſque ad Richardum Marchionem : &c. ut Richardus pacem cum Ethelredo rege ſtabiliverit Rotomagi Cal: Mart: a°. D. 991.

Pag. 579, 580, 581, 582. vacant.

Pag. 583.

Ex Chronicis Thomæ Rudbourne monachi Wintonienſis.

Thomas Rudburne ſecutus eſt hos autores in hiſtoria ſcribenda: Gildam, Bedam, Thomam Rudburne Menevenſem epiſcopum, Joannem Langdene epiſcopum Roſenſem, archi-

diaconum Lincolnienſem, archidiaconum Oxonienſem, Gaufridum Monemutenſem, & Matthæum Pariſienſem monachum S. Albani.

Incipit chronicon Thomæ monachi Winton: à Bruto: & deductum inde ad 18. annum Henrici 3.

A tempore Bruti ad adventum Sax: ſolius pene Gaufridi epitomen ſcribit.

Orientales Conſtantinum Mag: catalogo Sanctorum adſcribunt, & feſtum de ipſo agit 21. die menſis Maii.

Cantewarlande, alias Kente.

Mellitum epiſcopum ſuum Londonienſes relapſi recipere noluerunt, idololatriis magis quam pontificibus ſervire gaudentes.

Ercombertus rex Cantiæ omnia deorum ſacella complanavit.

Lotharius rex Cantiæ, frater Egberti regis, infeſtante eum Edrico filio Ecberti, jaculo confoſſus obiit.

Edricus rex Cantiæ citra biennium regno & vita ſpoliatus eſt.

Tunc invaſerunt reg: Cantiæ Cedwallus cum fratre ſuo Mollone, &c. ut Mollo in tugurio ibidem combuſtus.

Regno Cantiæ à regia ſucceſſione ſexennio [a] clauſo, ſeptimo anno Withfredum Egberti filium in regem accepit anno D. 696.

Edbertus, Ethelbertus, Alricus, fratres & filii Uithredi regis, in reg: Cant: ſucceſſerunt.

Poſt illos nobile germen Cantiæ exaruit.

Tunc reg: in Cantia Egbyrtus cog: Bren poſt Alricum, & exactis in reg: duobus annis, à Kenulpho rege Merciorum bello captus eſt, ac paulo poſt demiſſus, ſed á ſuis non receptus. Dubium quo hic fine deceſſit.

Kenulphus quendam Cuthredum ſolo nomine regem Cant: præfecit, qui 8. annis regnavit. Cui Baldredus ſucceſſit, qui poſt 18. annos ab Ecberto Weſtſax: rege pulſus, exulavit.

Regnum Southſax: ortum eſt à nobiliſſ: duce Elle circa 30. Pag. 584.
annum à primo adventu Sax: in Britanniam.

Andredeſceſter nobilis civitas Britannorum ab Elle ſolo complanata quod ibi tot damna ejus milites acceperant. Locus autem à tranſeuntibus videtur uſque in hodiernum diem.

Ella regnavit annis ſeptemdecim. Mortuus eſt anno D. 508.

Succeſſit Ciſſa ejus filius & eorum progenies uſque ad Ethelwoldum, qui primus Southſax: per Birinum epiſcopum ad fidem converſus eſt.

Birinus nobiliores Southſax: baptizavit.

Regina vero Ebbe in ſua, id eſt, Wicciorum, provincia, fuerat baptizata. Erat autem Guſtridi filia fratris Anheri, qui ambo cum ſuo populo Chriſtiani fuerunt. Cappa, Padda,

[a] Clauſa *MS.*

Burgelyn,

Burgelyn, & Ciddi preſbyteri ceteram plebem Southſax: vel tempore ſequenti [a] babtizabant.

Dicol monachus nat: Scottus. Fuerat hic ante, & habuit monaſteriolum cum 5. ſive 6. fratribus in Boſham, loco ſylvis & mari circumdato: ſed ejus prædicationem audire populus neglexit.

S. Wilfridus epiſcopus fundavit monaſter: in Seleſey, & 5. annis epiſcopi officio ibi functus eſt.

Cedwalla de genere Gewiſſorum exul à patria interfecit Edilwaldum regem Suthſax: ac provinciam illam ſæva cæde ac depopulatione vaſtavit. Sed mox expulſus à ducibus regis Berthuno & Aldhuno, qui deinceps reg: tenuerunt. Quorum prior poſtea ab eodem Cedwalla, cum eſſet rex Gewiſſorum, occiſus eſt, & provintia graviori ſervitio ſubacta.

Revocato Wilfrido ad ſuos provint: Southſax: ſubjacuit epiſcopo Ventanæ civitatis.

Poſtmodum a°. D. 705. ſynodali decreto Edbertus abbas de Seleſey factus eſt epiſcopus Southſax: Cui poſtea in epiſcopatu ſucceſſit Ella: quo defuncto longo tempore ceſſavit epiſcopatus Southſax.

Vecta inſula fidem à beato Wifrido accepit.

Quarta pars inſ: Vectæ, id eſt, portio 300. familiarum data Wilfrido à Ceadwalla rege.

Duo regii pueri fratres Arualdi regis Vectæ [b] babtizati ab Wilfrido.

Pag. 585. Wilfridus commendavit ſuam portionem in Vecta Brectwino clerico ejus ex ſorore nepoti, cum quo reliquit etiam Hiddilam preſbyterum, qui verbum vitæ & lavachrum miniſtraret.

Regnum Angl: Orient: incepit anno D. 492°.

Offa primus rex fuit ibidem, à quo omnes Orient: Anglos Offingas vocabant, quos nunc Fykeys vocamus.

Titulus ſucceſſit ſuo patri Offæ in regnum.

Redwaldus filius Tituli ſucceſſit.

Cui ſucceſſit Corpwaldus, qui à Ricberto gentili occiſus eſt.

Sigebertus frater Corpwaldi ex matre ſucceſſit.

Egricus ſucceſſit, poſtea à Penda rege Merc: occiſus.

Anna ſucceſſit pater S. Etheldredæ. S. Sexburga, S. Ethelburga, S. Etheldreda, & S. Whitburga filiæ Annæ regis à Penda interfecti.

Ethelhere Annæ frater ſucceſſit, occiſus cum Penda rege Merc: ab Oſwi rege Northanhumbr:

Ethelwaldus frater Ethelherii ſucceſſit.

Cui ex ordine ſucceſſerunt Atulphus, Elkwodus, & Hiſboerne filii Ethelherii regis.

Succeſſit hiis Ethelredus.

a Sic. *b Sic.*

Et

Et huic Ethelbertus martyr, interfectus videlicet inſtigatione Quendredæ conjugis Offæ regis Merc:

Succeſſit Edmundus interfectis à Danis, anno D. 871. & reg: ſui 26.

Hoc anno combuſta eſt univerſitas Cantabrigiæ.

Ex tunc deſierunt Angli reg: in Orient: Angl: 50. annis. Novennio enim ſine regimine provintia paganis vaſtantibus ſubjacuit.

Poſtea Guthran Danus tempore Alfredi regis Weſtſax: reg: in ea 12. annis.

Succeſſit Ethric Danus. Reg: an: 14. interfectus ab Anglis.

Reges Orient: Sax:

Sleda ob Wodeno decimus Sebertus ejus filius nepos Ethelberti mag: ex ſorore Ricula.

Sebertus Weſtmonaſterii fundator.

Sexredus & Sauardus filii Seberti ſucceſſerunt. Hii S. Melitum epiſcopum expulerunt.

Sigbertus cog: Parvus Sauardi filius ſucceſſit.

Hic gentem ſuam per Ced epiſcopum ad fidem reduxit, à propinquis ſuis tandem interfectus.

Succeſſit Swithelinus filius Sexbaldi à Ced baptizatus. Pag. 586.

Sigherius Sigberti filius, & Sebbi filius Sauardi ſucceſſerunt.

Sigherius apoſtatavit à fide.

Sebbi fidem ſervavit. Regnavit annis 30. Poſtea monachus factus ab Waldero epiſcopo London: ſucceſſore S. Erkenwaldi. Sepultus London: apud S. Paulum.

Succeſſerunt in regno Sigehardus & Swefredus filii. Sigehardus poſtea monachus factus.

Succeſſit iſtis mortuis parvo tempore Offa, filius Sigherii regis, juvenis venuſtiſſ: & opt: Hic monachus factus Romam petiit cum Kenredo rege Merc: ubi monachus factus obiit anno D. 710.

Succeſſit Selredus Sigberti boni filius. Regnavit 38. annis. Quo perempto regnum Orientalium Sax: in reg: Weſtſax: derivatum eſt.

Reg: Weſtſax:

Cerdicius decimus ab Wodeno venit in Britan: anno D. 495. & anno poſt mortem Hengiſti 8. Hic diadema ſuſcepit anno D. 517. Regnavit annis 15.

Serdicius moriens dedit Vectam inſ: Withgaro ſuo ex ſorore nepoti, qui poſtea in eadem reg:

Kenricus ſucceſſit patri Cerdicio. Reg: annis viginti quatuor.

Succeſſit Ceaulinus ejus filius: Conſpirantibus in eum tam

Anglis

Wodeneſdiche forſan Wan-neſdiche in Wilſhire.

Anglis quam Britonibus apud Wodeneſdiche cæſo exercitu anno reg: ſui 31. victus in exilium ſeceſſit, & ſtatim obiit.

☞ Succeſſit Celricus filius Cudæ fratris ejus. Hic 5. reg: annis.

Ceolwlphus ejus frater ſucceſſit, & regnavit annis 14. Obiit anno D. 608.

Succeſſerunt pari jure in regno Kinegilſus & Quincelinus. Converſi ad fidem per Birinum anno 25. eorum regni.

Quincelinus accepta fide obiit anno eodem.

Kinegilſus ſexennio ſupervixit, & fundavit monaſter: Winton: in quo ſepultus eſt.

Pag. 587. Succeſſit Kinewaldus Kinegilſi filius, qui monaſter: à parte inceptum conſummavit.

Hic principio reg: peſſimus medio & ult: tempore optimus, repudiavit Pendæ regis filiam, & aliam ſuperduxit; unde regno pulſus ad Annam regem Orient: Angl: profugit, ubi 3. annis delituit, & fidem Chriſti accepit. Poſtea regno reſtitutus Britannos bis proſtravit, & Wulpherum filium Pendæ parte regni truncavit. Regnavit ann: 32. Obiit anno D. 671. ſepultus Winton: in Cathedr: eccl:

Sexburga uxor Kinewaldi regis ſucceſſit. Regnavit feliciter anno uno.

Succeſſit Eſtuinus Kinegilſi ex fratre Cuthgilſo abnepos. Reg. 3. annis. Obiit anno D. 675.

Kentuinus Kinegilſi filius ſucceſſit ſucceſſione legitima. Reg: annis 10. Obiit anno D. 685.

Beda adfirmat Eſtuinum & Kentuinum non integro regnaſſe: ſed reg: inter ſe diviſiſſe.

☞ Succeſſit Ceadwalla, Ceaulini ex fratre Cuda pronepos. Hic exactis 2. in imperio annis Romam petiit, ubi obiit anno D. 689. 12. Kal. Majarum.

Succeſſit Ina rex pronepos Kinegilſi ex fratre Cuthbaldo. Regnavit 38. annis. Obiit Romæ peregrinus anno ibi exacto, videlicet anno D. 725.

Conſtruxit ſcholam Anglorum Romæ.

Conſtruxit etiam monaſter: Glaſtonienſe.

Ethelburga uxor Inæ, femina regali proſapia.

Fabula mera de Walla. Secundam uxorem habuit Walam nomine, à qua Wallia dicta, cum qua coronam Walliæ accepit.

Hoc tempore ordinatum, quod Angli uxores de illuſtri ſanguine Britonum, & Britones uxores de illuſtri ſanguine Anglorum caperent.

Quidam Angli acceperunt uxores de nobili ſanguine Scotorum.

Athelardus Inæ cognatus ſucceſſit. Reg: annis 14. Obiit anno D. 739.

Cudredus

Cudredus ejus cognatus ſucceſſit. Regnavit annis 13.

Sigebertus ſucceſſit, & poſt annum propter ejus ſævitiam regno pulſus eſt.

Kenulphus ſucceſſit, regnavitque annis 31. Tandem ſæpius ante impetitus, à Kineardo Sigebrithi filio occiſus eſt anno D. 783. Pag. 588.

Succeſſit Bričtricus pacis magis quam belli ſtudioſus. Filiam Offæ regis Merc: in conjugem accepit. Egbrithum ſolum regalis proſapiæ ſuperſtitem è reg: ſuo fugavit. Regnavit annis 16. & obiit. Ethelburga Offæ filia nupſit Brictrico.

Succeſſit Egbrithus de fratre Megildo Inæ regis abnepos.

Regnum Merciorum.

Penda adjunxit ſe Britannis.

Peda occiſo Penda ejus patre in parte reg: ſucceſſit ex dono Oſwi regis Northanhumbrorum, cujus filiam, vivente Penda, Peda in uxorem acceperat. Alfleda filia Oſwii nupſit Peadæ.

Gens Merc: opera Oſwi regis ad Chriſtum converſa.

Duima primus epiſcopus Merciis datus ab Oſwio.

Fundata eccleſia Merc: quæ nunc Lichefeld dicitur, cujus primus epiſcopus Duima.

Mercii expulſis Oſwii ducibus Wulpherum Pendæ filium in regem elegerunt anno D. 658. Reg. annis 17. Obiit anno D. 675.

Succeſſit Ethelredus 3. Pendæ filius. Reg. 30. annis. Tunc monachus in Bardeney factus, & mox abbas ibidem.

Succeſſit Kenredus filius Wulpheri regis. Reg: annis 5. Tunc monachus factus Romam peregre profectus eſt, ubi obiit. Ceolredus filius Ethelredi regis ſucceſſit. Hic ante annum reg: 8^m^. completum obiit. Sepultus eſt Lichefeldiæ. Erat hic monialium amator, & eccleſiaſt: libertatis effractor.

Ethelbaldus Pendæ pronepos ſucceſſit. Reg: annis 39. & à ſuis ſubditis occiſus eſt. Offa ſucceſſit quinto genu Pendæ abnepos. Hic Kenulphum regem Weſtſax: bello vicit, & Ethelbertum regem Orient: Angl: dolo capite privavit. Sedem archiepiſcop: à Cant: Lichefeldam tranſtulit: pacem cum Karolo Magno, poſt diſſidium, ſanxivit. Reg: annis 39. Obiit anno D. 795. Pag. 589.

Vivens Egferthum filium ſuum ſucceſſorem reliquit, qui poſt Offam reg: 4. tantum menſibus.

Succeſſit Kenulphus 5. genu nepos Pendæ regis ex fratre Kenewalchio

Kenulphus rex ex quadam regina Elfrida 2. filias, Quendredam & Burgenhildam, filiumque Kenelmum, genuit.

Hic Kenulphus Edbertum cog: Pren regem Cantiæ bello cepit, ac paulo poſt in dedicatione monaſter: quod Winchel-

cumbæ conſtruxerat, manu miſit. Reg: annis 24. Sepultus eſt Winchelcumbæ.

Succeſſit Kenelmus, qui primo reg: ſui anno dolis Quendredæ ſororis ſuæ interfectus eſt per Aſkabertum ejus procuratorem & nutricium in Clento, ubi ſylva in valle inter duos montes. [Clent com. Staff.]

Cewlphus frater Kenulphi ſucceſſit, qui poſt annum à Berwlpho regno pulſus eſt.

Berwlph reg: 3: annis, & ab Egbirtho regno fugatus eſt, & mox apud Orient: Anglos occiſus anno D. 825.

Ludecanus ſucceſſit. Et hic poſt biennium ab Orient: Anglis occiſus eſt.

Withlagus ſucceſſit. Reg: annis 13. ſub jugo Ecberti regis Weſtſax: ſolvens ei tributum.

Bertwlphus eadem ſorte reg: annis 13. ac demum à pyratis Danis ultra mare fugatus anno D. 853.

Succeſſit Burhedus accepta in conjugem filia Atulphi filii Egberti regis Weſtſax: Reg: annis 22. Poſt deturbatus reg: à Danis Romam aufugit, ibique obiit & ſepultus eſt.

Succeſſit Cewlphus Burhedi ſervus beneficio Danorum, hac lege, ut reg: quam diu illi vellent.

Poſt paucos annos Alfredus rex, nepos Ecbrithi, reg: Merc: obtinuit, & cum reg: Weſtſax: conjunxit.

Pag. 590. *Regnum Northumbr:*

Anno D. 547. & poſt mortem Hengiſti anno 60. ducatus Northumbr: mutatus in regnum per Idam ab Wodeno decimum. Reg: annis 14. Obiit anno D. 561.

Succeſſit Alla eodem genere ſed diverſo tractu ab eodem ſanguinem ducens.

[a] * Alla iſte ſecundum Bedam fuit primum rex Anglorum, & reg: ſuper Auſtrales Sax:

Gul: Malmeſbirienſis dicit quod hic Alla regnavit annis 25. & obiit anno D. 586.

Succeſſit Ethelricus filius Idæ in decrepita ætate. Reg: 5. annis. Obiit anno D. 591.

Succeſſit Ethelfridus ejus filius. Hic Accan, filiam Allæ regis, duxit in uxorem.

Hic Edan regem Scottorum mag: prœlio debellavit.

☞ Hic petitione Ethelbriti regis Cantiæ Legeceſtram expugnavit, Britones vicit.

Hic conſerto prœlio prope Bangor à Bléderico duce Cornubiæ, à Margado rege Southwallenſium, (Demetarum) & à Cadwano rege Venedotarum victus eſt, interfectis ex ſuis decem millibus militum, & 66. Ex altera parte Bledericus dux occiſus eſt.

Hic Ethelfridus Edwinum, filium Alle regis, fratrem uxoris ſuæ, à regno fugavit.

[a] *Sic, cum aſteriſco.*

Reg:

Reg: annis 24. & tandem ab Edwino in reg: reverſo interfectus eſt.

Edwinus anno reg: ſui 11. à Paulino baptizatus eſt.

Paulinus 36. diebus cum Edwino manſit in Banburg, intentus prædicandi & baptizandi officio.

Hic primo Cedwallonem regem & Britones bello vicit: ſed poſtea ab eodem victus & occiſus eſt 4. Id. Octobr. anno D. 633.

Oſricus filius Elfrici [a] paterni Edwini ſucceſſit in reg Deirorum. Pag. 597.

Ean

Et Gaufridus, Ethelfridi filius, qui fuit frater Oſwaldi prior natu, ſuſcepit reg: Berniciorum.

Uterque iſtorum ante acceptum regnum Chriſtum profitebatur: ſed poſtea uterque fidem abnegavit. Unde uterque poſtea à Cedwalla bello occiſus.

S. Oſwaldus ſucceſſit in reg: utriuſque.

Hic Aidano epiſcopo ſedem in Lindisfarne dedit.

Hic eccl: S. Petri Ebor: ab Edwino rege inceptam conſummavit.

Regnavit 9. annis. Occiſus eſt à Penda rege Merc: anno D. 642.

Succeſſit Oſwi frater Oſwaldi.

Hic gentes Aquilonares Britann: ex max: parte tributarias fecit.

Hic Pendam bello interfecit, & Merc: imperavit, apud quos eccl: Lichefeld fundavit. Reg: annis 28. Obiit anno D. 670.

Succeſſit Ecfridus ejus filius.

Hilda abbatiſſa Streneſhaulk nata annos 66. obiit 15. Decembr:

Etheldreda, Annæ regis filia, nupſit Ecfrido regi. Regnavit annis 15. Occiſus eſt à Pictis.

Ab hoc tempore cœpit virtus reg: Northanhumbr: defluere.

Succeſſit Alfridus baſtardus Oſwi regis vir doctiſſ: Reg: annis 19. Obiit anno D. 704.

Oſredus ejus filius ſucceſſit, puer circiter 8. annorum. Reg: 11. annis, & inſidiis cognatorum ſuorum occiſus eſt.

Deinde, id eſt cognati Oſredi, regnaverunt Kenredus 2. annis, & Oſricus 11^{m}. Fœdo exitu vitam polluerunt.

Succeſſit Celwlphus frater Kenredi ab Ida rege 7^{s}. Reg: annis 8. Tandem factus monachus in Lindisfarn. Sepultus fuit juxta S. Cuthbertum.

Succeſſit Egbertus [b] paterni Celowlphi filius. Reg: annis 19. & monachus factus eſt anno D. 755°.

Oſulphus ejus filius ſucceſſit, & poſt annum unum reg: occiſus eſt à ſuis.

a F. patrui. *b F.* patrui.

Succeſſit Mollo. Reg: annis 10. Inſidiis Alcredi occubuit.

Pag. 592. Succeſſit Alcredus, qui 10. reg: ſui anno regno cedere compulſus eſt à provintialibus anno D. 776.

¶ Ethelberthus filius Mollonis ſucceſſit. Reg: annis 5. Poſtea reg: à ſuis expulſus.

Tunc Alfwoldus, alias Oſwaldus, ſucceſſit.

Reg: annis 11. & jugulatus eſt à ſuis anno D. 792. Sepultus fuit Haguſtalduni.

Succeſſit Oſredus Alredi filius & nepos Alſwoldi. Hic poſt annum reg: expulſus eſt anno D. 793.

Succeſſit S. Alcumundus, filius Aldredi, & frater ejuſdem Oſredi.

Alcumundus dum Wiltonienſes petit, ut agros, quos ibi habebat, defenderet, a duce Mer: occiſus eſt, mag: utrinque cæde facta anno D[i]. 808.

☞ S. Alcumundus primo ſepultus apud Lilleſhul, poſtea ad Derby tranſlatus eſt. Lilleſhulle [com: Salop:]

¶ Ethelbertus, qui & Æthelwoldus dictus, in reg: revocatus eſt poſt 12. exilii annum. Et poſtea cum 4. reg: annis dum fugere noluit à ſuis occiſus eſt anno D. 806.

Ipſa verba autoris.

* Tunc regnum Ethelberto, filio Mollonis, qui & Ethelredus dictus eſt, evacuavit filius Mollonis, qui etiam Æthelwoldus vocabatur.

A tempore hujus Ethelberti propter metum provintialium ceſſavit regnum 33. annis. Tandem devolutum eſt Egbrito regi Weſtſax:

Egberthus metuens Brictrici tyrannidem, in Franciam fugit, ubi didicit rem militarem ſub Karolo. Regnum incepit anno D. 800. regnante in Francia Karolo.

Ecbertus gentem Cornugalliæ devicit.

Ecbertus per Atulphum filium & Alfſtanum epiſcopum Shireburnenſem Cantiam ſibi ſubjugavit, & ſubdiderunt ſuæ parti Southregiam Auſtrales & Meridionales Saxones.

Ecbertus anno reg: ſui 24. per Orient: Anglos devicit Mercios & Northanumbr: ac eos ſuo imper: ſubjecit.

Pag. 593. Ethelwolphus, alias Atulphus, vel Adulphus, filius Ecberti, ſucceſſit in regno. Fuit diſcipulus S. Swithuni, & ex ſubdiacono electus in regem.

Alfredus rex Weſtſax: primus omnium regum Angl: unctus eſt.

Ethelbaldus, filius Ethelwolphi, ſucceſſit patri in regno Weſtſax: & Juditham, patris ſui ux: in conjugem accepit.

Ethelbertus filius ſecundo genitus Ethelwolphi vivente Ethelbaldo fratre regno Cantiæ præfuit. Mortuo poſt 5. ann: fratre præfuit etiam & Weſtſax: aliis 5. annis. Sepultus eſt Shireburnæ.

Succeſſit

Succeſſit Ethelredus 3. genitus Atulphi. Reg: annis 5. Sepultus eſt Winburnæ anno D. 862.

S. Swithunus eodem anno obiit. Quo tempore S. Edmundus Orient: Angl: rex ab Hinguar & Hubba occiſus eſt anno D. 871.

Alfredus 4°. genitus Atulphi ſucceſſit.

Hic quatuor bella uno anno contra Danos geſſit, & eos vicit.

Hic 24. horas diei ita devidebat ut octo horas in ſcribendo, legendo, & orando, octo horas in cura corporis, & octo in regni negotiis tranſigeret.

Hic 4. conſtruxit cœnobia, unum in Athelingey, alterum in Wintonia monachis, (id eſt, Novum monaſter:) tertium Shaftoniæ, cui præfecit filiam ſuam Elfgivam; quartum vero monialibus in civitate Wintoniæ, id eſt, monaſter: S. Mariæ, ubi poſtea Edburga, filia Edwardi filii Alfridi, abbatiſſa fuit.

Hic Alfridus ſcholas Oxonii inſtituit, & privilegia eis per Grimbaldum & Neotum dedit.

Hic genuit ex Egelwitha, filia Egelredi comitis, Egelſwitham, & Edwardum, qui poſt ſe reg: Ethelfledam, quæ nupſit Ethelredo comiti Merc: Ethelwardum virum litteratiſſ: Elfredam & [a] Elfgivam virgines. Ethelſwytha primo genita nupſit Balduino comiti Flandriæ, ex qua ille genuit Arnulphum & Aldulphum. Aldulphus ex patre ſuſcepit comit: Boloniæ. Ex Arnulpho comites Flandriæ deſcendere. Elfgiva facta eſt Sceptoniæ abbatiſſa.

Reg: annis 28. & dim. Obiit anno D. 901. Sepultus eſt Winton: in novo monaſter:

Succeſſit in reg: Edwardus ejus filius. Pag. 594.

Karolus rex Franc: qui filiam Edwardi in uxorem duxerat, eam partem Franciæ, quæ nunc Normannia dicitur, Rolloni dedit.

Edwardus ex Egwina, paſtoris filia, genuit Ethelſtanum.

Hujus Edwardi tempore fuit S. Fritheſtanus epiſcopus Winton: anno D. 908.

Anno D. 901. fundatum eſt novum monaſter: Winton:

Edwardus genuit ex Egwina Athelſtanum, & Elfedum, & Editham, quæ nupſit Sirichio Northanhumbr: quæ & requieſcit apud Tanwitham, & pro Sancta colitur. [b] * Tertium filium, ſcilicet Edwardum, genuit ex Elfleda, filia Elfelmi comitis, qui cum inſtructus eſſet literatura non diu vixit. Ex eadem uxore genuit Edwinum, & 6. filias, Elfledam, Edgivam, Etheltildam, Ethildam, Edgitham, & Elgivam. Prima & 3. cœlibatum deo voverunt, & jacent ambæ

a Sic primum ſcripſerat Lelandus. Sed poſtea per litteram g lineolam duxit, neſcio quam ob cauſam. Nam ſupra, ut & paullo inferius, Elfgiva. *b Sic, cum aſteriſco.*

7 Wil-

Wiltoniæ juxta matrem, tumulatæ. Edgiva nupſit Karolo regi Francorum, filio Ludovici, filii Caroli Calvi. Ethilda nupſit Hugoni. Edgitha & Egiva miſſæ ſunt Henr: Alemann: imper: maritandæ. Quarum 2. ille locavit filio ſuo Othoni, alteram cuidam duci juxta Alpes.

Edwardus rex ex 2. uxore Egiva genuit 2. filios, Edmùndum & Edredum, qui ambo poſt Æthelſtanum regnaverunt: & 2. filias, Edburgam & Edgivam. Edburga deo dicata requieſcit Winton. Edgiva nupſit Aquitanorum principi Ludovico.

Edmundus filius Edwardi genuit de Alfgiva Edwin & Edgarum.

Pag. 595. Succeſſit Ethelſtanus, qui 3. regni ſui anno fugato Gutfrido Northumbr: rege monarchiam vere obtinuit.

Tertio Ethelſtani anno duellum inter Colbrondum Danum, & Guidonem comitem de Warwik extra borealem civitatis Wintonienſis plagam in loco qui modo Hidemede, olim Denmarſch appellatus eſt, prope monaſterium de Hida. In ſignum vero victoriæ ſervatur ſica prædicti Colbronde gigantis, cum qua truncatum erat caput ejus à Guidone comite de Warwik, in eccl: cathedrali Wintoniæ uſque in hodiernum diem.

Athelſtanus rex fundavit 2. monaſter: Midleton & Michelney. Regnavit ann: 16. Obiit Glovern: Sepultus eſt apud Malmeſbyri.

Succeſſit Edmundus legitimus filius Edwardi. Reg: annis 6. & dim: Occiſus eſt à Leof latrunculo. Sepultus fuit Glaſtoniæ: quod monaſter: redditibus ampliavit.

Succeſſit Edredus frater Edmundi. Reg: 9. annis & dim: Obiit anno D. 956. Winton: ſepultus à Dunſtano. Hic Edredus monaſter: de Abbandune, quod Ciſſa pater Inæ fundaverat, à Danis dirutum per S. Athelwoldum reparavit.

Succeſſit Edwius Edmundi regis filius totus libidini deditus, exoſor monachorum. Reg: annis 4. Obiit anno D. 960. Sepultus eſt Winton: in novo monaſter:

Succeſſit ejus frater Edgarus, amator monachorum. Hujus tempore expulſi ſunt canon: à [a] chathedr: eccl: Winton: & monachi de Abindon eo traducti.

Edgarus genuit Edmundum, qui obiit ante patrem, & Etheldredum, qui poſt eum regnavit, ex Elfreda Orgari ducis.

Ex Elfreda cog: Candida Eduardum genuit, [b] qui" ante Ethelredum reg:

De Wulfrida puella S. Editham genuit.

Edgarus tranſtulit corpus S. Swithuni, & loculo pretioſo condidit.

Reg: annis 16. Obiit anno D. 976. Glaſtoniæ ſepultus.

a Sic. b Hæc vox bis occurrit.

Succeſſit

Succeſſit Edwardus ejus filius. Reg: annis 3. & dim. Occiſus eſt dolo Elfridæ novercæ ſuæ apud Corf.

Hæc Elfrida 2. monaſter: conſtruxit, Ambreſbyri & Werwelle, ubi ipſa requieſcit.

Succeſſit Ethelredus, frater Edwardi, homo infortunatiſſ: Pag. 596.

Hujus tempore Swanus rex Danorum venit cum mag: claſſe in Angliam proditione comitis Edrici.

Fuit Edricus comes Sareſbiriæ, de Herthfordſhire, & de Wincheſtre.

Ethelredus rex, vulgo dictus Unredy propter ignaviam. Ethelredus Unredy, i.e. inexpeditus, vel ignavus.

Reg: annis 37. Obiit Idibus Mart: anno D. 1013. Sepultus London: apud S. Paulum.

Succeſſit Edmundus Irenſide ejus ex Algiva concubina filius.

Hic quinquies cum Canuto rege Danorum conflixit.

Reg: 9. menſibus. Occiſus eſt proditione Edrici comitis.

Succeſſit Canutus.

Edwius frater Edmundi regis dolo Edrici ab Angl: exulavit, & cito poſt obiit.

Hic Edwius habuit 2. filios, Edwinum & Edwardum.

Quidam ſcribunt Edwinum & Edwardum fuiſſe filios Edmundi Yrenſide. Hii poſtea à Canuto rege ad Swanum regem ut trucidarentur miſſi ſunt. Sed ejus miſeratione ſervati petierunt regem Hunorum. Major paulo poſt obiit, & minor Edwardus Agatham ſororem reginæ Hunorum duxit in uxorem, ex qua genuit Edgarum, Chriſtianam, & Margaretam, quæ nupſit Malcolino regi Scotiæ.

Emma uxor Ethelredi regis peperit ei 2. filios, Alfredum & Edwardum.

Eadem Emma poſtea nupta Canuto regi peperit ei Hardecanutum filium, & Guinleam, quæ nupſit Henrico Ro: imper:

Swanus filius putativus, ut quidam volunt, Canuti erat filius cujuſdam preſbyteri. Et Haraldus frater ejus filius cujuſdam ſutoris.

Reg: Canutus annis 18. Obiit anno D. 1036. Sepultus eſt in cathedr: eccl: Winton:

Succeſſit Haraldus filius Canuti ex Alicia concubina, filia Elfelmi comitis. Occiſus eſt ab Hardecanuto. Pag. 597.

Hardecanutus legittimus Canuti filius ſucceſſit.

Reg: annis 2. decem diebus minus. Obiit apud Lamhith bibendo a°. D. 1042. Sepultus eſt Winton:

Succeſſit Edwardus filius Ethelredi regis, & Emmæ ſororis Richardi 2[i]. ducis Norman: & amitæ magnæ Wilhelmi Baſtardi.

Editha filia Goduini comitis nupſit Edwardo.

Robertus olim clericus Edwardi in Norman: poſtea archiepiſcopus Cantuar: excitavit mag: ſcandalum inter Emmam, matrem

matrem Edwardi regis, & Alwinum epiſcopum Winton: & præterea quod mortem filio ſuo regi machinaret.

Emma ſe purgavit tranſeundo per 9. vomeres ardentes in eccl: Winton:

Novem hi vomeres in occident: parte clauſtri cathedr: eccl: Winton: humati erant.

Verſus de Emma reginâ.

Duxit Ethelredus hanc, & poſtea Knutus.
Edwardum ſanctum parit hæc, ac Hardecanutum.
Quatuor hoc reges hæc vidit ſceptra ferentes.
Anglorum regum fuit hæc ſic mater & uxor.

Herefordenſis

Tempore Edwardi regis Leofricus comes Merciorum fundavit monaſter: de Coventre anno D. 1044.

Edwardus filius Edwyi, fratris Edmundi Yrenſide, venit ab Hungaria in Angl: & paulo poſt obiit apud S. Paulum London. Hic reliquit ex Agatha uxore Edgarum, Chriſtinam, & Margaretam.

Hic Edgarus occiſo Haraldo à quibuſdam in regem Angl: electus eſt.

Hic Edgarus deceſſit ſine liberis.

Chriſtina facta eſt monialis apud Rumeſey.

Margareta nupſit Malcolino regi Scotiæ, ex quo genuit Edwardum, Edgarum, Alexandrum, David, qui omnes poſt patrem in Scotia regnaverunt præter Edwardum qui cum patre occiſus eſt.

Pag. 598. Habuit Margareta filias Matildem & Mariam.

Matildis nupſit Henrico primo regi Angl:

Maria nupſit Euſtachio juniori comiti Bononiæ.

Haroldus ſucceſſit Edwardo regi. Reg: 9. menſibus. Coronatus fuit die Epiphaniæ.

Succeſſit Gul: Baſtard filius Roberti ex Matilde Richardi Sampor [a] filiæ tertiæ.

Aldredus archiepiſcopus Ebor: fundavit abbatiam S. Petri Gloceſtriæ.

Edgarus Atheling cum Waltheof comite conſpiravit in Gul: Baſtardum, & exercitui Danorum ſe adjunxit.

Henricus filius Gul: Baſtard natus eſt in Anglia.

Anno D. 1068. Robertus, Richardus, & Gul: Rufus in Norman:

Hoc anno Gul: dedit Roberto comiti Northumbriam.

Anno D. 1071. Edwinus, Morkarus, & Siwardus comites cum Ægelwino epiſcopo Dunelmen: & multis millibus cle-

a *Sic in Cod. noſtro, niſi quod ſub voce* Sampor *hujuſmodi nota, viz.* ++ *ponatur.*

ricorum

ricorum & laïcorum, cum Hereuardo duce [a] de gente Angl:" nobiliſſ: ac ſtrenuo, caſtrum ligneum in ipſis paludibus Elienſis inſ: quo confugerant, conſtruxerunt, quod uſque in hodiernum diem caſtellum Hereuardi à comprovintialibus nuncupatur. Caſtellum Hereuuardi.

Editha, uxor Edwardi confeſſoris, obiit anno D. 1074. 15°. Cal: Januar: Sepultá eſt juxta virum ſuum.

Vox Northumbrorum in cæde Walcheri epiſcopi Dunelmenſis:

Short rede, good rede. Sle we the Biſhop.

Paulus monachus Cadomenſis factus abbas S. Albani anno D. 1077. quod monaſter: poſtea adjuvante Lanfranco archiepiſcopo Cant: fere de novo conſtruxit.

Anno D. 1079. & reg: Gul: 13. facta eſt cædes aliquot monach: in eccl: [b] Galſton: per Thruſtinum abbatem.

Matildis uxor Gul: regis, & Balduini comitis Flandrenſis, obiit anno D. 1083. & Cadomi in monaſter: monialium, quod ipſa conſtruxit, ſepulta eſt.

Domeſday liber de deſcriptione Angl: repoſitus in theſauria Winton:

Gul: Baſtard conſtruxit monaſter: de Bermundeſey. Bermundi inſula.

Richardus dux Beornæ, filius Gul: Baſtardi, obiit ſubita morte in Nova Foreſta. Sepultus eſt Winton: in cathedr: eccl:

Conſtantia ſecundo genita Gul: Baſtard nupſit Alano comiti Britan:

Anno D. 1086. & reg: Gul: 21. inventum eſt in Ros, provintia Cambriæ, Walwennii ſepulchrum. Regnavit in ea parte Britan: quæ Waweitha dicitur. Pag. 599.

Gul: Baſtard reſtituit leges S. Edwardi confeſſ: Anglis. Fama eſt Edgarum has leges primum dediſſe: ſed Edwardus eas tanquam abſoletas reſtituit.

Gildas hiſtoricus tranſtulit in Latinum leges Mulmutinas & Marcianas.

Alfridus mag: rex Weſtſax: eas ex Latino in linguam Sax: tranſtulit.

Obiit Gul: Baſtard: 8. Idus Decembr: anno D. 1087. reg: ſui 21. ducatus 52. vitæ ſuæ 70. Sepultus eſt Cadomi in monaſter: Stephani quod ipſe conſtruxit.

Henricus 3°. genitus Gul: Baſtard, infrendens quod nihil terrarum patris fratres ei impartirent, montem Michaëlis in Normannia occupavit infeſtus utrique fratri.

Lanfrancus eccl: Cantuar: & monaſter: renovavit. [c] Viginti quinque monaſterio reſtitui fecit. Xenodochia duo extra civitatem conſtruxit. Eccleſiam Rofenſem reſtauravit.

[a] *Bis exſtant in MS.* [b] *Sic.* [c] *F.* viginti quinque maneria monaſterio.

Robertus de Mulbraio circa annum D. 1090. reſtauravit eccl: S. Oſwini marty: apud Tynemuthe, & eam tanquam cellam monaſter: S. Albani deſignavit.

Anno D. 1092. Gul: Rufus Gloverniæ graviter ægrotans promiſit ſe futurum æquiorem populo ſuo; ſed convaleſcens deterior factus eſt.

Hoc anno tranſlata eſt ſedes epiſcopalis ab Wellia ad Bathoniam.

Anno D. 1094. rex Gul: Rufus reædificavit civitatem Cairleoli per annos 300. Danica deſolatione deſolatam.

Anno D. 1095. & reg: Gul: Rufi 8. tranſlata eſt ſedes epiſcopalis à Theotford ad Norwich per Herebertum de Loſinga, qui ex abbate Rameſienſi dato prætio Gul: regi epiſcopatum adeptus eſt.

Verba Urbani epiſcopi Ro: de Anſelmo Cant: in pub: concilio: "Includamus hunc in orbe noſtro tanquam alterius "orbis papam."

Pag. 600. Robertus Curthoſe, primogenitus Gul: Baſtard, filium habuit ex filia Gul: de Averſana in Apulia ſpectatiſſ: formæ nomine Gulielmum egregiæ indolis. Uxorem poſt paucos annos, morbo amiſit, deceptam obſtetricis conſilio, quæ ligavit mammas ejus poſt patrum effluentes lacte [a] abundantiſſima.

Anno D. 1099. Oſmundus epiſcopus Sareſbir: obiit.

Henricus primus ſtuduit Cantabrigiæ. Henricus primus 3. paterni regni anno natus in liberalibus artibus in Univerſitate Cantebrigiæ ſuum primum protrivit tyrocinium.

☞ Anno D. 1101. Henricus primus primo reg: ſui anno Matildam, filiam Malcolini regis Scotiæ & Margaretæ, quæ fuit ſoror Edgari Etheling, duxit in uxorem. Matildis iſta uxor Henrici fuit ante monialis, & virgo deo conſecrata. Hæc maledixit fructui ventris ſuæ adfuturo. Gulielmus, Henrici & Matildis filius, poſtea ſubmerſus eſt.

Henricus 1s. deſignavit fratri ſuo Roberto incarcerato ſex militum cuſtodiam.

Matildis, uxor Henrici primi, verſus occident: plagam Londoniarum unam domum ad leproſorum ſuſtentationem cum oratorio & officinis ædificavit: & vocatur hoſpitale S. Egidii.

Anno D. 1109. & reg: Henr: 9. abbatia Elienſis in epiſcopalem ſedem mutatur, Herveo Bangorn: epiſcopo eo tranſlato.

Fanum Frediſwidæ. Anno D. 1111. Rogerus Sareſbir: epiſcopus dedit locum, in quo corpus S. Frediſwidæ Oxoniæ requieſcit, cuidam canonico nomine Wimundo, qui multos ibidem canonicos congregavit.

Anno D. 1118. Matildis uxor Henr: 1i. obiit, & ſepulta eſt Weſtmonaſterii.

a F. abundantiſſimo, *vel* abundantiſſime.

7 Anno

Anno D. 1132. & reg: Henr: 1. 32. facta eſt nova ſedes epiſcop: apud Cairluel, cui deſignatus eſt epiſcopus Ethelwulphus prior S. Oſwaldi. Dicta eſt urbs Legionum, quando ad inſtantiam reginæ Veſpaſiano & Arvirago concordatis miſſæ ſunt aliquot legiones in Hiberniam. Cair LLeon ar Wiſk.

Henricus 1^s. obiit anno D. 1135. in Normann: apud S. Dionyſium cum rediiſſet venatu è ſylva leonum ex crapula murenæ. Fundavit monaſter: de Rading, de Cirenceſter, de prato apud Rothomagum, de mortuo mari, de Hyda extra muros Winton: quo tranſlati ſunt monachi de novo monaſter: anno D. 1110. & reg: ejus 10°. Municipia vero præter turres & caſtella viginti quinque opere conſtruxit ſumptuoſo. Pag. 601.

Anno D. 1106. conſtitutus eſt ordo Canonicorum in eccleſia S. Mariæ apud Southwerk.

Stephanus comes Bononiæ, filius comitis Bleſenſis, nepos Henrici regis ex parte ſororis, Anno D. 1136. opera Hugonis Bigot, [a] ſeneſcalli Henrici regis, qui dixit Henr: moriturum Matildem imperatricem exheredaſſe, & Stephanum ſucceſſorem conſtituiſſe, reg: diadema accepit.

Stephanus principio reg: Danegilt populo remiſit, quam exactionem tempore belli datam Gul: pater, & filius, ac Henr: tempore pacis tenuerunt.

Anno D. 1140. Aldewinus fundator monaſterii de Malvern obiit.

Anno D. 1142. Gul: Giffard epiſcopus Winton: obiit.

Anno D. 1153. Mathildis, cum Henricus & Stephanus jam pugnaturi eſſent, Stephanum adivit, monuitque Henricum ejus eſſe filium, genitumque in mari ab eo quo tempore cum ea legatus miſſus eſſet ad Galfredum Plantegenet comitem Andegaviæ.

Anno D. 1154. amicus dei Wulfricus obiit 10. Cal: Mart: & in oratorio ſuo ſepultus eſt apud Heleſbergam.

Anno D. 1161. Maria abbatiſſa de Rumeſey, filia regis Stephani, Matthæo comiti Bononiæ nupſit, quibus nuptiis Thomas Bekket cancellar: Angl: obſtitit.

Anno D. 1163 & anno Henr: 10. tranſlatum eſt corpus S. Edwardi regis & confeſſoris.

Anno D. 1183 mortuus eſt Henricus filius ante patrem Henricum 2. regem. Sepultus eſt Rothomagi.

Anno D. 1178. & anno Henr: 2^i. 25°. inventum eſt corpus S. Amphibali cum 9. ſociis ſuis in villa quadam 3. milliaribus à monaſter: S. Albani diſtante, cujus eccl: dedicata eſt in honore S. Jacobi apoſtoli Angl: Rudburn appellata. Quorum reliquiæ delatæ ſunt ad eccl: S. Albani. Pag. 602.

Henricus 2. rex Angl: incarcerata regina ſua Alenora, qui

[a] Sancſ- llo MS.

dudum adulter fuerat occultus, ad ultimum factus eſt manifeſtus, palam & impudenter Roſimunda abutens.

Anno 1184. Henr: 2ˢ. electus eſt in regem Hieroſolymorum: ſed Heraclio patriarcha ad eum veniente provintiam recuſavit.

Henricus 2ˢ. Curte mantel dictus, quod primum omnium curta mantella ab Andegavia in Angl: tranſvexit.

Epit: Henr. 2i.

Rex Henricus eram, mihi plurima regna ſubegi,
Multiplicique modo duxque comeſque fui.
Cui ſatis ad votum non eſſent omnia terræ
Climata; terra modo ſufficit octo pedum.
Qui legis hæc penſa diſcrimina mortis, & in me
Humanæ ſpeculum conditionis habe.
Sufficit hic tumulus cui non ſuffecerat orbis:
[a] * Res brevis ampla mihi, cui fuit ampla brevis.

Anno D. 1177. & reg: Henr: 2ⁱ. 24. in vigilia Pentecoſtes præſente rege amoti ſunt Canonici Seculares de Waltham, & introducti Regulares.

¶ Chronica majora Thomæ Rodburn monachi Winton:

o

Plura dicenda ſunt in chronica noſtra majori.

☞ Primogenitus Alenoræ reginæ & Henr: 2ⁱ. Gulielmus in puerili ætate deceſſit.

Richardus anno 1°. reg: ſui accepit homagium à Gul: rege Scottorum, & reddidit ei caſtella de Berwike & Rokeſburgh; & pro chartæ ſuæ confirmatione dedit regi Anglorum memoratus rex Scottorum decem mil: marcarum argenti.

Tempore peregrinationis Richardi regis in terra ſancta Hugo Dunelmen: epiſcopus habuit juſtitiariam ab Humbra ad Scott: mare: & Gul: Elienſis epiſcopus a . . . . flu: ad mare Gallicum, eum ſigillo regis & turri Londoniæ.

Pag. 603. Richardi ſervus rogatus inter redeundum à peregrinatione quis eſſet ejus dominus, reſpondit, Balduinus de Betun, ne regem adveniſſe intelligerent.

Gul: de Stagno comes Richardi redeuntis à peregrinatione.

Vexillum ducis Auſtriæ à Richardo rege dejectum apud Joppen cauſſa diſcordiæ inter illos.

Anno D. 1193. Lupoldus dux Auſtriæ vendidit Richardum regem Henrico imper: pro ſexaginta millibus libr: argenti ad pondus Colonienſium.

Richardus rex dedit pro ſua redemptione Henrico imper: centum & quadraginta millia marcarum argenti ad pondus Colonienſium.

[a] *Sic, cum aſteriſco.*

Anno

Anno D. 1194. Richardus in Angl: reverſus eſt.

Nawnt

Anno D. 1191. Hugo de Maunt epiſcopus Coventrenſis monachos è Coventren: eccl: expulit, & clericos introduxit. Hugo Nonaunt.

Anno D. 1198. monachi reducti ſunt ad Coventre, procurante quodam Thoma monacho Romæ apud Celeſtinum pont: Ro:

Vidomarus vicecomes de Lymgys invento theſauro in fundo ſuo partem ad Richardum regem miſit. Richardus autem omnem theſaurum expetens, & ferens repulſam à Vidomaro, obſedit caſtrum de Chaluz, ubi interfectus eſt. Undecimo die poſtquam vulneratus eſſet, cum regnaſſet annis 8. & menſibus totidem, obiit 8. Id: Apr: & apud fontem Ebrandi ſepultus eſt ſecus pedes patris ſui.

Epit: Richardi regis. [Sic Gual. Coventrenſis.] Epit: Richardi Leonii.

Iſtius in morte perimit formica leonem.
Pro dolor! in tanto funere mundus obit.

Anno D. 1200. Joannes 40. annos natus duxit in uxorem Iſabellam, filiam comitis Engoliſmi, facto prius divortio inter ipſum & Hawiſiam uxorem ſuam, [a] filiam Gul: comitis Glovern: per archiepiſcopum Burdegalenſem.

Galfredus filius Petri Juſtitiarius Angl:

n

R: de Thurmam. ☞

Aſſiſa panis in numerum recte redacta.

Anno D. 1208. Joannes rex ſubjugavit Hiberniam. Pag. 604.

Anno 1215. & reg: Joannis 17. conceſſa eſt charta de communibus libertatibus baronibus. Wilhelmus mareſcallus comes Penbrochiæ, Sy: comes Winton: G: Maundeville [b] comes" Gloceſtr: & Eſtſex. Gul: Brewer, Gul: filius Geroldi, Gul: de Cantelupo, H. de Nova villa, R. de Ver, Gul: de Huntingfeld, teſtes chartæ Joannis regis. R. de Mariſco cancellarius regis Joannis.

Joannes rex correptus febre apud Swineſhed. Auxit ægritudinis moleſtiam pernicioſa ejus ingluvies, qui nocte illa de fructu Perſicorum & novæ ciceræ potatione nimis repletus febrilem in ſe calorem acuit fortiter & accendit. Proximo die perrexit ad caſtellum de Laforde. Deinde pervenit ad caſtellum de Newark, ubi obiit anno D. 1216. cum reg: annis 18. menſibus 5. diebus 4. prid. Id. Octobr: Sepultus eſt Wigorn: Conſtruxit monaſter: de Bello loco. Moriturus domui de Crokeſtona dedit terram decem librarum.

Ludovicus filius regis Franc: adducens ſecum Gul: Longeſpe comitem Sarum, & Thomam de Burgo fratrem Huberti de

a Filium *MS.* b *Hæc vox bis occurit.*

Burgo,

Burgo, ſolicitavit Hubertum de Burgo ut redderet ſibi caſtrum de Dovor.

Caſtellum de Hertford obſeſſum à Ludovico. Cuſtodia hujus caſtelli jure pertinebat ad Robertum filium Waltheri.

Mons Sorellus caſtrum [com. Leic.]

Nobiles in obſidione caſtri de Mountſorel ex parte Henrici 3.

Gul: Mareſcallus rector regis & regni.

Ranulphus comes Ceſtriæ, Gul: comes Albæmarlæ, Gul: comes de Ferrariis, Robertus de Veteri ponte, Briennus de Inſula, Gul: de Cantelupo, Philippus de [1] Marc, Robertus de Gangi.

1 Falcaſius etiam.

[a] * Henricus de Braybroke defendebat caſtellum.

Ludovicus filius regis Franciæ ſubſidium miſit obſeſſis conſilio Saëri comitis Winton.

Venerunt ergo comes Perticenſis, Mareſcallus Franc: Saërus comes Winton: Robertus filius Walteri.

e

Exercitus Ludovici ſpoliabat eccl: S. Amphibali apud Rudburne, & monachos ibidem ad femoralia.

Pag. 605.

Adveniente Ludovici exercitu ſoluta eſt obſidio de Mountſorelle.

Exercitus Ludovici & baronum venit Lincolniam, quam Gilebertus de Gaunt cum aliis quibuſdam baronibus Henrici 3. adverſariis obſidebat.

Hîc comes Perticenſis à regio exercitu occiſus eſt, & barones capti.

Hoc tempore Robertus de Courteney cum claſſe veniens in auxilium Ludovici à regiis victus eſt bello navali. Unde Ludovicus ad pacis conditiones ſe tranſtulit.

Ductores novi exercitus Henrici 3. *in bello Lincoln: contra barones in regem conſpirantes.*

Gul: Mareſcallus & Gul: ejus filius: Petrus de Rupibus Winton: epiſcopus opere Martio eruditus: Ranulphus comes Ceſtrenſis: Gul: comes Sareſbiriæ: Gul: comes de Ferrariis; Gul: comes de Albamarla.

Barones.

Gul: de Albineto: Joannes Mareſcallus: Gul: de Cantelupo & Gul: filius ejus: Falcaſius: Thomas Baſſet: Robertus de Veteri Ponte: Briennus de Inſula: Gaufridus de Lucy: Philippus de Albineto.

Comes Perticenſis occiſus in bello de Lincoln:

Comites capti in bello Lincoln:

Saërus comes Winton: Henricus de Bohun comes Here-

a *Sic, cum aſteriſco.*

ford:

ford: comes Gilbertus de Gaunt, quem nuper Ludovicus comitem fecerat Lincoln:

Barones capti.

Robertus filius Gualteri: Richardus de Mountfichet: Gul: de Mulbray: Gul: de bello campo: Gul: Mandut: Oliverius de Harecourt: Rogerus de Creſſy: Gul: de Coleville: Gul: de Ros: Robertus de Ropeſley: Radulphus Cheinduit.

Comes Perticenſis in pomerio hoſpitalis extra villam Lincoln: ſepultus eſt.

Reginaldus cog: Coquus miles de familia Falchaſii, vir ſtrenuus, interfectus hoc bello apud abbatiam de Crokeſdene honorifice ſepultus eſt.

Capta igitur Lincoln: cum caſtro ſpoliata eſt uſque ad ultimum quadrantem, eccleſiis totius urbis ad eundem modum multatis.

Galfredus de Depringes præcentor eccl: Lincoln: ſpoliatus eſt undecim millibus marcarum. Pag. 606.

His auditis à cuſtodibus caſtri de Mountforelle omnes fugam capiebant. Quod caſtrum poſtmodum ex regali edicto per vicecomitem de Notingham ſubverſum eſt, ac penitus complanatum.

Magiſter Simon de Langtune cum magiſtro Gervaſio de Hobrugge exempti à pace inter Henr: 3. & Ludovicum.

Anno D. 1219. Gul: Mareſcallus ſenior comes Penbrok & rector regni obiit, & ſepultus eſt London: apud novum templum.

Epit: Gul: Mareſcalli.

Sum quem Saturnum ſibi ſenſit Hibernia, ſolem
Anglia, Mercurium Normannia, Gallia Martem.

Anno D. 1220. inceptum eſt novum opus capellæ beatæ virginis apud Weſtmonaſter: rege Henrico fundatore, & primum lapidem operis in fundamento ponente.

Hoc tempore obiit Saërus de Quincy comes Winton:

Anno D. 1221. obiit Gul: de Albineio comes Arundel in partibus tranſmarinis à Damieta rediens; cujus corpus per Thomam monachum de S. Albano in Angliam tranſportatur. & apud Wimundeham S. Albani prioratum, cujus ipſe comes patronus fuerat, eſt tumulatum.

Anno D. 1222. Hugo de Nevilla, qui in tota juventute ſua tempore regis Richardi de familia ejuſdem ſpetiali extiterat, inter cetera ſuæ probitatis & audaciæ inſignia in terra ſancta leonem interfecit. Leo enim prius ſagittatus, poſtea gladio tranſverberatus, aliquanto ſanguine expiravit.

Hujus corpus in eccl: de Whantan in nobili ſarcophago marmoreo & inſculpto traditur ſepulturæ. De iſto Hugone ſic dicit quidam: *Viribus*

Viribus Hugonis vires periere leonis.

Hoc anno in feſto Andreæ tempeſtas max: quæ militem cum uxore & octo hominibus ruina ædificiorum occidit in Pilardeſtune, villa Warwicenſis provintiæ.

Pag. 607. *Dictum archiepiſcopi Cantuar: in Gul:* [a] *Brwer ſuadentem refringendam chartam Joannis de libertatibus.*

"Gulielme, ſi regem diligeres, pacem regni non impedires."

Hoc tempore capellanus quidam nat: Angl: unus de cuſtodibus reliquiarum Baldewini imper: ante comitis Flandrenſis, venit à Conſtantinopoli cum multis reliquiis ad S. Albanum ubi partem earum cum ornamentis vendidit; crucem autem ligneam, partem videlicet dominicæ crucis cum duobus filiis ſuis parvulis ad Bromholm cellam quandam, ut in monachatum reciperentur, adduxit.

Eodem tempore Falcaſius, cognoſcens quod Martinus Pateſhul, Thomas de Multona, & Henricus de Braybrook, juſticiarii Henrici 3. eum apud Duneſtaple condemnaſſent in 3. millibus librarum erga regem, juſſit caſtellanos ſuos ut eos inducerent ad caſtrum de Bedeford; ſed juſtitiarii intellecta fraude aufugerunt, ſed in fuga captus eſt Henricus Braibroke, & ad caſtrum de Bedeford vi perductus.

Caſtellum de Bedeford obſeſſum, & captum, & ſolo complanatum.

Obſeſſum eſt 16. Kal. Jul: Captum eſt in vig: Aſſumpt: ſequenti.

Caſtellum de Bedeford fecit rex complanari, & redigi in acervos. Domos vero dedit Gul: de Bello campo, & locum cum ædificiis univerſis. Eodem tempore Richardus frater regis Henrici 3. totam Vaſconiam ſibi ſubjugavit.

Eodem tempore obiit Hugo Bigot comes Orient: Anglorum; cujus terras & honores omnes rex ſub juſtitiarii cuſtodia deputavit.

Anno D. 1226. rex Henricus 3. gravi infirmitate correptus eſt apud Merleberge.

Hoc anno Hubertus de Burgo, regni juſtitiarius, Gul: comitem Sareſbiriæ invitavit ad menſam, in qua idem comes occulto infectus veneno apud Merlebergam ad caſtellum ſuum
Pag. 608. Sareſbirienſe lecto decubuit graviter infirmatus. Cauſſa hujus infectionis erat iſta. Gul: cum comes à rege apud Merlebergam à tranſmarinis partibus veniens in mag: ſuſceptus eſſet lætitia, gravem de Huberto de Burgo querelam apud regem depoſuit: Quod dum in remotis partibus eſſet in ſuo ſervitio ipſe miſerat degenerem virum quendam Reymundum nepotem ſuum, qui eo vivente cum uxore ſua fornicari diſpoſuit.

[a] *Sic.*

Hubertus

Hubertus de Burgo amplis donis mitigavit comitem Sareſbir: Invaleſcente ægritudine obiit Gul: comes in caſtro de Sareſbyri. Sepultus eſt in eccl: nova de Sareſbiry diſtante à caſtro uno milliari.

Epit: Gul: comitis Sarum.

"Flos comitum Gulielmus obit, ſtirps regia. Longus
"Enſis vaginam cœpit habere brevem."

Hoc tempore Richardus de Mariſco Dunelmenſis epiſcopus ſubita morte obiit apud monaſter: de Burgo Petri.

Anno D. 1227. Hubertus de Burgo, Juſticiarius Angl: gladio comit: Cantiæ à rege accinctus eſt.

Hoc anno Petrus de Rupibus epiſcopus Winton: & Gulielmus Exonienſis epiſcopus iter in terram Sanctam arripuerunt, ubi quinquennio permanſerunt.

Anno D. 1228. Stephanus archiepiſcopus Cant: obiit apud Slindon maner: ſuum 6. Idus Jul:

Hoc tempore obſeſſum fuit caſtellum Montis Gomerici ab Wallis; quod videns Henr: rex eo perveniens obſidionem diſſolvit.

Richardus de Argentonio miles ſtrenuus in peregrinatione terræ ſanctæ.

Anno D. 1229. exorto Pariſiis diſſidio inter clerum & civitatem receſſerunt famoſi Anglici Alanus de Becoles, Nicolaus de Fernham, & Joannes Blundus.

Hoc tempore Henricus comes Britann: 6. Id. Octobris veniens è Britannia ad Porteſmuthe regi Henrico ibidem fecit homagium contra omnes homines de Britann: & rex reddidit ei totum jus ſuum in Anglia, & datis ei 5000. marcarum ad cuſtodiam terræ ſuæ remiſit eum in regionem ſuam. Pag. 609.

Anno D. 1230. Henr: 3. à Porteſmuthe cum claſſe ſuâ prid: Cal. Maii transfretavit in Britanniam, & applicuit in portu S. Maloi vel Machuti.

Eodem tempore regulus quidam de Cunnoch in Hiberniâ videns regem & Gul: Mareſcallum eſſe in partibus tranſmarinis, exercitum ad expellendos Anglos congregavit. Sed à Gaufrido de Mariſco, Henrici 3. in Hibernia Juſticiario, ac Gualtero de Lacy, & Richardo de Burgo victus & captus eſt.

Henricus 3. è Britannia in Angliam rediens reliquit ibi militum præſidium cum Ranulpho Ceſtrenſi, Gul: Mareſcallo, & Gul: Albæmarlæ comitibus.

Anno D. 1231.

Richardus frater Henrici 3. duxit in uxorem Iſabellam comitiſſam Glovern: ſororem Gul: Mareſcalli comitis Penbrochiæ.

Eodem anno Gul: comes Mareſcallus obiit 8°. Cal. Maii, & ſepultus eſt apud Novum templum London: juxta patrem ſuum

Rex Henricus 3. vehementiſſime indoluit de morte Gul: Mareſcalli.

Archiepiſcopus Cantuar: graviter regi conqueſtus eſt de Huberto de Burgo, quod caſtellum de Tunebruge, quod ſui juris erat, mortuo Gilberto de Clare comite Glovern: invaſerat nomine regis.

Hoc tempore terram Gul: de Brauſia vaſtaverunt Wallenſes; ſed accedente eo rege fugerunt. Rex ergo ibi reliquit Hubertum de Burgo Juſticiarium ſuum.

Tunc reverſi ſunt Wallenſes, & partes circa montem Gomericum vaſtaverunt: ſed tandem à militibus Montis Gomerici male multati ſunt.

Pag. 610. Richardus archiepiſcopus Cantuar: Romæ coram pont: Ro: conqueſtus eſt de Huberto de Burgo. Inter alia de Huberto propoſuit quod habuit uxorem, cujus ſanguineam prius habuerat matrimonio ſibi copulatam.

Hiis temporibus rex Henricus fecit caſtellum Matildis reædificare in Wallia de lapide & cemento eleganter, quod ab Wallenſibus olim proſtratum fuerat: atque magnis ſumptibus cum opus fuiſſet feliciter conſummatum poſuit in eo rex milites & clientes, qui invaſiones Wallenſium refrenarent.

Henricus rex Ranulphum cog: Britonem cameræ ſuæ theſaurarium pecunia multatum funxione exuit.

Anno D. 1232. Henricus rex, conſilio Petri de Rupibus, Hubertum de Burgo officio primi Juſticiarii privavit.

Objectum Huberto de Burgo inter alia gravia crimina, quod Gul: Longeſpe comitem Sarum & Gul: Mareſcallum veneno necari procuraverat.

Radulphus epiſcopus Ciceſtrenſis cancellarius Henrici 3. vir juſtus & toti reg: fideliſſ: condoluit miſeriis Huberti de Burgo.

n

Godefridus de Crawcumbe miles juſſu Henrici regis Hubertum de Burgo è ſacello vi abſtraxit, & ad turrim London: perduxit.

Hubertus ſervivit Richardo, Joanni, & Henrico regibus in negotiis maximi momenti.

Hubertus de Burgo miſſus ad caſtellum de Viſis, unde poſtea evaſit, & ad Barones, jam bellum contra Henricum regem ſuum [a] meditantes," aufugit.

Hoc tempore obiit Ranulphus comes Ceſtrenſis apud Walingforde 5°. Cal: Novembr: qui parum favebat Huberto de Burgo.

Pag. 611. Rex Henricus timens baronum ſuorum potentiam accerſivit legiones Pictavenſium in Angliam, quorum agminibus vallatus inceſſit.

[a] Meditantibus *MS.*

Frater

Frater Robertus Bacon pub: concione admonuit Petrum de Rupibus epiſcopum Winton: & Petrum de Rivallis ejus conſanguineum eliminandos eſſe à regno, ut pax inter regem & barones conſtaret.

Petrus [a] de" Rupibus ſuaſit Henrico regi ut cuſtodiam caſtrorum reg: ſui Pictavenſibus traderet.

Henricus rex iratus abſtulit quoddam manerium Gilberto [b] Baſſe, quod ex dono Joannis regis acceperat.

Henricus Richardum Snare militem ſtrenuum capi juſſit ac ſibi præſentari.

Richardus comes Mareſcallus à ſorore ſua, uxore Richardi fratris Henrici regis, admonitus vitavit inſidias, quas Henricus rex ei tendebat, & Walliam recte petiit.

Petrus de Rupibus epiſcopus Winton: comitem Ceſtriæ & Lincoln: pecunia corrupit, ut relictis baronibus regi adhæreret.

Conſpirantes in regem.

Richardus comes Mareſcallus miles incomparabilis, Gilbertus Baſſet, & fratres ejus viri bellatores & nobiles; Richardus Snare vir Martius ab adoleſcentia, Walterus Clifford miles electus.

Reſpondit quidam clericus Henrico, quærenti quid maxime noceret trans fretum navigantibus, "Petræ & rupes," alludens ſalſe ad Petrum de Rupibus epiſcopum Winton:

Richardus Mareſcallus conjunxit ſe Lewelino principi Walliæ.

Baldewinus de Gylnes cum multis armatis ex Flandria venit Gloverniam ad Henricum regem.

Henricus rex promovit exercitum ſuum ad Hereford.

Hoc anno Guarinus Baſſet obiit in obſidione & inſultu caſtri de Cairdiffe.

Stephanus de Segrave miles poſt Hubertum de Burgo Juſticiarius Angl: Robertus Paſſeleune theſaurarius Henrici 3. homines invidioſi. Pag. 612.

Rex Henricus inopia alimentorum terras Richardi Mareſcalli reliquit, & ad caſtrum de Groſe Mounte divertit cum exercitu.

Regii milites apud Groſmunte fugati inſpectata eruptione militum comitis Mareſcalli. Quo tempore Petrus de Rupibus epiſcopus Winton: Radulphus Ciceſtrenſis epiſcopus, Stephanus de Segrave Juſtitiarius regis, Petrus de Rivallis theſaurarius regis, Hugo Bigot comes de Northfolk, Gul: comes Sarum, Gul: de Bellocampo, Gul: de Albencio junior fugientes omnia ſua illuc delata amiſerunt.

Rex Henricus poſuit Pictavenſes in caſtris ſuis, & principes

a Hæc vox deeſt in MS. *b F.* Baſſet.

ſuæ militiæ reliquit viros nobiles Joannem Monemutenſem, & Robertum de Thoenio, cui etiam dedit caſtellum Matildis, quod antiquitus ſui juris erat.

Richardus Mareſcallus venit cum armata manu ad oppidum Monemutenſe, quod erat ſibi contrarium.

Pugna acris inter Balduinum de Giſnes [a] Flandrenſem, cuſtodem caſtelli de Monemuthe, & Richardum Mareſcallum: ſed inæqualis, quia Mareſcallus, centum ſtipatus militibus, vim mille militum multo diei ſpatio ſuſtinebat.

Equus Mareſcalli in hac pugna lancea confoſſus, ipſe tantum non captus.

Baldewinus de Giſnes pene ad mortem vulneratus in pectore à baliſtario.

Tandem venit major numerus militum Mareſcalli, & caſtellanos in arcem fortiter repulerunt. Pars autem eorum, ponte inter redeundum rupto, in flu: vicino merſi ſunt.

Acta eſt hæc pugna die S. Catarinæ.

Pictavenſes è caſtris Prædatum exeuntes frequenter capti, redemptionis prætium capita dederunt.

Pag. 613. Petrus Agnellus frater de ord: Minorum quaſdam leges conditionis propoſuit Richardo Mareſcallo [b] ad eum à conſidiariis regis.

Henricus rex anno reg: ſui 17. domum Converſorum Londini extruxit haud procul à veteri templo; ad quam Judæi converſi confugerent.

Eodem anno rex Henricus quoddam nobile hoſpitium Oxoniæ conſtituit non procul à ponte orientali, ut ibidem infirmi & peregrini ſuæ remedium reciperent neceſſitatis.

Hoc tempore, i. e. circa annum D. 1234. & reg: Henr: 18. Richardus Suard conjunctis ſibi exulatis terras Richardi comitis Cornubiæ non longe à Brehul ſitas vaſtaverunt. Segrave quoque natale ſolum Stephani de Segrave Juſticiarii Angl: cum ſumptuoſis domibus incenderunt. Villam quoque Winton: epiſcopi non procul inde ſitam igne conſumpſerunt. [Segrave com: Leic:]

Fundatores principales cathedr: eccl: S. Swithuni Winton:

Kinelgylſus 6. rex Weſtſax:

Kinegylſus reg: cepit anno D. 608.

Fidem cepit anno regni ſui 25. per S. Birinum epiſcopum cum fratre ſuo Quintelino.

Supervixit ſexennio poſt fidem acceptam.

Obiit 31. regni ſui anno, & anno D. 639.

Incepit fundare eccl: Wintonienſem quinto converſionis ſuæ anno, ſed morte præventus minime complere potuit. Sepultus eſt in eadem eccleſia.

a Flandrenſis *MS.* b *F.* miſſus ad eum.

Dedit

Dedit Deo ibidem ſervientibus Childecumbe.

Succeſſit Kinewaldus patri, & eccl: Winton: ab eo inceptam complevit; deditque eidem tria maneria, Dountoun, Aresford, & Wordiham.

Reg: annis 32. & regnum Sexburgæ reginæ reliquit. Sepultus in eccl: Winton: ſub ſummo altari anno D. 671.

Egbertus 1s. monarcha reg: cepit anno D. 800.

Reg: annis 37. Sepultus eſt in eccl: cathedr: Winton: cui dedit 4. maner: Drokenelforde, Wordiham, Aweltoun, & Bedhampton.

Athelwulphus filius Egberti reg: annis viginti, & ſepultus eſt in eccl: Winton: anno 857°.

Hic reſtituit manerium de Chiltencumbe ablatum.

Edwardus ſenior rex Angl: dedit eccleſiæ Winton: quatuor maneria, Overtone, Hulborne, Stoke, & Whitechirch. Pag. 614.

Frithelſtanus factus eſt epiſcopus Winton: anno Edwardi Senioris octavo, & conſecratus à Pleimundo archiepiſcopo Dorobernenſi anno D. 908.

Præfuit eccl: Winton: 24. annis, & renuntiavit epiſcopatui anno 9°. regni Ethelſtani, cui immediate ſucceſſit S. Brinſtanus anno D. 932. & reg: Ethelſtani 9°.

Æthelſtanus rex dedit eccl: Winton: 3a. maneria, Chilboltoun, Eneforde, & Hameriſworde.

Edredus rex dedit eccl: Winton: 2a. maneria, Dountone, & Huſſeburne.

Edgarus rex monachos, qui per Danos deſtructi erant, iterum in eccleſia Winton: inſtituit, & dedit eis unum manerium, ſcilicet Avington.

Ethelredus rex filius Edgari dedit eccleſiæ Winton: manerium de Havoute. Forſan, Havant.

Canutus rex dedit magna ſigna eccleſiæ Winton.

Hardecanutus rex dedit eccl: Winton: 2°. maner: Pippeſmenſtre & Weſtwoode.

S. Edwardus rex & confeſſor dedit 4r. maneria eccl: Winton: Porthlande, Wyke, Hollewolle, & Waymuthe.

Alſtanus dux, filius Ethelredi, dedit eccleſiæ Winton: 2°. maner: Merdene & Eggebyri.

Agelwynus dux dedit Cleram eccl: Winton:

Elphegus præfectus dedit eccl: Winton: manerium de Crundale.

Athelwoldus dux contulit Wik eccl: Winton:

Tumbertus epiſcopus Winton: 3s. à Swithuno dedit ſuæ eccl: ad fabricam ejuſdem maner: de Nuſcheling.

Alwinus epiſcopus Winton: dedit eidem eccl: novum maner: Stoneham, duas Meones, Henton, Witeney, Heling, Melbrok, Polhampton, Hodington.

Walkelinus

Pag. 615. Walkelinus epiſcopus Winton: eccl: Winton: à fundamentis renovavit, & multa maneria à monachis abſtulit uſque ad valorem trecentarum librarum terræ.

Henricus Bleſenſis, frater regis Stephani, epiſcopus Winton: dedit eidem eccl: Clive & maxima ornamenta.

Richardus Tochin epiſcopus Winton: Hamme redemit, & Cnoel emit, & ſuæ eccl: Winton: dedit.

Wolwynus monachus Winton: dedit eccl: Winton: manerium de Butermere.

Ds. Simon de Winton: miles contulit Winhale eccl: Winton:

Taunton. Frithefwitha regina, Mater S. Frethelwithæ virginis, dedit eccl: Winton: manerium de Taunton, in qua requieſcit humata.

Emma, mater S. Edwardi Confeſſoris, dedit novem maneria Winton: eccl: Brandeſbyri, Berchefelde, Howthtone, Fyfide, Mechelmerche, Yvingeo, Wicombe, Weregrave, & Haylinge.

Getha, uxor Godwini ducis, dedit eccl: Winton: Bledone & Craucumbe.

Alwara dedit Alwardeſtok, Exton, & Widehaye pro anima Leowini viri ſui.

Edgyva dedit Dorkinham.

Reges ſepulti in cathedr: eccl: Winton:

Kinegilſus, Kinewaldus, Kinewolphus, Egbertus, Ethelwolphus, Edredus, Canutus, Hardecanutus, Gul: Rufus.

Pontifices, qui & Sancti, ſepulti in cathedr: eccl: Winton:

Birinus, Hedda, Swithunus, Fritheſtanus, Brinſtanus, S. Elphegus Confeſſor.

S. Daniel epiſcopus Winton: ſecundum quoſdam hiſtoricos ſepultus eſt Melduni.

S. Adamarus epiſcopus Winton: ſepultus eſt Pariſiis apud S. Genouevam. Cor autem ejus ad borealem partem majoris altaris Winton:

Pag. 616. vacat.

Pag. 617. *Ex* 1°. *libro Bili Levitæ de vita S. Machuti epiſcopi civitatis Alethis, ad Ratuili epiſcopum & Gregorium magiſtrum ſuum.*

Ex Prologo autoris.

Nos non ſcholaſticis, ſed nobiſmet potius ipſis, hunc librum exemplo alterius prioris notare voluimus.

Nos qui diœceſim Aletis civitatis colimus.

Hanc vero S. Machuti vitam emendare ſtuduimus, ne ab imperitis ignoretur, & poſtea oblivioni tradatur.

Quidam longe ante tempora mea ſcripſit librum de vita S. Machuti.

Hactenus

Hactenus ex Prologo 1*i. libr:*

Machutus in ea Britanniæ parte natus quæ Wente appellatur.

Deruel mater Machuti.

Deruel ſoror Hamonis, patris S. Sampſonis.

Pater Machuti vir nobiliſſ: illius regionis quæ Wente appellatur.

Machutus nutritus à matre in valle, quæ Nantcaruan appellatur, & eſt prope mare.

Nobiliſſ: in Nantcaruan monaſter: cui præfuit Brindanus abbas.

Brindanus præceptor Machuti.

Machutus cum ſuis condiſcipulis ſolebat luſitare in inſula prope littus vallis de Nantcaruan.

[a] Machutus poſtea quotidie inſulam hanc orationis gratia petebat. Inſula uſque hodie Rore vocatur.

Brindanus comitatus Machuto & multis aliis navem conſcendunt, ac per mare vagantes Immam inſulam quærunt.

Machutus Britones continentis petens pervenit ad inſulam nomine Septembrem. Hinc ad civitatem quæ vocatur Alet, quæ eſt ſuper ripam flu: Renc devotus perrexit. Quæ longo jam tempore habitatoribus erat derelicta. Sed divina miſericordia procurante per Machutum tam in ipſa civitate, quam & per inſulas & loca viciniora, monaſteria & cellulæ conſtructa.

S. Maclou cum Riuan diſcipulo ſuo heremiticam in antris Pag. 618.
prope Alet vitam degebat.

Domnech dei famulus, & diſcipulus S. Machuti, habitabat in ruinis de Alet.

Machuti

Meliauc, dominus civitatis Alet, Domnechi cellam fundis adjacentibus ditavit.

Inde longe lateque fama beati Machuti per diverſas regiones pergente, Princeps, qui tunc dux Britanniæ multarumque aliarum regionum nomine [b] Judichael erat, electione populi, & ſacerdotum conſenſu in honorem epiſcopatus cathedræ Aletis civitatis eum ſublimare volens ad ſe accerſiri juſſit.

S. Machutus apud Turones in epiſcopum conſecratus conſilio regis Judichael.

S. Machutus in civitate Alet præfuit annis fere 40.

S. Machutus venit ad Aaron inſulam, & ibi aliquamdiu manſit comitatus diſcipulo ſuo Riuan

Machutus profectus eſt Luxodium, ubi monaſter: à S. Columbano ædificatum.

a Machu *tantummodo in MS.* b *Sic, cum duob. punctis ſub* a.

Reth-

Rethuualdus filius [a] Judicæl regis Britonum. Hic S. Machutum ſede & fundo vicino ſpoliare ſatagebat.

Retheuualdus à Machuto oculorum lumini reſtitutus magni eum faciebat.

Reduuallus filios Judicael interficere ſtudebät, præter unum, quem ipſe nutrierat, cupiens eum ſublimiorem ceteris eſſe in regno. Unus filiorum Judichael confugiens ad cellam S. Machuti inde diſtractus à Reduuallo interfectus.

Nullus ex ſemine Reduuallo ſucceſſit in reg: Britonum.

Machutus patriam ſuam repetiturus venit ad Corſult, ubi juvenem defunctum vitæ reſtituit. Cunmor dux tunc temporis Domnonicæ regionis.

Pag. 619. Una die petierunt palatium Philiberti regis.

9.

7. Britonum epiſcopi, videlicet Sampſon, Machu, Paternus, Courentinus, Paulus, Ninanus, Fabu, Tutuwallus, Briomelus.

Lupercus quidam pœnitentiam à Machuto coram Filiberto rege accepit, & terras ſuas dedit ſedi S. Machuti.

Machutus Romam petiit.

Canalchius inſula nunc S. Machuti nomine dicta.

Machutus venit ad Leontium epiſcopum, fugiens à ſuis, quos propter ſcelera maledictione multaverat.

Machutus à Britonibus revocatus eos benedixit.

Ex ſecundo libr: Bili de obitu & miraculis Machuti.

Machutus agens annum vitæ ſuæ 133. obiit, & à Leontio epiſcopo extra muros Sanctonicæ civitatis in loco, qui dicitur Pardina, ſepulturæ traditur. Super cujus tumulum devotus pontifex Leuntius baſilicam perfecto opere ædificare juſſit.

Oratores à civitate Aleti venerunt ad Philibertum regem Francorum, & ab eo obtinuerunt caput & dextram manum S. Machuti.

Reithuualarte epiſcopus Aletenſis civitatis.

Bona pars civitatis Alethe à Normannis combuſta tempore ducis Judicel.

Fanum Pauli unde. Paulus diſcipulus aut familiaris S. Machuti, à quo opp. S. Pauli.

Tathu frater S. Machuti, cui altare conſecratum fuit in monaſterio de Nantcaruan, ſito in patria qua natus fuit S. Machutus.

Alanus dux Britonum.

Forſan, Corneuuail in Britannia continentis. Guornhelon comes in Cornavia.

☞ Ego Bili epiſcopus, & cetera.

Pag. 620. vacat.

a *Sic, cum duobus punctis.*

Ex

Ex veteri codice Bernwellenſis monaſter: de variis rebus memorabilibus Grantebrigenſis provinciæ. Pag. 621.

Regnante rege illuſtri Gul: primo extitit quidam vir nobilis in partibus Cantabrigiæ de gente & genere Normannorum, Picotus nomine, Vicecomes cognomine, quia vice comitis in illis partibus fungebatur, & inter optimates regni pro comite habebatur. Memoratus namque rex quandam baroniam in provincia Cantebrigiæ, dum integra eſſet ſatis opulentam, illi contulerat, & altis aliis honoribus & opibus, ut bene dignus erat, per diverſa reg: loca eum ſatis ditaverat. Brunna, vulgo Bourne, baronia Picoti.

Hugolina, uxor Picoti, S. Egidium tanquam patronum coluit: quæ aliquando graviſſime ægrotans monaſter: ex voto, ſi ſalutem recuperaret, D. Egidio dicaturam ſe promiſit. &c. ut convaluerit, & maritum de complendo voto exoraverit.

Tandem Anſelmo Cantuar: epiſcopo & Remigio Lincoln: conſultis, eccleſiam in honore beati Ægidii, & officinas ſatis eo tempore competentes, Cantabrig: juxta caſtrum conſtruxerunt, & ſex [a] canonicis regularibus in brevi illic adunatis, ad eorum curam gerendam Galfridum de Huntedon Canonicum, magnæ religionis virum, præfecerunt. Ad horum itaque ſuſtentationem 2. partes decimarum de dominiis ſuis, atque omnium militum ſuorum ejuſdem provinciæ, antequam ipſis militibus fundos conferrent, uti mos erat Francigenis, Domini Remigii epiſcopi prius habita conceſſione, aſſignaverunt. Eccleſiarum vero de jure fundi, intra fines illius provinciæ, ad ſe ſpectantium, advocationem eis contulerunt. Decernentes, ut, cum vacarent, uſibus eorum cederent; & chartam ſuam inde fecit ad petitionem & inſtantiam uxoris ſuæ Hugolinæ.

Ex charta Picoti de Donatione.

Conſilio Remigii, & precibus Hugolinæ ux: meæ, conceſſi, & hac charta confirmavi canon: Reg: S. Egidii eccleſiam S. Egidii, ubi domus eorum fundata eſt; eccleſ: de Mordon
uno à Mordon mill:
cum capella de Redderia; eccleſiam de Thadelaws; eccleſiam
alias Brunne
de Brune cum capella caſtelli, & cum capel: de Caldecote;
4. mill: paſſ: à Grantib:
eccleſ: de Cumbreton; eccleſ: de Maddingele; eccleſ: de Rampton; eccleſ: de Harleſton, & de Henxton; habendas & tenendas libere. Redderia nunc ſacellum heremitæ.

Ex eadem Picoti Donat: Pag. 622.

Conceſſi ſimiliter, conſilio Remigii epiſcopi, duas partes

[a] Canonicos *MS.*

decimarum de omnibus dominiis omnium militum meorum in Canebrigeſhire: ſcilicet de Queya; de Stow; de Waterbeche; de Midleton; de Impeton; de Hiſton; de Gretron; de Hoketon; de Ramton; de Coteham; de Lolleſworth; de Trumpiton; de Haſelingfeld; de Harleſton; de Evereſdon; de Tofte; de Caldecote; de Kingeſton; de Winepola; de Crandena; de Hatteleia; de Pampeſworth; de Aldewincle; habendas & tenendas libere, quiete, & integre.

Nunc Quy, prope Angleſey.

Winepole, ubi Chicheley habitat.

Poſt paucos annos, cœnobio non perfecto, ambo felices migraverunt ad dominum, adjurantes Robertum filium ſuum, ut de illa domo ditanda & amplianda onus ſubiret, & curam gereret.

Sed ille Robertus, parentum relicto veſtigio, in brevi accuſatus, quod in regis necem, & reg: proditionem, conſpiraſſet, à glorioſo rege Henr: 1°. conventus, diem, de parendo juri in curia regis ſibi præfixum, fugiendo prævenit. Cujus baronia ſup: S. Egydii de jure regni fiſco cedente, domus illa paupercula facta eſt ſub tributo. Omnes etenim amici ejus ſpreverunt eum, & facti ſunt ei inimici.

Procedente tempore contulit rex Henricus baroniam illam cuidam ſuo familiari, ſcilicet Pagano Peverelle, militi, armis inſigni, militia pollenti, viribus potenti, & ſuper omnes reg: proceres bellico uſu laudabili. Qui partes Cantabrig: adiens, S. Egidii & illam domum deſolatam, & ad nihilum redactam, intuens, dixit; "Triginta hìc conſtituam Canonicos, per dei gratiam, "me ad æternam vitam producturos. Et ſicut loco heredis "ſucceſſi Picoto ad hereditatem poſſidendam; ita & ſuc"cedam ad domum iſtam ditandam, & ſufficienter dila"tandam."

Impetravit Paganus à rege Henrico locum extra burgum riveram Cantebrig: à mag: platea uſque in ruinam Cantabrig: ſe extendentem. & amœnitate ſitus loci delectabilem. Porro de illius loci medio fonticuli puri & vividi emanabant, Angl: Barnewel, id eſt, fontes puerorum, eo tempore appellati, eo quod pueri, & adoleſcentes. ſemel per annum, in vigilia ſcilicet Nativit: S. Joannis Bapt: illic convenientes, more Angl: luctamina, & alia ludicra exercebant puerilia; & cantilenis, & muſicis inſtrumentis, ſibi invicem applaudebant. Unde, propter puerorum & puellarum turbam illic concurrent: & ludentium, mos inolevit, ut in eodem die illic conveniret, negotiandi gratia, turba vendentium & ementium. In hoc etiam loco quidam homo mag: ſanctitatis, Godeſone nomine, converſari conſueverat, ſolitarium vitam ducens, & parvulum oratorium

Pag. 623.

oratorium ligneum, in honore beati Andreæ apoſtoli conſtructum, habens: qui parum antea defunctus, locum ſine habitatore, & oratorium ſine cuſtode, dimiſerat.

Picoti Donatio confirmata à Pagano Pevereile.

Ex Charta novæ Donat: Pagani.

Conceſſi ſimiliter eiſdem Canonicis quendam locum jacentem in campis Cantabrig: pro 13. acris, circa fontes de Barnwelle, quem Henr: mihi dedit ad domum eorum ſtabiliendam & fundandam, libere, quiete, integre, à mag: platea uſque in riveriam de Cantebrig: &c. de hyda terræ in Brunna data.

Ad eccleſ: S. Egidii, ut dictum eſt, Picotus vicecomes Canonicos fundavit anno D. 1092. Sed ad prædictum locum de Barnewelle Paganus Canon: Reg: cum mag: apparatu & ſupellectili, comitante non modica caterva cleri, & populi, & ☞ Clerus. Burgenſium Cantebrig: à primo fundat: loco, poſtquam ibi ſteterant per 20. annos, tranſtulit, & tranſlatos in prædicto loco Barnewelle, multo magis eis opportuno, cum gaudio magno collocavit anno D 1112. eccleſiamque miræ pulchritudinis, & ponderoſi operis, in honore beati Egidii ibidem inchoavit. Sicque beatus Andreas, ſicut in cœlo & in terra beatum Egidium ſibi aſſocians, hoſpitioque ſuſcipiens, hoſpes ejus uſque in hodiernum diem eſt effectus, & ambo permanent ejuſdem loci patroni uſque in ſempiternum.

Antequam propoſitum ſuum de 30. Canon: conſtituendis Mors Pagani Peverel. compleſſet, vel ſufficientem ſuſtentationem eis providiſſet, à tranſlatione Canon: decennio nondum decurſo, London: febre correptus migravit ad dominum, Bernewelliamque delatus, in aquilonari parte magni altaris decenter eſt collocatus.

Gul. Peverel, filius Pagani, confirmavit Donationem patris Pag. 624. ſui, adjecta dimidia hydæ terræ in Brunne. Poſt Gul: Peverelle Hieroſoly: adiit, & illic a ſeculo migrans nullum ex ſe reliquit heredem. Quatuor ſorores, dicti Pagani filias, reliquit, quæ totam Baroniam inter ſe diviſerunt. Quarum primogenita vocabatur Mathildis de Doure, & ipſa ſine herede de ſe mortua eſt. Et ſic hereditas ad 3. ſorores devoluta eſt, & pars prædictæ Mathildis inter ipſas diviſa. Quarum una fuit uxor Hamonis Pecche Senioris, quæ vocabatur Alicia: & ex illa proceſſerunt filii & filiæ. Primogenitus Hamonis vocabatur Gilbertus Pecche primus, & 2. vocabatur Galfridus Peche. Iſte Galfridus dedit Canon: eccleſiam de Harleſton ad veſturam.

De Gilberto autem proceſſit Hamon Peche, qui uxorem accepit nomine Evam, de partibus marinis oriundam. quæ genuit 5. filios & filias. Primogenitus Gilbertus Peche, qui

qui fuit de iſto ſtipite ult: noſter patronus.

Secunda ſoror Gul: Peverelle vocabatur Roiſia. De illa proceſſit Albreda de Harecurt, & ex illa Albreda *a* proceſſerunt Gaifridus Truſſebut. His omnibus defunctis ſine herede de ſe, 3. ſorores remanſerunt, ſcilicet Royſia, Hillaria, & Agatha.

Ex Royſia Robertus de Ros ſenior. De Roberto Gul: de Ros, & iſti tres, ſcilicet Gul: Hillaria, & Agatha, heredes ſunt in parte.

Tertia vero ſoror vocabatur Aſcelina de Waterville, & ex illa natæ ſunt 2. filiæ, ſcilicet Aſcelina de Waterville, & Mathildis de Diva. De Aſcelina venit Rogerius de Torpel; & de Mathilde Hugo de Diva.

Gilbertus Pecche fuit filius Hamonis Pecche. Hic fecit avum ſuum, Gilbertum Pecche nomine, & Aliciam uxorem ejus *b* levare de pulvere, & in uno ſepulchro marmoreo ex parte aquilonari mag: altaris ad caput egregii Pagani Peverel amborum corpora recondi. Pater ejus vocabatur Hamon
Pag. 625. Pecche, & uxor ejus Eva, de tranſmar: partibus oriunda. Ex iis proceſſerunt 6. filii, ſcilicet Gilbertus primogenitus, Hamon, Hugo, Robertus, Thomas & Gul: Ex iis vidimus quinque milites potentes, prudentes, & robuſtos. Sextus vero, ſcilicet Hàmon, erat clericus, eccleſiis & redditibus copioſe ditatus. Pater vero eorum mortuus eſt in terra ſancta, & corpus ejus delatum eſt Barnewelle, & ſepultum eſt in capella D. Mariæ. Uxor vero ejus Eva, ſenex & plena dierum, cum mag: veneratione, præſentibus 4. filiis ſuis, ſepulta eſt à dextra viri ſui. Et filius illorum junior Gul: Peche miles, aſpectu quidem pulcher, & armis inter omnes bacchelarios validiſſ: nominatus, ſepultus eſt à ſiniſtra patris ſui.

Prædictus D[s]. Gilbertus Pecche 2. habuit uxores, unam quæ vocabatur Mathildis de Haſtinges, genere quidem claram, ſed

æ

moribus multo clariorem; & habuerunt filios & filias. Qua London: defuncta eſt. Sepultum eſt corpus ejus in eccleſ: Canon: beatæ Mariæ ultra aquam, quia videlicet huc deferri honorifice non potuit tum temporis, ſicut ipſa optaverat, propter perturbationem quæ tunc erat in Angl: Sed cor ejus huc deportatum fuit in locello plumbeo, & coram mag: altare,

pueros

juxta filios ſuos, ſepultum.

Poſt hæc accepit D. Gilbertus aliam uxorem, filiam D. Simonis de Crey, quæ vocabatur Joanna. Hanc quidem dilexit & honoravit multum, eo quod pulcherrima eſſet & bona. De hac quidem genuit filios & filias, & ob amorem matris

a F. proceſſit. *b Potius*, levari.

magis

magis cœpit diligere pueros 2æ. uxoris, quam primæ ; quod ex poſt facto patuit. Nam 2æ. ux[i]. & pueris ſuis, dedit Gilbertus maneria quædam, & ſecuritatem ſuper his quæ neceſſaria [a] erat ad perpetuitatem providenter providit. Joannem vero Peche primogenitum ſuum, & Edmundum ejus fratrem, filios 1æ. uxoris quaſi fere dimiſit inanes. Nam neſcio quo ſpiritu ductus vel conſilio D[m]. regem Eduardum, filium regis Henr: & reginam Alienoram, de reſiduo Baroniæ ſuæ ſuos fecit heredes.

Anno D. * 1284. D[s]. Gilbertus Pecche, filius Hamonis Pag. 626.
[b] Pecchæ, dedit Edwardo regi jus patronatus cœnobii de [* 12. E. 1.]
Bernewelle perpetuo poſſidendum.

Paganus Peverelle ſignifer fuit Roberti Curthoſe, filii Gul: nothi regis Angl: in terra ſancta.

Ex quodam chronico ibidem inſerto de regibus Angl:

Viſcera Carceolum, corpus fons ſervat Ebraudi,
Et cor Rothomagum, magne Richarde, tuum.

Rex Joannes anno primo reg: ſui conceſſit canonicis de Bernewelle manerium de Ceſtreton ad feodam firmam pro 30. *li.* annuis.

Caſtellum de Bedeford, quod Falcaſius comes tenuit, quem Joannes rex à ſatellite paupere in militem ſublimavit, & ei dedit in uxorem comitiſſam de Wyſth &c. ut caſtrum inceperit.

Henricus de Haſtinges tandem reddidit caſtellum de Kenilworth Henrico 3. regi.

Ex libello de prioribus Bernewellenſis cœnobii.

Galfridus canon: de Huntendon 1[s]. prior in utroque cœnobio, hoc eſt. & Picoti & Peperelli.

Gerardus prior. cujus tempore eccleſia inchoata à Pagano conſummata non fuit.

Richardus Norel biennio præfuit.

Hugo Domeſman. Hic totam terram Oſberti Domeſman patris ſui, ſcilicet ſepties 20. acras in campis de Cantebrig: ac plures manſuras in burgo eccleſiæ ſuæ dedit.

Robertus. Hic vero virum honorandum, & per omnia commendandum, militem egregium Everardum de Beche ad

c

officinarum & eccleſ: [c] conſtruxtionem ſibi conſocians, & ejus conſilio ac auxilio utens, eccleſiam à Pagano inchoatam funditus evertit, aliamque decentiorem complevit.

a Erant *primum ſcripſerat Lelandus. Sed in* erat *poſtea mutavit.* Erant *tamen habet Monaſt. Angl. T. II. p. 30.* b *Sic.* c *Sic.*

Inſcriptio in baſi crucis ſitæ publ: via in occident: a parte de Bernewelle:

" Quiſquis es Eurardi memor eſto Beche[a]nſis, & ora
" Liber ut ad requiem tranſeat abſque mora."

Gulielmus Devonienſis Prior.
Pag. 627. Gulielmus de Bedeforde.
Richardus de Burgo.
Laurentius de Stanesfeld. Capellam S. Edmundi perfecit.
Henricus de Eia.

Jolanus de Thorley. Hic obligavit domum ſuam, ut inveniret perpetuo duos capellanos in univerſitate miſſas celebraturos pro anima Gul: Kilkenny epiſcopi Elyenſis, à quo acceperat 200. marcas.

Simon de Aſſcellis leguleius.
Benedictus.

Abbas de Vercellis tenet 3. hydas cum dim. in Ceſtreton.
Prior de Wimundeham [a] exchaetor regis.
Nicolaus de Leucanor cuſtos Garderobæ Henrici 3.

Rogerus de Wauton, mareſcallus regis Henrici 3. donatus 20. libris annuis de redditibus de Ceſtreton per Priorem de Bernewelle ſolvendis.

Anno regni regis Edwardi 19. obiit D^s. Gilbertus Pecche.

Henricus rex conceſſit Canon: ut feriam haberent in die & vigilia S. Etheldredæ, duraturam per 4. dies. (3. written above 4.)

David Scottus comes de Huntendune habet prædia in villa & territorio de Cantebridge.

Joannes de Vallibus,
Gul: de Saham,
Rogerus Loveday,
Joannes Metingham,
Nicolaus le Gras,
} Juſtitiarii Eduardi 1. Cantebrig.

Duo ſacerdotes in perpetuum celebraturi in [1] capella eleemoſynaria de Bernewelle, unus pro anima Thomæ Tuylet, & alius pro anima Acii Frere, quorum corpora ſepeliuntur in eadem capella. Ille Acius Frere ſuis ſumptibus capellam ipſam fabricavit, & terras, & domos Canon: de Bernewelle, & domui eleemoſynariæ, dedit. Thomas Tuylet dedit 60. acras terræ in campis Cantebrige.

[1] Capella S. Hugonit.

Pag. 628. Quidam miles de familia Pagani Peverel dictus Albertus Chivet.

Inter eccleſiam S. Egidii & ripam (Cantabrig:) ubi tunc temporis non erant ædificia.

[a] Sic.

Inqui-

Cantabrig:
Inquiſitio facta tempore Henrici 3. per Gul: de Cheny, D^m^. a Hugonem de Croweden, D^m^. Nicolaum de Vavaſor, Dnm. Joannem de Beche milites,

Ecclefia de Byrton cog: Strather in Keſtevene de advocatione Prior: de Bernewelle. Keſtevene pars Lincoln: provinciæ.

Jolanus prior de Bernewel, ſpoliatus apud Wygenhale in Northfolk a famulis D. Gulielmi Bardolf, fugit ad abbatiam de Dereham. Sed filius & heres Gul: Bardolf, Gulielmus nomine, favebat Canon: de Bernewelle. Wigenhaule prope pontes Magdalenæ ſuper Uſam 7. mil. paſſ. á Lino op.

Philippus de Champion, vir mag: ſtaturæ, & R. de Kerebrok, clari inter rebelles qui contra regem Henricum 3. tenuerunt Elienſem inſulam.

Audiens autem rex quod inſulares multa mala facerent, venit Cantabrigiam, & ibi hoſpitabatur. Rex vero Alemanniæ Richardus frater regis hoſpitabatur in prior: de Bernewelle. Rex vero fecit ædificare portas, & facere foſſatas in circuitu villæ cum mag: diligentia.

Exierunt quidam inſulares, & cœperunt mala facere in villa de Horningeſeye, (3. paſ: mil. infra Cantebridg. in citer: ripa.) &c. ut Gualterus Cotenham miles factus in inſula captus ſit à regiis, & Cantabrigiæ ſuſpenſus, præter aliquot plebeios ſupplicio ibidem adfectos.

Londinum à Gilberto comite Gloceſtriæ occupatum.

Rex ſtatim abiit, & Cantebrig: relinquit ſine cuſtodia. Quod ſcientes Inſulares venerunt cum multitudine armatorum ad villam Cantabrigiæ, & portas, quas rex conſtruxerat, igne concremaverunt, & domos in quibus hoſpitabatur combuſſerunt. Burgenſes vero ſcientes eorum adventum omnes fugerunt.

Inſulares, niſi D^s^. Hugo Pecche, & Robertus Pecche, frater ejus, oppoſuiſſent ſe, combuſſiſſent Prior: de Bernewelle. Pag. 629.

D^s^. Gul de S. Omero Juſticiarius regis ad inquirendum de inſularibus toto anno manſit Bernewelliæ.

D^s^. Joannes de Burgo ſenior, qui erat Dns. aliquando manerii, quod D^s^. Robertus Tipetote modo tenet in Herleſton, infenſus fuit Jolano Priori de Bernewelle.

Homagium D^i^. Roberti de Inſula.

Reginaldus Burelde Sheperethe.

Portio Pagani Peverel quotidie apponebatur Præſidenti in menſa apud Bernewelle.

Richardus de Haſtinges quondam magiſter militum templi in Angl:

D^s^. Philippus de Inſula.

Simon de Inſula Philippi filius, quorum villani de Impeton

peton faciebant ſervitium ad manerium regis de Ceſtreton.

Proceſſu temporis vendidit Simon de Inſula manerium ſuum de Impton cum pertinentiis D°. Petro de Chavent & heredibus ſuis in perpetuum.

In boſco Prioris de Bernewelle apud Brunne.

Galfridus de Bancis miles, de quo frequentiſſ: mentio.

Nigellus frater & heres Joannis de Herleſton.

Ds. Robertus de Inſula miles tempore Henrici 3. & habuit terras in Rampton.

Guarinus de Inſula filius & heres Roberti.

Schola de Merton in præcinctu limitum caſtelli de Cantebrige. Hæc domus nunc pertinet collegio de Merton Oxon:

Fecerunt tranſitum per medium cur: ſcolarium de Merton, per vetus foſſatum uſque ad riveram.

Canon: S. Egidii de Cantebrig:

Ibique habuerunt officinas ſuas ſatis competentes, & 2. acras terræ ante portam eccleſiæ ſuæ verſus ripam.

Vicaria de Gilden Mordon ex collat: Prior: de Bernewelle.

Pag. 630.

Mater D. Gilberti Pecchæ, patroni noſtri, Eva nomine, obiit 3. die poſt Epiphaniam. Sepulta eſt in capella beatæ Mariæ.

Matildis Picot.

Euſtachius Pycot tempore Richardi primi regis dedit terras in Madingele Prior: de Bernewelle.

Bellus manſit apud Stanwey.

Thomas de Belhus, alias Bellus, fuit vicecomes Cantabrig: per multos annos, & manſit apud Stanwey, familiaris admodum Canon: de Bernwelle, & poſtea offenſus gravis inimicus.

Priſona de Ceſtreton, quæ pertinebat Prior: de Bernewelle, fracta per Thomam Bellus.

Decanatus Elienſis Diœceſeos.

In hoc libello numerat villas, cum eccleſiis, & capellis, & redditibus cœnobiis pertinentibus, ſecundum taxationem factam tempore Gualteri epiſcopi Norwicen:

Decanatus de Wiſebeche.

Decanatus de Ely.
Coveney.

Decanatus Cantabrigiæ.
Capella S. Andreæ de Bernewelle.
Portio Prioris de Penfeud in Fulburne.
Horningeſey.

Decanatus

Decanatus de Ceſtreton.
Prior de Hake in Hiſton.

Decanatus de Cnapewelle.
Pappeworth Agnes.
Pappeworth Everarde.
Swaveſey.
Childerle Major.
Childerle Minor.

Decanatus de Brunne.
Grantedene.
Gamenegey.

Decanatus de Berton.
Scepreeye.
Malketon. Malton.
Granteſete.
Harleton.
Prior de Longa Villa.
Trumpiton. Pag. 631.
Prior de Biſſemedwe. Forſan, Buſchmede.

Decanatus de Scenegeye, nunc Shinge, ubi Hoſpitalarii S. Joannis prope Wendey Village.
Waddon.
Prior: de Lavendene in temporal:
Wendey Templar:
Baſſingburne.
Prior: de Rumburch.
Scenegey hoſpitalis. ubi commendataria S. Joannis.
Gilden Mordon.

Decanatus de Habitone, nunc Abingdon.
Ikelington.
Hoſpitale de Newporte.
Prior de Monte Mokelin.
Pampeſworth.
Sauſton.
Abbas Greſting.
Berclawe.
Prior de Ikeworde.
Schudecampes.
Fratres Hoſpitalis de Newport.
Horſey.
Campes magna.
Prior de Hake in eccleſia de Wikam.

Decanatus de Wilburham.
Wilburham mag: Templar:
Botekeſham.
Prior de Longa Villa.
Swapham Moniales.
Swapham S. Syriaci.
Swapham Beatæ Mariæ.
Stenecheworde.
Baleſham.

Hactenus è libello taxationis.

Barenton.
Shepereye.

Pag. 632.

Carmelitæ.

Fratres beatæ Mariæ incepe-runt ædificare in paroch: omnium Sanctorum ad caſtrum, ſed per jactum lapilli nunciabatur eis novum opus, ſcilicet anno D. 1200.

Fratres de Carmelo primo habitabant apud Ceſtreton in loco, qui appell: Le Carme, & habuerunt ſinguli cellulas ſingulas.

Poſtea ſe tranſtulerunt uſque ad Newenham extra Cantabrig: & fecerunt ibi cellulas plures, eccleſiamque, clauſtrum, & dormitorium, & officinas ſatis honeſtas conſtruxerunt. Et ibidem per 40. annos moram fecerunt. Tunc quidem anno D. 1290. mutaverunt habitum ſuum omnes fratres de eodem ordine per Angl: accipientes capas albas, qui prius veſtiti erant palliis ſtragulatis. Quo facto poſt biennium ſe tranſtulerunt in villam Cantabrig: & ibi ædificare cœperunt, & eccleſiam novam conſtruxerunt, quæ ſita eſt in parochia S. Joannis in Milneſtreate.

Et non multo poſt quidam frater de ord: Carmelit: nomine Humfridus, ad preces de Gul. de Luda epiſcopi Elienſis, habuit licentiam incipiendi in Theologia, qui poſtea cito incipit ſolenniter, & legit in ſcholis ſuis, ſcilicet in loco novo prænotato. Iſte fuit primus qui gratiam habuit incipiendi de ord: Carmel: in Univerſit: Cantabrig:

Canonici de Simplingham & tunc temporis, ſcilicet anno D. 1291. inhabitabant ad capellam S. Eadmundi, & lectionibus audiendis & diſputationibus multum inſiſtebant.

Multæ domus in [a] villa deſtructæ propter ſitum collegiorum Carmelit: & Auguſti:

Anno D. 1293. D^a. Dionyſia de monte Caniſo incepit fabricare eccleſiam, & multas alias officinas ad opus ſororum de or: Fratrum Minorum in manerio ſuo de Waterbeche.

Curia Dionyſiæ.

Minutæ decimæ & obventiones de curia D^æ. Dionyſiæ provenientes.

Joanna de Nyvernis prima abbatiſſa de Waterbech.

a Villæ *MS.*

Fratres

Pag. 633.

Fratres de Pœnitentia Jeſu Chriſti emerunt principale meſſuagium Joannis le Rus ex oppoſito Capellæ S. Edmundi; ſed quia illud meſſuagium fuit de feodo Canon: Bernwelle Prior Jolanus impedivit ſeyſinam.

Fratres de Sacco.
Ubi fratres de Sacco habitabant nunc campus, muro circumdatus, & adjunctus collegio D. Petri.

Tunc Joannes le Rus cum ipſis fratribus venit ad Jolanum, & impetravit gratiam ut permitteret eos.

Ipſi fratres de Sacco congregaverunt multos & bonos Scholares, & multiplicabantur nimis uſque ad concilium Lugdunenſe. In quo pont: Ro: decrevit, quod fratres Mendicantes de cetero non reciperent aliquos ad ord: ſuum, exceptis Prædicat: Minoribus, & Carmel: Et ſi vellent dedit licentiam intrandi religiones laxiores. Ex eo tempore cœperunt fratres omnes Mendicantes decreſcere de die in diem, & ad nihilum redacti ſunt exceptis Prædicatoribus.

¶ Anno D. 1287. pars eccleſia Bernewellen: combuſta.

ex parocho Canonicus

Mr. Robertus de Fulburne mag. benefactor Bernewellen: cœnobii, pro quo celebrat miſſam Canonicus.

¶ Hoc tempore Edwardus rex graviſſime puniebat leguleios, & præcipue 4. juſticiarios de bancho, quos miſit ad turrim London:

Gul: de Brumpton, ut dicebatur, fecit redempti: pro ſex millibus marcarum.

Joannes de Lovetot pro 4. mil. marc.

Rogerus de Leyceſtre pro mille marcis.

Quartus Thomas de Weylande fugit ad fratres Minores de

prope curiam D. Edmundi

Babbewel, & habitum Franciſcani induit. Sed obſeſſus longo tempore, veſtes proprias recepit, & ad curiam veniens, in turrim London: conjectus eſt. Poſtea miſſus in exilium perpetuum.

De D°. Adam de Strattone, clerico theſaur: ſui, habuit rex pecuniam quaſi infinitam, ſ. ut dicebatur, 13. carectas auri & argenti.

Robertus de Ludham & Radulphus de Hengham fecerunt pacem cum rege pro infinita pecunia.

Mr. Galfridus de Pakeham, cancellarius Cantabrig: incepit 19. anno Edwardi primi facere pavimentum. Ad quod perficiendum conſenſus regis Edwardi intererat, & ad capiendum toloneum uſque ad ſex annos. Pag. 634.

Judæi eodem anno tota Anglia expulſi, de quorum domibus venditis rex quaſi infinitam pecuniam habuit.

Eodem anno rex hoſpitabatur per duas dies & noctes in Caſtello de Cambrige. A tempore quo non extat me-

moria quod unquam prius rex ibi hoſpitabatur.

Equi regis numero 50. apud Bernewelle cum cuſtode Adam de Riſton.

Circiter annum D[i]. 1294. combuſta eſt eccleſia S. Mariæ in Cantebrig: & plures domus in circuitu. Et notandum quod ſi prædicta villa de Hardeleſton, quam Gilbertus Pecche dedit Gul: de Lannualeye cum Matilda filia ſua in maritagium, redierit pro defectu heredum vel aliter ad prædictum Gilbertum: &c.

☞ In comitatu de Grantebridge hundredi 12.

In comitatu Huntendone 4. hundredi.

Alanus de Zouche tenet maner: in Swaveſey de honore Richardi.

Alanus de Fuges tenet 3. partem feodi militis in Over de epiſcopo Elienſi.

Philip. de Inſula tenet feodum unum militis de epiſcopo Elienſi in Impiton.

Robertus de Inſula tenet feodum 1. militis de epiſcopo Elienſi in Rampton.

Henr: de Colevile tenet feodum ii. militum de epiſcopo Lincoln: in Hiſton.

Gamelingey.

Baronia de Bello campo.

Baronia de Montfichet.

Sudecampes.

Pag. 635. Hamelinus de Andevilla.

Rogerus Picot.

Robertus Picot.

Frequens mentio de Galfrido Amandeville [a].

A

Erninga-ſtrete. Erningaſtreate prope Caxton. Lelandius. Et hæc vulgo computatur inter 4. principales veteres ſemitas totius Angl: Et hæc ſemita recte ducit à Caxton ad Huntendun.

Fratres de Sterebridge, ubi nunc nundinæ extant. Sacellum * & [b] inditia ruderum domus veteris eo loco ubi nunc pars fori lanarii, Angl: the Duddery.

Paginæ novem vacant.

Pag. 645. *Ex 1°. libro Joannis monachi de Forda ad B. epiſcopum Cantuarienſem de vita S. Wulfrici.*

Beatus Wulfricus natus in Contona, qui viculus diſtat à Briſtolla 8. paſſ; millibus.

[a] *Mox poſt hanc vocem ſcripſerat Lelandus*, videndum num hoc nomen quadret cum Mandeville, quem alii Magnam villam appellant, *quæ tamen poſtea expunxit.* [b] *Sic, cum aſteriſco etiam in marg.*

Wulfricus

Wulfricus ſacerdotis munere aliquanto tempore functus eſt in villa, quæ Diverelles dicitur.

Gulielmus dominus villæ de Diverellis.

Haſelberga villa Gulielmi diſtans verſus orientem 30. paſſ: mill: ab Exonia.

Wulfricus familiaris Gulielmo.

Wulfricus migravit in cellulam vicinam eccleſiæ de Haſelberge.

Wulfricus pro induſio lineo lorica ferrea uſus eſt.

Gulielmus converſus hoſpitalis de Forda familiaris Wulfrico.

Brichtricus ſocius Wulfrici vir ſanctus.

E 2. libro Joannis de vita Wulfrici.

Eilwardus de Saleſbirga.

Beatrix filia dominæ de Haſelberg.

Bente mulier illuſtris pranſa eſt apud Wulfricum.

Ailredus de Lincolnia filius Bentæ.

Drogo de Muncz familiariſſ: Henrico primo regi Angl: blaſphemavit nomen Wulfrici.

Henricus primus rex una cum regina Wulfricum inviſunt, quo tempore Drogo blaſphemator infirmus ab Wulfrico curatus eſt.

Gilebertus abbas de Waverley.

Henricus abbas de Tintern ſucceſſit Gilberto in abbatia de Waverley.

Joannes Anachoreta de Winterburna quæ eſt in pago Dorſetenſi.

Wulfricus longo tempore claruit ſpiritu prophetiæ.

Matildis xvi. pene annos Anachoreticam vitam duxit in Wereham, opp: Dorſetenſis provintiæ, ubi cellam conſtruxit tempore Wulfrici.

Jeretrudis famula Matildis Dominæ ſucceſſit.

Chriſtina filia Richildis in eadem cella ſucceſſit Jeretrudi.

Richardus preſbyter de Coriſcumbe.

Sampſon de Lincolnia, vir non parvi nominis, avunculus Aluredi de Lincolnia qui nunc ſupereſt, frater fuit uxoris Gulielmi Dni. de Haſelberg. Pag. 645.

Rogerus de Nunant vir potens.

Robertus de S. Albano monachus Fordenſis.

Gulielmus filius Gualteri Dominus de Haſelberge.

Durandus de Mohun miles, frater uxoris Gulielmi filii Gualteri.

Widele villa Gulielmi filii Gualterii.

Gulielmus filius Gualteri inſtituit Canonicos regulares apud Haſelberge, & eos poſſeſſionibus ditavit.

Verba

Verba Wulfrici ad Gul: filium Gualteri.

"Incipies, ſed non conſummabis collegium Canonicorum
"apud Haſeberg. Neque enim hii, quos introducere diſ-
"ponis, proſperabuntur in loco iſto."

Gualterus Glaſconienſis monachus, filius Gul: filii Gualteri dñi. de Haſelberg.

Gul: filius Gualteri dns. de Haſelberg adverſabatur principio imperio Stephani regis.

Gulielmus filius Theodori dns. villæ quæ Mudiford dicitur.

Beatrix uxor Gul: filii Theoderici.

Gulielmus filius Gul: filii Theoderici.

Aluredus de Lincolnia familiaris Wulfrici.

Henricus primus indigne tulit prophetiam Wulfrici de ejus morte.

Wulfricus prædixit Stephano futurum, ut regno Angl: potiretur.

Bente mater Aluredi de Lincolnia.

Agnes ſoror comitiſſæ de Gloceſtria.

Comes Baldewinus, & Stephanus de Mandevilla, viri potentes apud Weſtſax: pietatis cauſſa peregre profecti ſunt: quo itinere Stephanus obiit. Baldewinus ægre domum reverſus eſt.

Pag. 647. Wulfricus plenus dierum obiit apud Haſelbergam anno D. 1154. 10. Cal. Mart: & 1°. anno Henrici 2.

Altercatio pro corpore S. Wulfrici.

Monachi de Monteacuto cupiebant deferre corpus S. Wulfrici ad ſuum cœnobium.

Oſbernus parochus de Haſelberg hoc vetuit.

Robertus epiſcopus Bathon: ſepelivit Wulfricum in ejus cella apud Haſelberg.

Oſbernus poſtea tranſtulit corpus S. Wulfrici in aquilonarem partem altaris eccl: de Haſelberg.

Pag. 648. *E Magna charta Henrici 3.*

De honore Walingford, Noting: Bolon:

Quæ [a] ſecuntur non ſunt ex Mag: charta ſumpta.

Statutum de Mereton editum anno 20. Henrici 3.

Statutum de Merlebrige anno 52. Henr: 3.

Satutum de Gloceſtre editum anno 6. Edwardi primi.

Statutum Wintoniæ editum anno 13. Edwardi 1mi.

Statutum editum Carleoli anno 15. Edwardi 2i.

Statutum Eboraci editum anno 12. Edwardi 1mi.

a Sic.

Ex

Ex Statuto de prærogativa regis, Edito 17. *Edwardi* 2*i.*

Si aliqua hereditas deſcendat alicui nato in partibus tranſmarinis, & cujus anteceſſore fuerunt ad fidem regis Franciæ de tempore regis Joannis, & non ad fidem regis Angliæ, ſicut contingit de Baronia Monumetæ poſt mortem Joannis de Monemuta, cujus heredes fuerunt de Britannia, & alibi. Jo: de Monemutha.

Ex eadem prærogativa.

Sicut contingit de Matilda, filia comitis Herefordiæ, uxoris Manuſelt Mareſcalli, qui poſt mortem Gul: Mareſcalli fratris ſui cepit ſeſinam caſtri, & manerii de Stregoil, & obiit in ☞
eodem caſtro antequam intraſſet per regem.

Ex Statuto de Eſcaëtoribus edito 29°. *Eduar:* 1*i.*

Gul: de Langton Coventren: & Lichefeld: epiſcopus, & regis thezaurarius.

Joannes de Langton cancellarius.

Statutum Lincoln: anno 9. Eduar: 2i.

Ex Statuto de Vaſto edito 20. *Eduar:* 1*i.*

Wimme & Thyrke, hereditas Gawini Boteler, & poſtea Gul: Boteler fratris ejus.

Statutum de Acton Burnel editum anno 2°. Eduar: 1i.

Ex 2. *parte veterum Statutorum.* Pag. 649.

Ex Statuto Wallie tempore Eduar: 2. *apud Ruthoclan.*

Vicecomes de Angleſey, ſub quo tota terra noſtra Angleſey cum cantaredis, [a] medis, & bundis ſuis.

Vicecomes de Kairnarvan, ſub quo cantareda de Arvan,
Credine
cantareda de Arlentoyth, commotum de Crukyn, cantareda
Imonith
de Thlen, & commotum de Inuenith.

Vicecomes de Merionith, ſub quo cantareda de Merionith, [b] commotum de Ardudo", commotum de Pentlyn, & commotum de Irmony cum metis & bundis ſuis.

Vicecomes de Flynte, ſub quo cantareda de Engleſende, terra de Meillor, Seiſnek, & terra de Hope, & tota terra conjuncta caſtro noſtro & villæ de Ruthlan uſque ad villam Ceſtriæ. De cetero intendant Juſtic: noſtro Ceſtriæ; de exitibus eorundem comitatuum reſpondeant ad ſcaccarium noſtrum Ceſtriæ.

Statutum Exoniæ.

a Sic. *b* Hæ voces bis occurrunt.

Ex

Ex Statuto de Tallagio non concedendo.

Remiſimus etiam Humfredo le Boun comiti Herefordiæ & Eſſex, conſtabulario Angl: & Rogero Bigot comiti Norfolciæ & Suthfolciæ, mareſcallo Angliæ.

Statutum de terris Templariorum Hoſpitalariis conceſſis anno 17. Eduardi 2^{i}.

Ex Statuto exilii Hugonum Diſpenſariorum.

Brum
Syr John Gyffarde de Brimmesfelde, Syr Richard de Grey.
Syr Rafe de Baſet, Syr Rafe Camoys.
u
Mounſeir Robert de Monthant.
Monſire Jehan de Monbray pour les terres de Gower.
John de Lecchelegh.

E dicto de Kenilworth tempore Henr: 3i. anno reg: ejus 51°.

R. Walope. A. Zuſch. R. Somerey. W. Baſſingburn. Robertus Walop. Alanus de la Zuſch. Rogerus de Somerey. Warinus de Baſſingbourne.

Ibidem.

Item qui fuere apud Ceſtrefeld contra regem in bello.

Ibidem.

Forſan, Charteley. Dicimus & providemus de caſtris Herdeley, Byham, & Chertſey, quod pro illis detur rationabile eſcambium.

Pag. 650. *Ex Catalogo regum Angl.*

Gul: Rufus fecit magnam aulam Weſtmonaſterii, & complevit turrim London.

Tempore Joannis regis civitas London. cum mana multitudine hominum combuſta.

Edwardus 3. debellavit Scottos apud Halidon hille, & occidit in illo bello 35. millia, & poſtea cepit caſtrum de Berwike.

Richardus 2. filius Edwardi principis Walliæ natus ſine pelle, & nutritus in pellibus caprorum.

Tempore Henrici 5. plures Lollardi inſurrexerunt contra ipſum in campo de Fiketisfeld, qui capti fuerunt & ſuſpenſi.

Viceſimo quinto anno Henrici ſexti fuit parlamentum apud Bury S. Edmundi.

Henr: 7^{s}. 3°. anno reg: ſui habuit victoriam in bello juxta Newark adverſus comitem Lincoln, & Martine Swarte.

Et 12. anno reg: ſui habuit victoriam in bello de Blakheth contra homines de Cornubia.

Owte of the Statutes of the firſte Parlamente of Edwarde the 3. holden at Weſtminſtre. Pag. 651.

Thomas Erle of Lancaſtre, Leirceſtre, and hy Stewarde of England,. perſecutid to Deth by Hughe Spencers, the Father and the Sunne.

Anno 14. *Edwardi* 3.

The Lorde Wake and the Lorde Rafe Baſſet.

Anno 25. *Edw.* 3.

Henry Sunne of John de Beaumounde, Elizabeth Doughter of Guy de Brian, and John Sunne of Raufe Dawkeney.

Leyland.

The afore Perſons were borne beyonde the Se, and ſtrenkthid by Acte of Parliament to their Fathers Inheritance yn Englande.

Anno 27. *Edw.* 3.

New Caſtel, Yorke, Lincoln, Norwiche, Weſtminſtre, Cantorbyri, Chicheſtre, Wincheſtre, Exceſtre, Briſtow, Kairmardin yn Wales. Staples for Wolle.

S. Botolphe put for Boſton Towne.

Anno 43.

Queneſborow a Staple, Kingeſton upon Hulle a Staple, S. Botolphes a Staple.

Anno Edwar. 3. 50.

Wylliam Wikam Biſhop of Wincheſtre exceptid from Privilege of the Kinges Pardon.

Anno 10. *Richardi* 2.

Syr Richard Leſcrope, and John Devoreux.

Anno 11. *Rich.* 2.

Robert Belknap, John Holte, John Cray, William Burgh attaintid of Treaſon.

Alſo Simon Burle Knight, John Beachamp of Holt Knight, James Bernes Knight, John Saleſbyri Knight attaintid.

Anno 12. *Rich.* 2.

A Parlament at Cantebrige. Leyl. It was writen yn another Place at Canterbyri.

Anno 13. *Rich.* 2.

Liverpole. Leyland. Now corruptely caullid Lyrpole.

Anno 15. *Rich.* 2.

Gilforde Clothes were of good making and valure.

Anno 16. *Rich.* 2. *in Parlamento de Winchcſtre.*

Avoier de poys Weyght.

Anno 20. *Rich.* 2. *in Parl. Weſtmonaſt.*

Robert Belknap, John Holte, William Burgh Knightes of

the Bathe, revokid owte of Ireland, and perdonid. Leyland. Theſe were Men of Law and Juges.

Anno 21. *Rich.* 2. *in Parl. Weſtmo.*

The Name of the Counte of Cheſtre to be namid a Principalite.

Hath eſtabliſchid that the Caſtel of Lions, with the Seignorye of Bromefeld and Yale to the ſayde Caſtel belonging, the Caſtel of Chirke, with the Seignory of Chirkeland to the ſaide Caſtel belonging, the Caſtel of Oſwaldes Streate, with the Toune well waullid with Stone, and the Hundered, and ☞ the xi. Tounes to the ſaide Caſtel belonging, the Caſtel of Iſabelle, with the Seignory to the ſame, belonging to the Caſtel of Dallilay, with the Apportenaunce yn the Counte of Shropſhire, and the Reverſion of the Seingnory of Cleve, with theyr Apportenaunces, which Edward Erle of Rutland holdeth for Terme of his Life. Al wich Tounes, Caſtelles, and Seingnoryes aforeſaide were to Richard late Erle of Arundel, and wich, by Force of the Judgement gyven agaynſt the ſaide Erle yn the ſaid Parlament, be forfeet to our Soveraigne Lord the King, ſhaul be from henſforth annexid to the Principalite of Cheſtre.

Iſabelles Caſtel. Dallilay Caſtelle.

Pag. 652.

Anno 21. *Rich.* 2.

Edwarde Duke of Ammarle, Thomas Duke of Surrey, ++ John Duke of Exceſter, John Marquiſe of Dorſet, John Erle of Salyſbyri, Wylliam Erle of Wylleſhire, Edmunde Duke of York, Edmunde Duke of Ammerle (Albemerl), Roger Erle of Marche, ++ Henry Erle of Northumbreland, Thomas Erle of Gloceſtre, Thomas Erle of Wynceſter.

John Huſſey, Henry Greene, John Rusſhel, Henry Chelmeſwike, Robert Tey, and John Golofre Knightes.

Anno 1. *Henr.* 4.

The Proceding of the laſte Parlament of Rich. the 2. and the Reiornement of it to Salop, with Actes there done clene diſannullid.

Parl. Salop.

Anno 4. *Henrici* 4.

Owen ap Gleindour Traytor.

Anno 5. *Henr.* 4*i.*

Syr Thomas Percy Erle of Worceſter.

Anno 7. *Henr.* 4.

Henry, Thomas, John, Humfrey, King Henry the 4. Sunnes. Henry Percy Erle of Northumbr. Thomas Lorde Bardolfe.

Anno 5. *Henr.* 5.

The Counte Palatine of Lancaſtre.

Lancaſtre a Counte Palatine.

Anno

Anno 2. Henr. 6.

The Hoſpitale of S. Leonardes of Yorke, of the Fundation of our Progenitors.

Anno 9. Henr. 6.

Staineclife and Frendeles Wapentakes in Craven.

Anno 9. Henr: 6.

It was declarid by Margaret Ducheſſe of Clarence, Johan Ducheſſe of York, Suſters and amonges other Heyres to Edmunde late Erle of Kente, Richard Duke of York, Richard Erle of Saliſbyri, and Alice his Wife, Raufe Erle of Weſtmerlande, John Lorde of Tiptofte, and Powes, and Joyouſe his Wife, and Henry Gray Coſins, and other of the Heires of the ſaid Edmunde late Erle, as yn the ſame Supplication is ſuppoſid, that is to ſay the ſaide Duke, Sun to Anne Doughter to Alianor, a nother of the Siſters of the ſayde Edmunde, the ſaide Rafe Sunne to Eliſabeth a nother Siſter of the ſaide Edmunde, the ſaid Joyouſe Doughter to the ſayde Alianour Mother of Anne, and the ſayde Henry Gray Sonne to Johan Doughter of the ſame Alianoure, that whereas Alianour, wife to Jamis Lorde of Audeley, prætending, caulling, and affirming her ſelf Doughter and Heire to the ſaide Edmunde late Erle of Kente, and begotten and born yn Mariage prætenſid, had betwixte hym and Cuſtance late Wife to Thomas Lorde Diſpenſer, where by the ſaid Supplication it is ſuppoſid, that the ſaide Alianor, Wife to the ſaide James, is Baſtard, and never was any Mariage made, had, nor ſolempniſid betwixte the ſaide Edmunde and Cuſtance, &c. how Cuſtance was yn deade never maried to the Erle Edmunde, the wich yn deade truely maried Luce, Siſter to the Duke of Millain. Pag. 653.

Anno 29. Henr. 6.

John Cade namyng hymſelf John Mortimer.

Anno 31. Henrici 6. in parl: de Reding.

John Penicok eſquier, Giles Sainctelo eſquier.

Anno 1. Edwardi 4.

Keper of the Kinges Parkes of Helleſbury and [a] Lantgleſs yn the Counte of Cornewalle.

Leiland. Heilſton in Corniſch is caulled Hellas.

Anno 3. Edwardi 4.

S. Martine the Graunde in London the Kinges Fre Chapelle.

Anno 4. Edw. 4.

Guilhalda Teutonicorum yn London. Leyland. Now caullid communely the Stilliarde.

[a] *Sic, cum puncto ſub* t.

Anno 7. *Edw.* 4.

Clothes made in the Hundredes of Lyſton, Taveſtoke, and Rowburghe in Devonſhire.

Anno 4. *Hen.* 7.

The Maire of London to have Conſervation of the River of Thamiſe from the Bridge of Stanes on to the Waters of Yendale and Medway.

Yendale River.

Anno 11. *Henr:* 7.

The Toune of Uppingham to have Cuſtody of Weigttes and Meaſures for Roytl. ſhere.

Calſhorde and Readbridge Places nere the ſhore aboute Hampton.

Anno 19. *Henr.* 7.

The ſame ſhire of Southſax beyng yn Lenghte LXX. miles.

Anno 14. *Henr.* 8.

Hempſtede Bridge yn Kent deviding the Hundredes of Craneburne and Rolvinden.

Leyland. Syr George Guldeford had a Maner yn Kent yn Cranbourn Hundrede cawllid Hempſtede.

Pag. 654.

Anno 21. *Henr.* 8.

Hedwine Streames a famoſe Place yn Tyne River betwixt New Caſtel and Tine Mouth.

Sparhauke a Place aboute the Mouth of Tyne Ryver.

Worſtede Wevers yn Greate Yermouth.

Worſtede Wevers yn Lynne.

Anno 22. *Henr.* 8.

Powdike yn Marſcheland yn Northfolk.

Broken Dike, alias Oldedike, yn Ely.

Anno 24. *Henr.* 8.

Saynćte Clemente Danes withowt Temple Barre.

Anno 25. *Henr.* 8.

Worceſtre, Eveſham, Droitewiche, Kederminſtre, and Bromiſgrove withyn the Counte of Worceſtre.

Anno 26. *Henr.* 8.

Auſte, Fremelande, Pyrton, Arlingham, Nowenham, Portſedes, Poynte, Peryes and Paſſages over Severne ynto Southewalys, and the Foreſte of Dene.

Lynne Biſſhop havyng Mayre and Burgeſes yn Northfolk.

Townes admitted to the Title of Suffraganes :

Thetſorde, Ippeſwiche, Colcheſtre, Dover, Gylforde, Southampton, Taunton, Shafteſbyri, Molton, Marlebourgh, Bedford, Leiceſtre, Gloceſtre, Shreuſbyrie, Briſtowe, Penreth, Bridgewater,

Bridgewater, Notingham, Grauntham, Hulle, Huntingdon, Cambridge, and the Tounes of Perith and Berwike, S. Germaines yn Cornewalle, and Iſle of Wighte.

Anno 27. *Henr:* 8.

Places as Townes, Caſtelles, Hundredes, and Manors aſſigned to Monemuthe, as to the Sheere Toune:

Chepſtowe, Matherne, LLanuihengel, Magoure, Goldeclife, Neweporte, Wenlloge, LLanwerne, Caerlion, Uſke, Trelecke, Tyneterne, Sinfreth, Gronſmont, Wite Caſtel, Reglan, Calicote, Biſton, Abergaveny, Penroſe, Grenefelde, Maghen, and Hochuiſlade.

Places adjecte to Breknoke as Shere Towne:

Crekhowel, Tretoure, Penkelly, Engliſch Talgarthe, Walſche Talegarthe, Dynas, Hay Glinebogh, Broinlles, Can-
n
tercely, Lando, Blayullinby, Eſtrodewe, Buelthe, and LLangorſe.

Adjecte to new Radenor.

Eliſtherman, Eluelles, Boughred, Glaſebyri, Glaudiſtre, Mihelles Chirche, Meleneth, Blewaghe, Knighton, Norton, Preſton, Comothuder, Rayder, Guethronion, and Stanage. One Seſſions to be kepte at Radnor, and a nother at Rather Gowye.

Adject to Montgomerik as to the Shire Towne: Pag. 655.

Kedwenkyri, Cawrſlande, Aruſtle, Keuiliock, Doythure, Poweſlande, Cluneſlande, Baleſley, Tempceſtre and Alceſtre. The Seſſions one tyme to be kept at Montgomery, and the nexte at Mahenlethe.

Adjecte to Denbighe:

Ruthin, Saincte Taſſe, Kinllethhowen, Bromefelde, Yale, Chirke, Chirkelande, Moleſdale and Hopeſdale.

Adjecte to Salop:

i Moſa Forſan Marſle
Oſweſtre, Whetington, Maſbroke, Knoking, Elleſmer, Downe and Cherburry Hundrede.

And that the Lordeſhippes of Oſweſtre, Whitington, Maſbroke, and Knoking with their Membre ſhaul be taken, namid, and knowen by the Name of the Hundrede of Oſweſtre yn the Counte of Salop.

And that the Lordſhip of the Elleſmere with the Membres of the ſame to the Hundrede of Pymhille in the Counte of Salop.

And that the Lordeſhip of Downe with the Membres ſhaule be annexid to the Hundrede of Chirbyri yn the Counte of Salop.

Adjecte

Adjecte to Hereforde:

Ewias Lacy, Ewias Harolde, Clifforde, Wynforton, Yerdeſley, Huntingdon, Whitney, Wigmore, Lugharneis, and Stepleton. And Ewias Lacy with the Membres to be knowen of the Hundrede Ewias Lacy.

And that the Lordeſhip of Ewias Harolde ſhal be unitid to the Hundrede of Webtre in the ſaide Shere of Hereforde.

And that the Lordeſhip of Clifforde, Wynforton, Yerdeſley, Whiteney, and Huntington ſhaul be knowen of the Hundrede of Huntington.

And that the Lordeſhippes, Townes, and Paroches of Wollaſton, Tidnam, Becheley, lyyng betwixt Chepſtow Bridg in the Marches of Wales and Gloceſtreſhire, ſhaul be adjecte to Gloceſtre.

And that the Lordeſhippes, Paroches, Townes, Commotes, and Cantaredes of Gowerkiluey, Bisſhops Towne, Landaf, Synghenith ſupra, Singhenith ſubtus, Miſkin, Ogmore, Glinerotheney, Tallagarne, Ruthien, Talauan, LLanblethian, LLantwid, Ticriall, Avon, Neth Landewey and the Clays, ſhaul be adject to the Shire of Glamorgan and Morgannock.

LLanameuery, Abermerlleis, Kidwely, Eſkenning, Cornwolthon, Newcaſtel, Emlyn, Abreguily to be adjecte to Cairmerdin.

Pag. 636. And that Haverforde, Weſt Kilgarran, LLanſtufan, Laugeherne, otherwiſe cawllid Talaugharne, Walwimſcaſtel, Dewyſlande, LLanhadeyn, Lanfey, Herberth, Slebeiche, Roſemarkette, Caſtellane, LLandefloure, be adjecte to Penbroke.

dewy

Tregaron, Generglyne, Landway, Ureny to be adject to Cairdigan.

Walter Devereux Lorde Ferrars and of Charteley.

Anno 31. *Henr:* 8. *cap.* 3.

George Broke Lorde Cobham, and ſo yn order the Names of the Knighttes, Eſquiers and Gentilmen of Kent.

And yn the 5. Chapitre the Names of the Gentilmen and other Fre holders yn Surrey aboute the Quarters of the new Chace, abowte Hampton Courte.

Byfleete and Weybridge Maners of the Dukedom of Cornewalle.

The College of Cobham yn Kente.

Edmontoune late the Lorde Haſtinges Lordſhip in Hartfordſhire.

Wylliam

Wylliam de Pakington, Clerk and Treſorer of Prince Edwardes, Sunne to Edwarde the 3. Houſehold yn Gaſcoyne, did wryte a Cronique yn Frenche from the IX. *Yere of King John of Englande on to his tyme, and dedicatid it to his Lord Prince Edwarde. Owte of an Epitome in French of this afore ſayde Cronique I tranſlatid carptim thes thinges that folow yn to Engliſche.* Pag. 657.

In the Yere of our Lorde 1213. owr Lady Chirch yn Southwerk was brent, and the Bridge of London with the Chapel and al the houſes on it, and a Parte of the Toune withalle.

Et meſme lan fu comence le foſſe entour la cite de Loundres: & denſudit arcine furent troue les moitez de trois mile corps ars, ſaunz ceux que furent toute encendre ſi come la Cronike teſmoigne.

In the Yere of our Lord 1209. was borne, yn the Vigile de la Thephan, King John 2. Sun, and was caullid Richard.

In the Yere of our Lorde a 1215. King John toke yn the Chirche of S. Paule at London of Biſhop Wylliam the Croſſe of the Holy Lande, and with hym the Countes of Cheſtre and Darby toke the ſame.

In the Yere of our Lorde 1216. Loys, Sun to the French King, arrived in Tenet, and after taking Homage of the Engliſche Baron at Weſtminſtre, had, as he paſſid with his Hoſte, delyverid to him thes Caſtelles: Regate, Guldeforde, Farneham, the Cite of Wyncheſtre and the Caſtelle, Odiham, and the Tourre of London.

In the Yere of our Lord 1217. a Peace was made at Kinggeſton betwixt Loys of Fraunce and Henry the 3. Kinges John Sunne.

In the Yere of our Lord 1224. Bedforde Caſtel was won by Force of King Henry, and Falx de Bruete with his Wife and Childerne baniſhid, and William Bruete his Brother that kepte Bedeford Caſtel hangid.

In the Yere of our Lord 1227. was Richarde King Henry the 3. Brother made Erle of Cornewalle at Weſtminſtre.

In the Yere of our Lord 1230. was much Werre betwixt King Henry and Richard Erle Mareſcal (le Counte of Penbroke) in the Quarters of Wales.

In the Yere a 1236. King Henry maried Eleanor Doughtter to the Counte of Province, and Siſter to the Quene of Fraunce. Pag. 658.

And this Yere dyed Lady Johan, Wife to Lewelin Prince of Wales, the which was Siſter to King Henry by the Father Side. She died in Marche at Havering yn Eſſex, and was buried at Tarente Nunnery in Dorſeteſhire.

In the Yere a 1239. was borne at Weſtminſtre Edwarde King Henry firſte Sunne.

The Frenche Kinge, the King of England, and his Brother maried the 3. Siſters of Province. ☜

In the Yere 1243. Richard Erle of Cornewal was maryed to the 3. Doughter of the Counte of Province.

In the Yere 1247. the Doughter of the Erle of March in France, Siſter to King [a] * John was maried at Wodeſtoke to the Counte Warine.

In the Yere 1250. was the Counte William Lungeſpeie killid emong the Saracenes.

In the Yere 1251. Margarete, Henry the 3. Doughter, was maryed to the King of Scottes on S. Stephan's Day.

In the Yere 1255. the Jues martyrid a Child, caullid Hugh, at Lincoln.

In the Yere 1256. were theſe Noble Men at the Sentence againe Brekers of the Francheſes of [b] Holdy Chirch, and the greate Chartre and Chartre of Foreſtes, Richard Counte de Cornewalle, Richard Clare Counte de Gloceſtre, Rogerus Bigot Counte de Northfolk & Southfolk, et Mareſcal de Angleterre, Humfrey de Boun Counte de Hereforde & Eſſex, John de Waren Counte de Suſſex & Surrey.

In the Yere a 1257. King Henry lay a Monith at Gannok to repreſſe Excurſions of Prince Lewelyne.

Audomarus elect Biſhop of Wincheſtre, Wylliam de Valence, Galfridus, and Guido de Liſinan Brethren by the Mother Side to Henry the 3.

In the Yere 1259. Hugh Bigot chif Juſtice of England.

This Yere 2. Romaynes ſtriving for Prebendes yn S. Paules in London killid in the Chirch one the other.

Pag. 659. In the Yere a 1260. John Duke of Bretayne maried Beatrice King Henry the 3. Doughtter, and was made Knight, and with hym Baldewinus Erle of the Iſle of Wicghte.

This Yere was Sir Hugh Diſpenſer made chief Juſtice of England, and Nicolas of Ely Chauncelar to the King, and the Abbate of Peterborow Treſorer of the Eſquier by the Ordinaunce of the Barons.

In the Yere 1262. Richarde Counte de Gloceſtre beyng with King Henry in Fraunce dyed of the Febre quartane, and was buryed at Tukeſbyri Abbay, where aboute his Tumbe be wryten his noble Actes.

This Yere was brennid a greate Parte of the Kinges Palace at Weſtminſtre.

a Sic, cum aſteriſco. b Sic.

In

In the Yere 1263. yn the tyme of the Barons Werres was Peter, a Burgoyne borne, Biſſhop of Hereforde taken yn his Cathedral Chirche, and ſente to the Caſtel of Ordeſley, and there were is Treſors ſpoilid, and ſuch Chanons of Hereford as were of his Sect ſent to Priſon.

Petrus epiſcopus Herefordenſis inimicus Barovicæ fact:

E

Erdeſley, as I remembre, is Baſchevilles Caſtel.

This Yere the Barons toke the Caſtel of Gloceſtre by force, and ſent Mattheu de Beſiles Keper of it as a Priſoner to a nother Warde.

In this Yere Leweline Prince of Wales deſtroied, at the motion of Simon Montforte, much of the Landes of Mortimer Counte of the March, at the wiche tyme he toke and brent the Caſtel of Radenor.

In the ſame Yere Prince Edwarde cumming owte of Fraunce yn to Englande tooke Mortimer's Parte, and wanne by Force Hay and Huntendune Caſtelles longging to Humfrede de Boun the younger.

In this Yere Robert Ferrars Yerle of Darby enterid the Caſtel of Worceſter by Violence, and deſtroyed Part of the Toun.

In the Yere a 1264. Pers de Montford and Simon Montfort the yongger were vanquiſchid by the King entering by Force yn to the Toun of Northampton.

The ſame Yere the King accumpaynid with many noble Men of Scotland deſtroied Robert Ferrars Landes in Derby and Staffordſhir, and his Caſtel of Tutbyri.

This Yere was the Caſtel of Rocheſtre fortified by the King, having in it theſe Capitaines, John Counte de Warren, John Fitzalane Counte of Arundale, Henry Dalemaine, Roger de Leyburn; but at the laſte it was taken by Simon Montfords Parte al ſaving one Tour, and ſo ſodenly lefte by the Barons repayring to London for Fere of the King and his Sunne cumming toward Rocheſtre. Pag. 660.

At this tyme was the Caſtel of Tunebridge, longging to Gilbert de Clare, renderid to the King.

This Yere alſo the King was diſcomfitid with his Hoſte, and taken at Lewis in Southſax. In this Batel was taken King Henry the 3. Richard King of Alemaine his Brother, John Bailliol, Roberte Bruze, and John Comyn, Scottes; Humfrede de Boun Counte de Hereſorde, John Fitzalane Counte of Arundel, Gul. Bardulphe, Philip Baſſet, Roberte de Tateſhal, Roger de Somery, Henry de Percy. Rog: de Somery.

And this Yere was a greate Peace of Weſtchepe in London brent by Treaſon.

And faſt upon this was the Bataile yn the Marches of Wales by twixt Lewelyn, Favorer to Simon Montforte, and Roger Mortymer, James Dandel, Roger Clifford, Roger Leybourne, Hamo Leſtraunge, and Turbevil, not knowing of the Diſcomfiture of the King. At this tyme was the Caſtel of Herforde taken, and alſo of Hay, and brent by Leweline. So that the afore Lorde Marches were a force cauſſid to make a Viſage of Rendre to the Barons. And then Hugh Mortimer renderid his Caſtel and the Caſtel of Ludelaw to John Fitz John: and then the Barons Hoſte went to Mountegomerik, where Roger Mortimer and James Dandeley were.

Forſan, James Andeley.

This Yere Guaride de Baſſingburne and Robert Walerand, Kepers of Briſtow, made owt ſodenly an Hoſte to Walingford; but they preveyled litle there.

Kenelworth Simon Montfortes Caſtel.

This tyme Prince Edwarde eſcapid from his Kepers Handes at Hereford yn the Marches of Wales, and was privley receyvid of Thomas de Clare, Brother to Gilberte Erle of Gloceſtre. Then repayrid to Prince Edward Roger Mortimer from Wigmore Caſtel, and the Counte of Gloceſtre, with many mo.

Pag. 661.

Abowte this tyme Simon Montfort enterid the Caſtel of Monemuth, and racid it.

And thens Montfort caryed the King with hym to Bergevenney, where he was ſore aſſautid and folowid of Edwardes Frendes, that he was feygne to lette the Towne, and breking the Bridge to returne to Hereford.

At this tyme Simon de Montfort the younger gote into Wyncheſtre, by help, as it is ſaide, of the Monkes, and after ſpoilid the Toune, by cauſe the Citizens had afore denied hym Paſſage. Thens he went thorow Oxford peaceably, and ſo to Kenelworth.

Edward Prince and Gilbert Counte of Gloceſtre iſſuid ſodenly out of Wirceſtre, and tooke certen Nobles in the Priory and Toune of Kenelworth lying in their Beddes, that wer new cum to help Simon Montfort, and returnid ſtraite to Wyrceſter.

Simon Montfort the Father remevid with the King from Hereford to Kemeſey, a Place of the Biſſhop of Wiceſtre, towarde the Quarter of Wyrceſter.

The Batel was faute on a Tueſday in Auguſt by Eveſham betwixt the Prince and Simon Montfort with the Barons, where he was overthrowen.

Theſe

Theſe be the Nobles that were ſlayn on the Barons Party:

Simon Montfort Counte de Leyrceſtre, Henry his Sunne, Peter Montfort, Hugh Diſpenſar chief Juſtice of England, Wylliam Mandeville, Rafe Baſſet, Walter Crepinges, William Evorwike, and many other.

Theſe were taken Priſoners of the Barons Part:

Guy de Monteforte, John Fitz John, Henry de Haſtinges, Humfrede de Boun the younger, Nicolas Segrave.

Syr John de Bayville, Nicolas Segrave, and William Marmion, and divers other, diſheritid of their Landes, after that they had ſpoilid Norwich, Byri, and other good Tounes, cam from their Den, the Iſle of Eleey, to Southwerke aboute London: at the wich tyme the Erle of Gloceſtre kept London by Strenkith for certen Diſpleaſures, or Promiſes, broken betwixt the King and hym.

Pag. 662.

Divers noble men diſheritid kept Kenelworthe againe the King. The moſt noble of them was Henry Haſtinges.

In the Yere a 1268. King Henry and Gilbert Counte of Clare toke the Croſſe of the Holy Land at Northampton.

In the Yere 1268. Edmunde the Kinges Sunne was maried to the Doughtter of the Erle of Albemarle in Weſtminſtre Chirch.

In the Yere a 1271. dyed John a childe of v. Yeres olde and more, the firſt Sunne of Prince Eduard.

In the Yere 1272. Richard King of Almayne dyed, Brother to Henry the 3.

In this Yere Edmunde, Sun to Richard Kinge of Alemayne, maried Margarete, Siſter to Gilbert de Clare Counte of Gloceſter.

And this Yere was Henry Lacy Erle of Lincoln made Knight with the afore ſaide Edmunde, and 54. beſide.

And this Yere was the Priory of Norwich, with al the Logginges and the Chirche, ſpoilid, and brente by the Malice of the Citiſins of Norwich. And for this the King beyng very angre cam to Norwiche, and cauſſid the Heddes of the Malefactors to be drawen, hanggid, and brent to Aſſches.

This Yere Henry the 3. dyed on S. Edmunde the Confeſſor day.

And this Yere cam home Prince Edwarde from Acres, and Wylliam Valence with hym

In the Yere 1277. King Edwarde cauſid the Barons of his Eſquier, and his Juſtices of the Benche to remove from London to Shrobbeſby, that he might be nere with his Retinew to tame the Walſch Men.

In the Yere 1282. Leoline Prince of Wales, and Davy his

Pag. 663. Brother, enterid the Marches of England, and cam to Rudelan and Flynt, and toke the famoſe Knight Syr Roger Clifforde, and returning to Snoudune burnyd muche of that Marche.

In the Yere 1283. King Edwarde made the Caſtel of Abreconwey, at the Foot of Snowdune.

And after toke David Leweline Brother, with his Wife, his 2. Sunnes, and 7. Doughtters, and he was hangid, drawen, and quarterid at Salop.

In the Yere [a] 1284. was born Edward the Kinges Sunne at Cairarvon in Wales.

And this Yere dyed a Sunne of the Age de doze ans of King Edwardes, and was buried at Weſtmynſter neere S. Edwardes.

In the Yere 1287. one Rees ap Mereduke rebellid in Wales, and did much Hurt in Wales, agayne whom cam Edmunde the Kinges Brother, and at the laſt at the Sege of Durſelan Caſtel, in under myning waulles, with the Ruines were ſlayne Gul: Montcheneſey, Gerard del (inſula) Idle Banerez, Monſeir Humfrey Haſtang Bacheler, and divers other.

Driſſelan Caſtelle.

In the Yere 1290. Gilberte Counte de Gloceſter maried John de Acres, King Edward Doughter; and John, Sunne to the Duke of Brabant, was maried to her Siſter Margaret both at Weſtmynſtre.

☞ This Yere were the Jues put out of England.

This Yere dyed Quene Eleanor, Wife to Edward King of England, and Doughtter to the King of Spayne.

In the Yere 1292. Rees ap Mereduk was taken.

In the Yere 1293. the Counte of Barre maried Eleanor King Edward's Doughtter.

In the Yere 1294. Roger Pyvcleſdon Capitain to the Walſch Men ſpoilid an brennid in the Marches.

In the Yere 1295. the Frenchmen ſpoilid and brent Dovar and the Priory.

At this tyme Sir Thomas Turbevile a Knight, Priſoner yn Fraunce, grauntid to be a Traitor to King Eduarde to be deliverid out of Priſon.

Pag. 664. In the Yere 1296. King Edward wan Berwike.

In the Yere 1297. King Edward offerid to S. Edward at Weſtminſtre the Chaire, Sceptre, and Croune of Gold of the Scottiſch Kinge.

In the Yere 1298. King Edwarde cauſſid the Baron of his Eſchequire, and Juſtices of his Banke, to go to York.

And this Yere were the Scottes overthrouen in Batel at Fankirke on S. Magdalenes Day.

[a] *Sic lege, non 1204. ut in MS.*

In

In the Yere 1299. Margarete, Siſter to King Philip of France, was maried ^at Cantorbyri^ to King Eduard.

In the Yere 1300. Cal. Junii was borne the firſt Sunne of Quene Margarete at Brotherton, the wich was caullid Thomas.

Thomas Brotherton. This worde is ſumtyme thus writen, Broyerton. It is yn Yorkſhir.

In the Yere 1301. was borne on S. Oſuualde the Kinge's Day the 2. Sunne of Quene Margarete at Wodeſtoke, and caullid Edmunde.

The Caſtel of Brihin yn Scotlande.

In the Yere 1305. there was openid to King Edwarde a Conſpiracy, wrought by the Archebiſſhop of Cantorbyri, and dyvers Countes and Barons agayne hym, at ſuch tymes as he was yn Flaundres. And the Erle Mareſcalle examinid of this, and not welle able to purge hym ſelf, made the King hys Heire, and put hym yn Poſſeſſion of his Landes to have his Grace. And thus doyng the King gave hym agayne a M *li*. Lande by the yere duryng his Life.

Rex Eduardus factus heres de aſſe comitis Mareſcalli.

King Edwarde the firſte lying on his Death Bed at Burg apon the Sandes caullid onto hym theſe Men: Henry Lacy Counte of Lincoln, Guy Counte of Warwike, Aimer de Valence Counte of Penbroke, and Syr Robert Clifford Baron, deſiring them to be good to his Sunne, and that they ſhould not ſuffre Peter Gaveſton to cum agayne yn to England to ſette his Sunne agayne on Ryot.

Syr John de Bachewelle Knight was thruſt to Dethe at the Coronation of King Eduard the 2.

King Edward ſent for Peter Gaveſton, and when he cam caullid hym Brother, and gave him Walingford otherwiſe aſſignid to Quene Iſabelle.

After that the King had defetid the Acte of the Banniſhement of Pers Gaveſton at Stanford, Gaveſton began to contemne the Nobles of England, and rayled of them, caulling Gilbert de Clare, Counte of Gloceſtre, and coſine to the King, "Cocolds Byrde," and Syr Henry Lacy, Erle of Lincoln, "Boele Crenee," and Syr Gui, Counte of Warwike, "Noer chien darderne," and he caullid the gentil Counte Thomas of Lancaſtre the Kinges Nephew, "Vielers porceo quil ert greles, et de bel entaile." Pag. 665.

☞ Mors Gilberti de Clare, A. D. 1313. Gilbertus de Clare Counte of Gloceſtre, and Robert Clifford Baron, ſlayn of the Scottes at the Feelde of Strevelyne.

Aboute this tyme Henry Lacy, Erle of Lincoln, dyed, and chargid Thomas of Lancaſtre his Sunne yn law and Heyre, that he ſhould maynteine his

Thomas of Lancaſtre, Heire to Henry Lacy Erle of Lincoln.

Quarelle

John Tanner hangid in the North.

Aboute this tyme John Tanner a Villaine ſaide, that he was Sun to Edwarde Cairarvon, and purſuid toke the white Freres of Oxford, which being afore the Kinges Logging was gyven to them.

About this tyme the Scottes toke Berwik by Treaſon.

Cardinales ſpoliati à Gilberto Mediodund.

Quarelle agaynſt Peter Gaveſton. Be whos meanes after, and the Counte of Warwikes, was Pers Gaveſton behedded at Gaveriſhith by Warwik the xxix. of Juin, yn the yere of our Lord 1312. King Eduarde lamenting and deſiring of God that he might ons be revengid of Peter Gaveſton's Dethe.

And about theſe tymes Syr Gilbert de Middleton ſpoylid 2. Cardinalles apon Wigeleſdon Moore, ſent by the Biſſhop of Rome yn to England to conſecrate Maſter Lewys Beaumund Biſſhop of Dureſme. For the which Deade Syr Gilbert Midleton was after hanggid, drawen, and quartered at London.

Engleſch Men folowing yn greate Numbres the Scottes that had ſpoilid yn Yorkeſhir over Swale were betrappid aboute Mitton of the Scottes, and piteuſly ſlayne.

Syr Hugh Diſpenſer the Sunne Chaumberlain to Edward Cairarvon.

The Nobles of England ſeing the infinite Covetuſnes of the Diſpenſer, cam to Thomas of Lancaſtre to treate a meane for it. And after of one aſſent made Aſſemble at Shirburne yn Elmede. And ſending the Kinges Supplication, and not hard, the Barons went into the Marches of Wales, and deſtroyid the Diſpenſars Landes. Then King Edward, at the motion of the Diſpenſars, baniſhid John Mountbray, Roger Clifford, Goſſeline Dainville, and dyvers other. And after the Barons caullid by brief to a Parlament cam with 3. Battayles yn ordre, having ten colourid Bandes on theyr Sleves, wherefore it was caullid the Parlement de la Bende. And yn this Company were Humfre de Boun Counte of Hereforde, Syr Hugh de Andeley, Syr Roger Damare, (alias Dainmore, et Damory) the whiche had maried the mieces le roy. King Neecis, ſoers: Gilberte de Clare Counte of Gloceſtre that was ſlayn yn Scotlande at the Batel of Styvelyne: et ceaux deux auoient and theſe 2. had the 2. Partyes of the Counte of Gloceſtre by theire Wyves, and were of great Poure at that tyme. Ther cam alſo with them Syr Roger Clifford, Syr John Montbray, Syr Goſſelline Dainville Daivil, Syr Roger Mortimer de Werke, Syr Roger Mortimer de

Pag. 666.

Parlament de la Bende.

¶ ¶ Note here the Partition of the Counte of Gloceſtres Landes emonge Women, Doughters to Gilbert Clare. ☞ Yong Hugh Spenſer filius had a nother.

Trays alias
de Wigmore le Neuen, Syr Henry Tyeis, Syr John Giffarde, Syr Barptolemew Badeleſmere the Kinges Steward, that the King had ſent to Shirburn yn Elmede to the Erle of Lancaſtre, and them with hym to treat of Acorde, but he hym ſelf allyid to the Barons, with many other of theyr Confederation.

At this Parlament was both Hugh Diſpenſer the Father, and Hugh the Sunne banniſhid out of Englande. And ſo Hugh the Father depertid oute of England, curſing the tyme that ever he begot Hugh his Sunne, and givyng hym his Malediction. But Hugh Diſpenſer the Sunne wold not avoide, and felle to ſpoilling on the Se, and taking out of 2. Dromondes, aboute Sandwich Coſt, Goodes to the Value of XL. M. Poundes.

The King after ſent for the Diſpenſers agayn his Barons Wylle. And after ſtoutely beſigid the Caſtel of Leedys, wher Syr Barptolemeus Badelſmeres Wife lay, partely be cauſe ſhe denyed Logging there to Quene Elizabeth; but chiefly by cauſe Badeleſmere was with the Barons agayn hym, and wanne [a] the by meanes of Londoners, that were with hym, and intelligens with them withyn. The Barons hering this, both the Mortymers toke Brigenorth, for the wich the King baniſhid, by Proclamation, Thomas of Lancaſtre, and Humfrede de Boun, with al theyr Adherentes. Pag. 667.

And after the King cumming agayn his Barons with a ſtrong Hoſte, booth Mortymer the Uncle, and Mortymer the Nephew, put them ſelf yn the Kinges Grace, and were ſent to the Toure of London.

The Barons hering this cam to Pontfract to Thomas of Lancaſtre, and there gathering theire Poure, aſſautid the Kinges Caſtel of Tikhille, but not Wynning yt.

And hering of the Kinges Hoſte, went to Burton apon Trent, keping the bridge to let the Kinges Paſſage. But the Kinge paſſid per force, and thens wente the Barons with Thomas Lancaſtre to Tuttebyri, and thens to Pontefract. And in this Yorney Syr Roger Dainmore dyed yn the Abbay of Tuttebyry.

In this Yorney had Thomas of Lancaſtre a Traytor with hym callid Syr Robert de Hollande, whom he had taken oute of his Botery, and preferrid to the yerely lyving of 2. M. Markes, whom he had ſent yn to Lancaſtreſhire to bring hym V. C. Men, the which he brought not to hym but to the King.

Traytor is heere favorable written for Thomas of Lancaſtre ſake.

[a] *Sic.*

4 After

After this Thomas Lancaſtre and the Barons counſelid together in Blake Freres in Pontfracte, and the Barons concludid to go to Dunſtanburg, a Caſtel of Thomas of Lancaſters in Northumbreland: but he utterly refuſid that Counſel, leſt it might have be thought, that he had, or wolde have Intelligence with the Scottes. Wherfore he entendid to remayne at his Caſtel at Pontfract.

Dunſtaneburg Caſtelle longging to the Erle of Lancaſtre.

Syr Roger Clyfford hering this, toke oute his Dagger, and ſayde, that he wolde kille hym [a] his oune Handes in that Place, except he woold go with them.

Then Thomas Lancaſtre aforce grauntid, and went with them, having yn Company VII. C. Menne, to Borowbridge.

To Borowbridge came Syr Andrew de Harkeley, Warden of Cairluel and that Marches, and Syr Simon Warde to encountre with the Barons. Where Thomas Lancaſtre tolde Harkeley his juſte Quarel agayne the Diſpenſers, promiſing hym, if he would favor his Cauſe, one of the V. Countes that then he had in Poſſeſſion. But Herkeley refuſid his Offre. Then Thomas prophetied that he wold ſore repent, and that ſhortely, [b] ſo fair, and that he ſhould dy a ſhameful Deth, that is to ſay, to be hangid, drawen, and quartered.

Syr Simond Warde Vicecomes of Yorkſhir.

Pag. 668.

Then Harkeley, whom Thomas of Lancaſtre had afore tyme made Knight, made his Archiers to ſhote, and ſo did the Barons upon the bridge. And emong al other, one gotte under the bridge, and at a Hole thruſte with a Launce the renoumid Knight thorough oute al Chriſtentye Humfrede de Boun yn the Foundemente, ſo that his Bowels cam oute. And Syr Roger Clifford was ſore wonded on the Hedde. And Syr William Sulley, and Syr Roger Bernefeld were ſlayne. And then wente Thomas Lancaſtre into a Chapel, denying to rendre hym ſelf to Harkeley, and ſaid, looking on the Crucifix, " Good Lord, I rendre my ſelf to the, and put me " yn to thy Mercy."

Then they toke of his Cote Armures, and put on hym a Ray Cote, or Goune, one of his Mennes Lyveryes, and caried hym by Water to York, were they threw Balles of Dyrte at hym. And the Reſidew of the Barons part were purſuid from Place to Place, and to the Chirch hold was no Reverence gyven, and the Father purſuid the Sunne, and the Sunne the Father.

At this Batayle were taken on the Barons parte, Syr Roger Clifford, Syr John Montbray, Syr Wylliam Tuchet, Syr William de Fiz William, and divers other Barons.

Syr William Tuchet.

a *Sic.* b *Sic.*

And

Andeley

And Syr Hugh Dandeley was taken the Day after, and ſent to the King, and after was put yn Priſon, and ſhould have be put to Deth, but that he had maryed Gilbert of Clares Doughtter the Kinges Niece.

Syr Barptolemew Badeleſmere was taken at Stow Parke yn the Manoyr of the Biſhop of Lincoln that was his Nephew.

The King hering of this Diſcumfiture, cam with the Diſpenſars and other Nobles his Adherentes to Ponfracte.

Syr Andrew of Herkeley brought Thomas of Lancaſtre to Pontfracte to the Kinge, and there was put in a Towre that he had newly made toward the Abbay, and after juged in the Haule ſodenly by thes Juſtices, Syr Hugh Diſpenſar the Father, Syr Aimer Counte of Penbroke, Syr Edmunde Counte of Kent, Syr John de Britayne, and Syr Robert Malmethorp, that pronouncid his Jugement.

Then Thomas Lancaſtre ſayd, " Shaul I dy with owt " Anſwer?"

Then certayne Gaſcoyne toke hym away, and put a pillid Pag. 669.
broken Hatte, or Hoode, on his Hedde, and ſet hym on a lene white Jade with owt Bridil, and he than cryed thus, " King of Heven, have mercy on me. For the King of " Herth nous ad querpi."

And thus he was caryed, ſum throuing Pelottes of Dyrt at hym, and having a Frerer Precher for his Confeſſor with hym, on to a Hylle with owte the Toune, where he knelid doune toward the Eſte, on tylle one Hughin de Muſton cauſſid hym to turne his Face towarde Scotlande: wher kneling, a Villayne of London cut of his Hedde 11. Cal. Aprilis anno D. 1321. And after the Prior and the Monkes required his Body, and got it of the King, and buried it on the right Hond of the Hy Altare.

The ſame Day were hanggid, drawen, and quarterid thes Noble Men at Pontfract: Syr William Tuchet, Sir William Fitz William, Syr Warine Liſle, Syr Henry Bradeburne, Syr William Cheny Barons, and John Page Eſquier.

And ſtraite after Syr Roger Clifford, and John Mountbray Baron, and Syr Goceline Deinville were put to Deth at Yorke.

At Briſtow were put to Deth Syr Henry Welington, and Syr Henry Montfort.

At Glocestre Syr John Giffarde, and Syr Roger Elmebrugge.

At London Syr Henry Tyeis.

At Wynchelſey Syr Thomas Colepeper.

of Wilſenham Baron.

At Wyndeſore Syr Fraunceis de Aldenham.

At Canterbyri Syr Barptolemew Badeleſmere, and Syr
baron
Barptolemew de Aſſcheburn.

Apon this King Edwarde made Huge Diſpenſar the Father Erle of Wyncheſtre, and Andrew Harkeley Erle of Cairluel, and Robert Baldock Chauncelar of Englande, and apon that diſenheriteid al them that were on the Barons Parte, and confiſked all their Goodes, and ſo went toward Scotland with a C. thouſand Men anno D. 1322. But the Scottes wold not
Pag. 670. [a] ſtraite, but kept ſo long in Woddes, Mounteynes, and Mores on tylle Famayne, and then Murmure were yn King Edwardes Hoſte.

The King ſeyng Famyne and Deth yn his Hoſt recoylid.

James Duglas, and Thomas Randol Capitaines of the Scottes ſeyng this, made a greate Rode into Northumbreland, and deſtroiyng the Contery aboute went forth to Northalreton, and brent it. And King Edward ſeyng this, reyſid his Hoſt beyond Trent, and they encounterid with the Scottes at Beigh-
Bellalanda. lande Abbaye xv Dayes after Michelmes, and there were the Engliſch menne diſcumfired. And there John of Bretayne Erle of Richemont, Ennemy to Thomas Lancaſtre, was taken Priſoner, and after delyverid for a great Raunſom went yn to Fraunce, and never returnid in to England agayn.

Straite apon this was Syr Andrew Erle of Cairluel attayntid for Conſpiracy with James Duglas the Scotte, whereby the Engliſch men for lak of Harkeley ready help, wer vanquiſhid yn Batel at the Abbay of Beighlande, and jugid be
Lucy
fore Syr Arcelyne Luſcy, the Kinges Commiſſioner, to be hangid, drawen, and quarterid at Cairluel, as Thomas of Lancaſtre prophetied of hym. And this was doone the laſte day of Octobre yn the Yere a 1322. and this Day the Sunne chaungid in the Morning to blody Color, and ſo endurid to a xi. of the Clok.

Here folowid a Chapitre of the Miracles that men ſayde that God wrought for Thomas a Lancaſtre. And for Reſorte of People to the Monte, where Thomas was beheddid, Baldok the Chauncelar cauſſid xiiii. Gaſcoynes welle armid to watch the Hille a certen tyme.

Aboute this tyme was the Caſtel of Wallengford kepte agayne the King by certeine that were Adherentes to Thomas
Gomelton
Lancaſtre. Wherapon wer taken Syr John Godlington Chi-
of the Beche Roger of Waulton
Hogekine Walton hangid at Yorke. valer, and Syr Edmund Roche perſon, and Hogekin Walton

[a] Sic.

 Eſquier,

Eſquier, that was ſent to the King to Pontfracte, and after drawen and hanggid at York.

And at this tyme Roger Mortymer Lorde of Wigmore Pag. 671.
hering ſecretely that the King had determined that he ſhould be put to deeth, made a Banket to Syr Stephane Segrave Cone-
London
ſtable of the Toure, and the other Officers, wher he gave them a ſlepyng Drynk, and in the night eſcapid away by the Tamyſe, for the which the King beyng angre put Syr Stephane oute of his Conſtableſhip.

Aboute this tyme it was agreed, that Syr Oliver de Ingham
wente
ſhould go yn to Gaſcoyne with vii. M. Men to be Seneſchal, and Guardian there, wher he did much Hurt to the French King. And Quene Iſabelle went yn to Fraunce to hir Brother the King, to entreate by twyxte them. And ſhortely after Prince Edwarde obtaynid leve of his Father to go yn to Fraunce to ſe his Mother, and there was contrarie [a] his Fathers wylle Duke de Guyan of the French King.

Sone after King Edwarde ſent for his Wife and his Sunne: but for fere of the Diſpenſars they refuſid to cum. And then the Diſpenſars practiſid with the xii. Peeres of Fraunce for Mony to have the Quene and the Prince home.

Then fledde Iſabelle and young Edward to the Counte of Henaude, where about were thes Nobles exilid for Thomas Lancaſtres Quarelle: Roger Mortimer de Wigmore, Syr William Truſſel, Syr Thomas Ruſſeline, Syr John de Cromewelle, and divers other.

How Arnald de Spayne ſent toward the xii. Peeres of
V
Fraunce by the Diſpenſars with L. M. Pounde of Mony,
Fereres
couchid in fyve Barrelles, was taken on the Se with the Mony by the Selanders, and brought to the Erle of Henaude.

How Syr John, Brother to the Erle of Henaude, and V. C. Men with hym was apoyntid to wayte apon Quene Eliſabeth and Edward yn to England.

In the Yere 1326 Eliſabeth, Edwarde, Edmund of Wodeſtok Erle of Kent, and John of Henaude arrived at Harwiche.

After the Landding of them King Edwarde [b] that the Lon- Pag. 672.
doners were mindid to rendre them ſelf to them. Wherapon he ſent Walter Stapleton, Biſhop of Exceſtre, his Treſorer, for to be Gardiane of the Cyte with the Mayre, and he cummyng to the Guildhaulle deſired, according to his Commiſſion, the Keyes, and Cuſtody of the Cyte. To whom the

[a] Sic. [b] Sic.

Commons anſwerid, that they wolde kepe the Toune for the King, the Quene, and his Sunne. And the Biſſhop not content with this anſwer, toke him, and ſmith of his Hedde in the Midle of Weſtechepe, and after beheddid 2. Eſquiers that waytid on hym. Wylliam Waulle his Nephew was the one, and John Padington the other.

And after they behedid a Burges one John Mareſchal Eſpy yn London for the Diſpenſars.

At this tyme Walter Stapleton was making a faire Toure on the very Tamys Side at his Place with owte Temple bar, and lakking Stone and Lyme to [a] finiſhid it, ſent a force to the Chirch of the White Freres, (Freres de la Eie) and toke it, and yn deſpite of this the Loundener biryid Stapleton and his 2. Eſquires yn the Here of Rubriſche aboute his Toure, as they had beene Dogges. And no mervel. For he was fumiſch, and withowt Pite.

But after a xi. Wekes at the Requeſte of Quene Iſabels Lettres the Biſſhops Body was caried to the Chirche thereby, and after to Exceſtre.

And the 2. Eſquires Bodyes were caryed to S. Clementes Chirch, and there buried.

Soone after King Edwarde was taken yn Wales, and Hugh Diſpenſar the Sunne, and Baldok, and after ſent in Savegard into England, and the King to Kenelworth Caſtel under the keping of Henry, Brother to Thomas of Lancaſtre.

But Diſpenſer the Sunne after that he was taken would never eate, ne drinke, knowing wel that he ſhould have no Mercy.

The Quenes Party ſeing, that Hugh Diſpenſer the Sunne for Feblenes could not be brought to London, cauſid hym to be jugid, and brought to Hereforde, and a mile from the Toune cauſid his Chaperon and alſo Baldokes to be taken of,
Pag. 673. and to have on theyr Heddes Chapelettes of poignante Netles. And this writing was ſette on Hugh Spenſar the Sunnes Briſte in greate Lettres: "Quid gloriaris in malitia? Qui "potens eſt in iniquitate." And in the Vigile of S. Kataryne in the Yere 1236. was hangid, drawen, and quarterid.

And the ſame day was hanggid &c. Simond de Redinge, and John Counte of Arundel behedid.

Syr Hugh Spenſar the Father was drawen, hangid, and beheddid at Briſtow, and his Body hangid up with 2. ſtronge Cordes, and after 4. Dayes it was cut al to pieces, and Dogges did ete it. And be cauſe he was Counte of Wyncheſtre, his Hedde was ſent thither.

[a] *Sic.*

Falſe

Falſe Baldok was ſent to London, and there died yn the Gaoyle.

Edwarde the Kinge by his Lettres agreid to aſſemble a Parlamente at London, and after deniyng to cum to hit, was by commune aſſente, defetid of his Kingly Dignite, and after died mervelufly at Berkeley Caſtel, and ys buried at Glocceſter.

Edwarde of Wyndeſore xv. Yeres of Age crounid at Weſtminſtre in the Yere 1326.

In the Yere folowing cam the Scottes, burning and ſpoyling to Stannap Parke.

En ſon tierce an fuit les Eyres del North, Notingham, et Bedeforde.

Thens was a Peace made bytwene the Scottes and Engliſſches, and Dame Johanna le Tour, Siſter to the King, was maried to Davy Bruz, Sunne to Roberte Bruz. And at this tyme the Kyng beyng young, and, for lak of good Counſel, gave up by his Brode Seale al his Title that he had to Scotland. The wich Deade was after revokid. And for this Acte was Syr Roger Mortimer, Erle of Marche, and Syr Simon de Bereforde of his accorde taken be Night in the Caſtel of Notingham, wher was ſlayne Syr Hughe de Trumpiton, and ſent to the Tour of London, and after drawen and hangid for that, and other ille Counſelles.

In the Yere 1333. Edwarde de Baillol the trew Heire of Pag. 674. Scotland, and Syr Henry de Beaumont, and diverſe other Knighttes went in to Scotteland, and diſcomfitid the Scottes both by Lande and by Water. And Edward was crounid at Stone.

And this Edwarde Baillol condeſcendid with Eduarde King of England, after that he had done the accuſtomid Services, that if he died with oute Heyres, the Realme of Scotlande ſhould remayne to King Edwarde of England and his Heyres for ever. And this Pact was made at Newcaſtel apon Tyne.

And about this tyme Berewike was recoverid by King Edwarde after the Diſcumfiture of the Scottes at Halidun Hille by Berewik.

After this Victory King Edwarde returnid yn to Englande, and lefte Bailliol there, and John of Eltham his Brother Counte de Cornewale with hym. But the afore Syr John of Eltham dyed at S. John's Toune in Scotland, and was byried at Weſtminſtre yn London.

King Edwarde at his Parlement at Weſtminſtre made his Sunne Edwarde Duke of Cornewale, Syr Henry, Sunne to Syr

alias Leirceſtre

Henry of Lancaſtre, Erle of Darby, Wylliam Montacute Counte of

of Sareſbyri, William de Bohun Counte of Northampton, Wylliam Clynton Counte of Huntendune, Robert Ufforde Counte of Southfolk. And after this the King went yn to Flaunders.

Clinton Counte of Hunting-don.

Sone after this tyme Henry of Darby went yn to Guyen, havyng with hym the Counte of Arundel, Rafe Baron de Staforde, and Souche, with other Knightes.

Aboute the 20. Yere of the Reigne of Edwarde of Wyndeſore, was a noble Knight, caullid Syr Thomas Dagworth, ſent yn to Brittayne to defende certen Tounes and Caſtelles there won by the Poure of the King of Englande &c. how this Dagworth did over cum there Charles de Bloys.

Pag. 675. About this tyme, by the meane of Philip Valoys, King of Fraunce, David King of Scottes enterid yn to the North Marches, ſpoiling, and brenning, and toke by Force the Pyle of Lydelle, and cauſid the noble Knight Walter Selby, Capitayne of it, to be ſlayne afore his owne Face, not ſuffering hym ſo much as to be confeſſid. And after he cam to the Coſte of Dyrham, and laye there at a Place caullid Beaurepaire, a Manor of the Prior of Dureſme, ſet in a Parke, and thither reſortid many of the Cuntery aboute, compounding with hym to ſpare their Groundes and Manors. Then Wylliam Souche, archebisſhop of York, the Counte of Anegos, Mounſeir John de Montbraye, Mounſeir Henry de Percy, Mounſeir Rafe de Neville, Mounſeir Rafe de Haſtinges, Monſeir Thomas de Rokeby, then Sherif of Yorkſhir, and other Knightes and good Men [a] of marchid toward the Scottes, and firſt lay yn Akeland Park, and in the Morning encounterid with Syr Wylliam Duglas, killing of his Band 200. Menne. And he with much Payne eſcapid to Burepaire to King David, declaring the cumming of the Engliſch Hoſt. Wher ☞ then King David iſſued, and faught apon a More nere to Dureſme Toune, and there was taken Priſoner, and with hym Syr Wylliam Douglas, the Counte of Menethe, and the Counte of Fyfe, and greate Numbre of the Communes of Scotland ſlayn. The King be cauſe he was wondid yn the Face, he was caried to Werk, and ther he lyd, and thens brought to London.

And aboute this tyme Syr Wylliam Thorpe chief Juſtice of England, and Syr Wylliam Truſſel, and other, ſatte at Tourre of London apon Jugement of the Counte of Fyfe, and the Counte of Menethe. So that the Counte of Meneth was ſtraite hanggid, drawen, and quarterid, and the Counte of Fyfe was ſparid from Execution, and returnid to Priſon.

Pag. 676, 677. vacant.

[a] *Sic.*

Owte

Owte of a Booke of Chroniques in Peter College Library. Pag. 678.

This Booke was of his owne Hand ſumtime Maſter of Peter College.

In the 3. Yere of Henry the 2. the King of Scottes had the Erledom of Lancaſtre yn his Handes, the Cite of Cairluel, Bamburgh Caſtel, and Newcaſtel.

The ſame Yere the King went in to Wales, and caſte doune Woodes, and made Wayes, and made ſtrong the Caſtel of Rutland, and Baſingwerk, and among the Caſtel he made a Houſe of the Temple.

Robert the good Erle of Gloceſtre, that foundid the Abbay of Nunnes of Eton, died in the xv. Yere of Henry the 2. Reigne.

Henry and Richard King John Sunnes.

Iſabelle Emperes and Alianor Quene of Scottes King John's Doughtters.

le Moyne

Euſtache the Monke, a greate Man of Fraunce, cam by Se towarde England, with many Lordes, to help Lewys the Kinges of Fraunce Sunne. But Hubertus de Burgo encounterid with hym on Se, and tooke hym, and x. Lordes, ſmityng of Euſtaches Hed.

Stephan Archbiſſhop of Cantorbyri cam to King Henry the 3. with a fayr band of Men when he beſegid the Caſtel of Bedeforde agayne Faulx de Breaute.

King Henry cauſſid 80. Men, taken in the Caſtel of Bedeforde, to be hangid.

Syr Simond Monforde, Hugh Diſpenſar, and Mountfort, that was Rafe Baſſetes Father of Drayton, were ſlayne at the Batel of Eveſham.

Syr Hugh Haſtinges kept the Caſtel of Kenelworth agaynſt King Henry.

Henry the 3. was born at Wincheſtre.

S. Peter's of Weſtminſter one of the fayreſt Chirchis of Chriſtendom.

Simon Mountfort Erle of Leyrceſtre was born yn Fraunce.

Johan of Acres after Countes of Gloceſtre.

The Marchauntes of London caſte Gold and Silver oute of theyr Wyndowes at the cummyng yn of Edwarde from the Holy Land.

King Alexander cam at this tyme with a C. Knightes to King Edwarde [a] to. And he and they alighttyng let al their Horſe, and theyr Apparel, go fre to take wo wolde. Pag. 679.

And likewyſe did dyvers other Noble Men about King Edward.

[a] *Sic.*

King

King Edward gave David, Prince Lewelin's Brother, the Lordſhip of Fordeſham, and made hym Knight and great about him.

Leyland.

The Caſtel of Snowdon oftentymes put by a commen Worde for Conwey.

Syr Roger of Clifford, Syr Wylliam de Lindeſey, that was Syr John Fiz Robert, and Syr Richard Tanny ſlayne at the breking of the Bridge over Conwey Water.

Syr John Veſcy cumming home from the King of Arragon broughte a greate Numbre of Gaſcoins to King Edward to go in to Wales.

Snowdon Caſtel won by King Edward.

Roger Mortimer tooke Lewelyn, and ſmit of his Hed.

Edwarde keping his Parlement a Denbigh ſomenid the Walſch Lordes to appere.

David Lewelines Brother cauſſid them to rebel agayn King Edward.

David taken at the Toun of S. Mores, and after put to Deth.

The Lordes of Wales did Homage to Edward.

Edwarde amendid the Walſch Lawes.

Edmunde Erle of Cornewale made Warden of England.

Res ap Meridock rebellid by reaſon of Wronges done by Payne Tipetote yn Wales.

Meridoc taken, brought to York, and hangid.

The Jues dryven owt of England by King Edward.

Syr Thomas Waylond, the Kinges chiefe Juſtice, and many other Lawiers ſore puniſhid.

Alias Erle David of Harington.

Pag. 680. David Erle of Huntingdon, and Brother to Alexander late Kinge of Scottes, claymid Scotlande.

Dyver Lordes of Scotland denyid David Title.

After David died, and Bailliol, Bruſe, and Haſtinges, that had maried his Doughtters, claymid Scotlande.

King Edward adjugid Scotland to Bailliol, that maryed the eldeſt Doughter.

Madoc toke the Caſtel of Snodun, and rebellid.

Madoc and Morgan taken, and behedid.

Syr John of Britayne, Syr Robert Tipetot, Syr Rafe Tanny, Syr Hugh Bardolph, Syr Adam of Creting taken of Charles of Fraunce.

Edmunde Erle of Lancaſtre and Leirceſter King Edwardes Brother.

Syr Wylliam Veſcy Baron.

Syr Robert Roos of Norwick fled from the Engliſch Men, and went to the Scottes.

Edward

Edward got Berwic. There were XXV. M. and ſeven C. Scottes ſlayne. At this ſiege was Syr Richard of Cornewal, a noble Engliſch Man, ſlayn by a Fleming ſhoting a Quarel owte of the redde Haul.

King Edwarde let welle encloſe Berwik with Ditches and Waulles.

The Erle Waren, Syr Hugh Percy, and Syr Hugh Spenſar ſent to Dunbar.

The Engliſch Men at this Viage killid 22. M. of the Scottes, and their Capitaine Syr Patrik Graham.

Syr Hugh Creſſingham ſlayne by the Scottes.

23. M. Scottes ſlayn at the Batel of Fowkirke.

Bryan Jay a Knight Hoſpitalar was ſlayn at Fowkirke on King Edwardes Party.

King Edwarde the firſt poniſhid Prince Eduard his Sun for breking certen Parkes of Water Langton's, Biſſhop of Cheſtre, and the Kinges Treaſorer, by Counſail of Pers of Gavaſton, Pag. 681. a Squire of Gaſcoyn. Yn ſo much that he exilid his Sunne.

Wylliam Waleys Capitayne of the Scottiſch Rebelles hangid at London.

Syr John Comyn of Scotland, and Syr Roger his Brother booth ſlayne of Robert de Bruſe for keping their Faith to King Edward.

King Edwarde ſlew 7. M. of Robert Bruſes Men at S. Johns in Scotland. And there was Simon Fryſel the Scotte taken, and after hangid at London.

John Wylliam Walleys Brother taken and hangid.

Syr John Erle of Atheles a Scotte put to Deth.

Edward the 2. ſent yn to Gaſcoyne for Pers Gaveſton.

Syr Walter Langton Biſſhop of Cheſtre brought to the Tour of London by Gaveſton's Mene.

Gaveſton conveyid the Table and Triſtilles of Gold from the Treſory of Weſtminſtre, and delyverid them to one Armery of Friſconbaude to be caryed yn to Gaſcoyn.

Thomas of Lancaſter, Henry Erle of Lincoln, and Guy Erle of Warwik, with other Nobles, conjurid agaynſt Pers Gaveſton, and cauſid his Hed to be ſtreken of.

Gilbert Erle of Clare, Syr Robert Clyfford Baron ſlayn at Strevelyn in Scotland.

Syr Edward of Mayle, King Edwarde Steuard, was drenchid thereby yn Bannokburne.

King Edward fleyng toke vii. of the richeſt Mennes Sunnys in Hoſtage for Berwik.

John Tanner ſayde he was King Edward the 1. Sunne, ſo taught by a Dyvile that promiſid hym to be King of England, but at laſt he was hangid at Northampton.

Pier of Spalding betrayid Berwik to the Scottes.

Too Cardinalles robbid by Syr Robert Midleton in Northumbrelande.

Pag. 682. The Engliſchmen were ſlayn at Mitton by Swale of the Scottes the 14. of Octobre, the which ſet 3. Stakkes of Hey on Fyer to blynde the Engliſchmen with ſmoke. King Edward Cairarvon hering of this, remevid his Siege from Berwik.

Spenſar the Father and the Sunne gott much Lande by Falſehod from Noble Menne.

The Barons made a pryvy Aſſemble at Shirburne in Elmede with John of Lancaſtre agayne the Diſpenſars.

n

Syr Roger Damory, and Syr Hugh Daudele, that had ſpouſid the Kinges Nece Siſtre, and Syr Gilbert of Clare Erle of Gloceſtre, that was quelde yn Scotland as by fore is ſayde. And tho 2. Lordes had the 2. Parties of the Erledom of Gloceſtre. And Syr Hugh Spenſar the Sunne had the thyrd Part yn his Wifes behalf the thyrde Siſtre. And tho 2. Lordes went to the Barons with al their Poure a gayne Syr Hugh their Brother in law.

The Diviſion of the Erle of Gloceſtre Landes.

Verba Thomæ Mediolanenſis morti adjudicati.

" Now the King of Heven gyve us mercy. For the Erthly
" King hath us forſake."

James Duglas and Thomas Randol Scottes entering with an Hoſte brent Northalreton.

The Scottes diſcumfigttid the Engliſch Men at Beighlande. And there was taken Syr John of Bretayne, Erle of Richemont, that held the Cuntery and the Erledom of Lancaſtre. And after redemid for a great Raunſum, went yn to Fraunce, and never returnid yn to England.

Syr Antony of Lucy a Knight of the Cuntery of Cairdoil juged Syr Andrew Harkeley Erle of Cairdoil to be hanggid, drawen, and quarterid.

Syr Aymer of Valaunce Erle of Penbroke went over in to Fraunce with Quene Iſabelle, and there he was ſodenly morderid in a pryvi Sege, by the Vengeaunce of God. For he conſentid to the Deth of S. Thomas of Lancaſtre.

Pag. 683. Aboute this tyme Syr Roger Mortymer the Uncle dyed in the Toure.

Prince Edwarde's Stile.

" Duke of Guien, Erle of Cheſtre, of Pountif, and of
" Monſtroil."

Al the Treſore of the King, the Diſpenſars, the Erle of Arundel, and Baldok were departid after the minde of Quene

Iſabel

Iſabel and Mortimer, and the King Edwarde the 3. left bare.

Edwarde Cairarvon at Kenelworth in the keping of Henry Erle of Leiceſtre, and brother to Thomas late Erle of Lancaſtre. Henricus comes Legreceſter:

Henry was made Erle of Lancaſtre and Steuwarde of England as his Brother was afore.

They that were greateſt with Edwarde Cairarvon were moſt pike thankes betwene Quene Iſabel, Edward his Sun, and hym.

The Freres Precheurs were favorable to Edwarde Cairarvon. And one of them caullid Duneheved had rayſid a great Company to help hym: but he was taken, and after died in Pontfract Caſtel. Duneheved.

Henry of Lancaſtre by Edwarde the 3. Commandement delyverid Edwarde Cairarvon by Endenture on to Syr Thomas of Berkeley, that caryed hym to Berkeley Caſtel.

Syr John the Erles Brother of Henawde cam to help Edwarde the 3. agayne the Scottes with V. C. Men of Armes.

The Henawders and the Engliſch Men faute by chaunce on Trinite Sunday at York, were 80. of the Lincolnſhire Men were ſlayn, and buried under a Stone in S. Clement Chirch [a] How in Foſſegate.

King Edward beſigid xv. Dayes the Scottiſch Hoſte in Stanhop Parke in Wiredale with the fayreſt Hoſt of Engliſch Men that ever was ſeene.

Henry of Lancaſtre and John of Henaude had thought to have ſet on the Scottes, but Mortimer by privy Practiſe lettid them. Mortymer alſo at the ſame by falſe Counſel lettid Thomas Brotherton, Erle Mareſcal, the Kinges Uncle to ſet on the Scottes, in ſo much that he ſent as Mareſchaul to Henry of Lancaſtre and John of Henaude not to fight without his Conſente. Pag. 684.

In the meane while the Scottes ſtale a waye. And that Night ſum Scottes cam neere the Kinges Pavilion, and cryed "Naward, Naward:" and a nother time "Duglas, Duglas."

When the yong King knew that the Scottes were fled without Hurt he wept tendrely.

King Edward Cairarvon in Priſon made his mone to Syr Morice of Berkeley, and Syr John Mutravers, that he might not ſpeke with his Sunne and Wife.

And they anſwerid, that they durſt not cum to hym for Fere.

After the King gave the Cuſtody of his Father to Syr Thomas Tourney, and to Syr John Mautravers, and they led hym to the Caſtel of Corfe, where they receyvid a Lettre fro Mortimer to put hym to Dethe.

[a] Sic.

They layde apon Edward Cairarvon ſleping yn his Bedde an huge Table as on hys Wombe, and held faſt downe the corners of it. With that he wooke full ſore and a drad; but they thurſt a Horne yn his Fundament, and a Spit thoroug it.

Philippa, Doughter to the Erle of Henaude, was maryed to King Edward at York.

It was decreed, that yong King Edward ſhould be rulid by theſe xii. Lordes: the Archebisſhop of Cantorbyri and of York, the Bisſhops of Wincheſtre and Hereford, the Erles of
Pag. 685. Lancaſtre, Mareſcale, Kent that were the Kinges Uncles, and Erle Waiine, Syr Thomas Wake, Syr Henry Percy, Syr Oliver Ingham, and John of Roos Barons.

Iſabel and Mortimer cauſid a Parlament to be made at Northampton, were Agrement was made with the Scottes, and Ragmans Rolle of Homage of Scotland was traiteruſly delyverid, and alſo the blak Croſſe that Edwarde the firſt brought owte of Scotland.

And David King of Scottes maried Johan of the Toure King Edward Siſter in Berwike Toune.

Syr Robert of Holand that betrayed Thomas of Lancaſtre was let owte of Priſon, and was greate with Quene Iſabel.

Henry Erle of Lancaſtre, Thomas Brotherton Erle Mareſcal, and Syr Edmunde Wodeſtok conſpirid agayn the il Governance of Quene Iſabel and Mortymer.

Quene Iſabel and Mortimer counſaylid the King in a Night to ryde xxiiii. Miles toward Bedforde to deſtroy the Erle of Lancaſtre and his Adherentes, ſaying that they imagined the Kinges Dethe.

The Erle Mareſcal and Edmunde of Wodeſtoke reſtorid Henry Lancaſtre to the Kinges Favor.

Syr Henry Beaumont, Fulke Fiz Warine, Syr Thomas Roſeline, Syr Gul: Truſſel, Syr Gul: Wither, and abought a C. of Knighttes mo that conſentid to Henry of Lancaſtre, were exilid by Quene Iſabel meane and Mortymer that coveitid their Landes.

King Edwarde made Mortymer Erle of March, wherapon he wax proude beyonde meaſur. Geffrey Mortimer the Sunne let caul his Father for Pride King of Foly.

Erle Mortimer kept the Rounde Table of Knightes in Wales for a Pride in Figure of Arture.

Syr Edmunde of Woodeſtok hering fals Tales that Edward Cairarvon was a lyve, practiſid with John Bisſhop of Rome at Avinion for his Delyverance.

Pag. 686. This Edmunde Erle of Kent firſt practiſid by ſum Freres Precheurs meanes with Syr Thomas Gurnay, and after with Syr John Daveril Coniſtable of Corf.

How

How Syr John Deverel, fayning Edward Cair Arvon to be alyve, that in deade was put to Deth in Barkeley Caſtel, betrayid Edmunde Erle of Kent by meane of a Lettre writen to Eduard Cairarvon as he had been alive.

Quene Iſabel went to Wincheſtre, wher the Kinge was at Parlament, to complayne of the Erle of Kent.

Edmunde was caullid to Jugement at Wincheſter afore Mortimer, and there his owne Lettre of Treſon ſhoid by Mortimer was jugid to Deth by Syr Roberte of Hanvile. And yn the mornyng by Mortimers meane Iſabel ſent worde to the Bailives of Wincheſtre to do Execution of Edmund Erle of Kent.

The King hering of this was wonderus ſory, and cauſid Edmunde to be buried at the Freres Minors in Wincheſter.

Syr Roger Mortimer folowid Quene Iſabel Trayne, and went with hir to Notingham to ſoojurne.

Quene Iſabel, Mortimer, the Biſſhop of Lincoln, Syr Simond of Bereforde, and Syr Hugh of Trumpington practiſid agayne the Kinges Counſel that ſaide that Edwarde Cairarvon was killid by Mortimers meane.

Theſe were the Lordes that purſewid Mortimers Deades, Syr Gul: Montegue, Syr Humfre de Bough (Bohun), and Syr Gul: his Brother, Syr Rafe Stafford, Syr Robert of Ufford, Syr Gul: of Clynton, Syr John Nevile of Horneby, and many other.

Mortimer taken in Notingham Caſtel by Sir Gul: Elandes (the Conecſtables) meane.

Syr Hugh Trumpeton redy to reſiſte the taking of Mortimer was ſlayne, and braynid with a Mace by one of Montacutes Company. Pag. 687.

At ſuch tyme as Mortimer was taken he had IX. Score Knightes at his Retinew.

Mortymer and Syr Simon Bereford put in the Toure of London.

Anno D. 1330. Mortymer was condemnid to Dethe.

King Edwarde recoverid Berwik, and at that Yorney killid XXV. M and 7. C. Scottes.

Bailliol King of Scottes yeldid hym ſelf to Kinge Edwarde.

John of Barnaby a Squier of Yorkeſhire beyng with Bailliol in Scotland practiſid wonderfully for hym, and after with King Edwarde favor repoſid hym in his Kingdom, firſt bringging hym to the Manor of Sandale apon Owſe yn Yorkſhir, where the Lady Veſcy lay.

The

The Names of the Diſinheretetes in Scotland.

Edward Bailliol that claymid the Kingdom; Syr Henry Beaumont Erle of Angoys; Syr Davy of Scroby Erle of Atheles; Syr Geffray of Mountbray, and Water Comyn, with many other.

[a] Baillior ſpite of the Scottes landid at Kevilcorn 12. Miles from S. Johns.

The Scottes were vanqueſhid at Craſkemore by Bailliol and the Engliſch, and Bailliol toke S. John's Toune.

Crab a Fleming holding with the Scottes and keping as a Pyrate on the Se was encounterid, and beten by the Engliſchmen.

Bailliol did his Homage to Edward.

The Scottes were ſoore beten at Halidoun Hil beſide Berwik in Scotlande, and there wer ſlayne of them xxv. M. 7. C. 12. And apon this was the Toune and the Caſtel of Berewic deliverid to King Edward.

In the vii. Yere of King Edwarde the Duke of Bretaine did Homage to King Edward for the Erledom of Richemont.

King Edwarde the 12. Yere of his Reigne made the Erledom of Cornewal a Dukedom, and gave it to Edwarde his Sunne.

Pag. 688.

And he made at that tyme vi. other Erles, Syr Henry the Erle of Lancaſtre, ſumtyme Erle of Leyrceſter, Gul. of Bohun Erle of Northampton, Gul. of Montacute Erle of Saleſbyri, Hugh of Audele Erle of Gloceſter, Robert of Ufford Erle of Southfolk, and Gul: Clynton Erle of Huntendune.

Edwarde over cam the French Navy at Scluys.

Edwarde a litle afore Lent kept the greate Turnement at Duneſtaple.

King Edward 17. reg: made his Sun Prince of Walis.

King Edwarde kept noble Feſtes and Juſtes at Windeſore the 18. Yere of his Reigne.

King Edward bette the Frenchmen at the Bridge of Cadome, wher the Erle Ewe and Lord of Tankerville, and a C. other Knighttes and men of Arms were taken Priſoners, and 7. C. Footemen.

The French men diſcomfitid at the Batail of Creſcy.

The Scottes diſcumfitid at Nevilles Croſſe.

King Edwarde wan Caleys.

How Syr Geffray of [b] Charney wolde have bowte Caleys to King Philipes Uſe, by meanes of Janues in the Caſtel. But the King reſcuid it by his owne Poure and Preſens, killing many of the French Men.

a Sic, b Sic, cum duob. punctis ſub r.

King

King Edward and his Navy faught harde by Winchelſey agayne a Navy of the Spaniardes, and had a glorius Victory of them, and toke 14. of theyr Shippes,

In the xxviii Yere of King Edwarde was Henry Erle of Lancaſtre made Duke of Lancaſtre.

In the xxix. Yere was the Staple of Wolles revoked out of Flaunders, and ſet at diverſe Places in England, as Weſtminſtre, Cantorbyri, Chicheſter, Briſtow, Lincoln, Hulle.

King Edwarde ſaylid from Plymmouth with a greate Navy yn to Guyien.

Pag. 689.

Syr Leonel Erle of Ulton, and Syr John his Brother Erle of Richemonde.

Leonel filius Eduardi 3. Joannes comes Richemont. Videtur intelligere Joannem de Gaunte.

In the xx. Yere of King Edwarde the Scottes by Treaſon enterid Barwik Toune by Night, and ſlew many: but the Caſtel was kept from them.

The next Yere the Toune of Berwik was redelyverid to King Edward.

Baylliol deliverid at Rokeſborow the Croune of Scotland in to King Edwardes Handes, and there agayne delyverid it to Bailliol.

The Blake Prince wan a Feld of the French Men by Chaveny.

The Blake Prince toke King John of France, and Philip his Sunne, at the Bataile of Poytiers.

In the 34. Yere of King Edwarde 24. Cal. Julii John Erle of Richemont, King Edwardes Sunne, maried Dame Blaunch, Duke Henries Doughtter of Lancaſtre, Coſin to the ſame John, by Diſpenſation of the Pope.

And at this tyme the King with his Sunnes Edward, Leonel, John, and Edmunde, and other 19. greate Lordes kept Juſtes at London.

The Iſle of Caux in Normandy taken by the Engliſch Navy 35. Eduardi.
in the revenging of the French Men Diſpleaſure doone to Winchelſey.

A ſore ſtorme cam apon King Edwarde and his Hoſt goyng to Orliaunce, wherby many goodly Horſe were loſt.

In the 36. Yere of King Edwarde Henry Duke of Lancaſtre dyed. And Prince Edward maryed the Countes of Kent, that was Syr Thomas Holandes Wife: the which was devorcid ſum tyme from the Erle of Saliſbyri for cauſe of the ſame Knight. And yn this Yere was John of Gaunte made Duke of Lancaſtre.

Pag. 690. vacat.

In

Pag. 691. Edmunde Erle of Grantebridg.

In the xxxvii. Yere of his Reigne King Edward made Syr Leonel his Sunne Duke of Clarance, and Syr Edmunde his other Sunne Erle of Cambridge.

King John of Fraunce died in the Savoy at London anno 39. Eduardi.

And yn the XL. Yere of King Edward 7. Cal. Febr. was borne Edwarde, Prince Edwardes Sunne, that dyed when he was 7. Yere old.

In the ſame Yere the Peters Pence, grauntid by King Ina, were denied.

In the one and fourty Yere of King Edward was borne at Burdeaux Richard Prince Edward 2. Sunne.

The Danes had preparid a Navy to cum to rob in England; but it was ſparkelid, and greate Ship of them taken by the Engliſch Men.

John of Lancaſtre wan a Felde agayne the Spanyſh King in the Abſence of Prince Edward his Brother, at the which the Erle of Dene and Bertram Claykyn wer taken.

In the XLiii. Yere of King Edwarde Leonel Duke of Clarence went to Millayne to mary Galeatius Doughter.

And yn this Yere Blaunch the Duches of Lancaſtre dyed, and was buried at S. Paules at London.

The next Yere was a mighty Peſtilence.

Quene Philip died this Yere, and is buried at Weſtminſter.

And this Yere the Erle of Warwike died at Caleys.

In the 45. Yere of his Reigne King Edward cauſid an Army to go yn to Fraunce with thes Capitaines: the Lord Fizwalter, Lord Graunſon, and Syr Robert Cnolles a provid Knight.

In the 47. Yere of King Edward the Duke of Lancaſtre, and the Erle of Cambridge, his Brother, weddid the 2. Doughters of King Peter of Spayne.

Pag. 692. And this Yere the Engliſch Men wan the Batel by Se of the Flemynges.

Haſtinges Erle of Penbroke with his Navy taken at Rochel.

In the Parlament at Weſtminſtre in the 51. Yere of King Edward Complaintes were made of the Lord Latimar the Kinges Chaumberlayn, and Dame Ales Perers the Kinges Leman.

Petrus Delamare, a wiſe and an eloquent Man, ſpake for the Communes, and after, by meane of Dame Ales, was jugid to Priſon to Notingham Caſtel, in the which he was 2. Yeres.

In this Parlament died the noble Prince Edward, and was buried at Cantorbiry.

And at this tyme was the Duke of Lancaſtre made Governor of the Reaulm.

And

And this Yere was Richard, Prince Eduard Sunne, made Prince of Wales, and he had alſo the Dukedome of Cornewal, and the Erledom of Cheſter.

Syr John Monſterworth hangid, drawen, and quarterid for brybing of the King Mony for Men of War.

King Edwarde 52. anno reg. dyed at Sheen, and was buried at Weſtminſter.

French Men did much Hurte on the Coſtes of Rhye, Winchelſey, Haſtinges, Porteſmuth, Hampton.

Inſurrextiōn yn Kent by Jak Strawe and other.

The Savoy, the Duke of Lancaſter's Place, ſpolid and brent.

Anne, Doughte to the Emperour, cam yn to England to be eſpouſid to King Richard.

Syr Beverle, a worthy Engliſch Knight and Imbaſſador, cam yn with her.

Duellum betwixt John Aſlay Knight Defendant, and Carton Eſquier Appellant. But Carton gave over, and was hangid.

Syr Edmunde of Langle, Erle of Cambridge, the Kinges Uncle, went in to Portingale. Pag. 693.

Syr John Holand, the Erle of Kentes Brother, killid the Erle of Stafordes Sun and Heir at York with a Dagger.

King Richard 9. anno reg. kept a Parlament at Weſtminſtre, and there he made 2. Dukes, a Marquis, and v. Erles.

Syr Edmunde of Langle Erle of Cambridge Duk of York.

Syr Thomas of Wodeſtok Erle of Bokingham Duke of Gloceſter.

The Erle of Oxford Marquis of Duveline.

Henry Bullingbrook the Duke of Lancaſtre Sun Erle of Darby.

Syr Edwarde the Dukes Sun of York Erle of Rutlande.

Syr John Hōland the Erle of Kentes Brother Erle of Huntingdon.

Syr Thomas Mountbray Erle of Notingham and Erle Mareſcal of England.

And Syr Michael of Poole Knight Erle of Southfolk and Chauncelar of England.

And the Erle of March yn the ſame Parlament was proclaymid Heire apparant to the Crowne. The wich at that tyme was (went) ynto Ireland on to his Lordſhip and Landes. For the Erle of March is the Erle of Ulſter and Irland by right Lyne and Heritage. And ther at a Caſtel of his he lay at that tyme, and there cam on hym a greate multitude of wild Iriſch Men to aſſault hym. And he iſſuyng owt fought manfully, and ther was hewen to Peaces.

The Erle of Arundel as Admiral keping the Se met with the Rochel Flete, and toke it no ſmaul Praye.

Theſe V. Lordes, Syr Thomas of Wodeſtoke the Kinges Uncle and Duke of Gloceſtre, Syr Richard Erle of Arundel, Syr Richard Erle of Warwick, Syr Henry Bullingbroke Erle of Darby, and Syr Thomas Mountbray Yerle of Notingham, made Reſemble at Ratecotebridge for Puniſhment of il

Pag. 694. Counſelars about King Richard. Where apon Syr Alexandre Nevile the Archebiſshop of York, Syr Robert le Ver Marquis of Duveline and Erle of Oxenforde, and Syr Michael de la Pole fled beyond the Se, and never cam agayne, for there they died.

Thes afore ſaide V. Lordes found the meanes to caul a Parlement at Weſtminſtre, at the wich thes Men were hanggid &c. at Tyburne: Syr Robert Treſilian Juſtice, Syr Nicolas Brembre Knight and Citiſin of London, Syr John Saliſbyri Knight of the Kinges Houſold, and Uſk Servient at Armys.

And theſe were behedid at Tour Hyl: Syr Simond Beverle Knight of the Garter, Syr John Beauchamp Knight, Steward of the Kinges Houſe, and Syr James Bernars.

Greate Juſtes in Smithefeld, and the Kinges Litterey White Hartes with Chaynes of Gold and Corones and xxiiii. Lordes to anſwer who wold cumme. To the which cam the Counte S. Paule, and the Lord Oſtrevant, the Duke of Holandes Sunne.

King Richard toke Diſpleaſure with the Londoners, and toke a way their Privileges.

Syr Edward Dalingrige Knight made Governor of London.

Syr Baldewine Radington Knight after made Governor of London.

King Richard for Diſpleaſure remevid the Courtes of the Law to York.

In the xvi. Yere cam owte of Scotteland Knightes to chalenge for Feates of Warre.

The Erle of Marre chalengid Mountbray Erle Mareſcal.

Darel Knight, Syr Piers Courteney.

Cokburne Eſquier of Scotland, and Syr Nicolas Haukirke ran with ſharp Speres.

In the xvii. of King Richard died Quene Anne at Shene, and was buried at Weſtmynſtre.

Quene Iſabel was brought by the King from France to England with much ſolemnite.

Pag. 695. King Richard yn the 20. Yere of his Reigne arreſtid of Treaſon his Uncle the Duke of Gloceſter, the Erles of Arundel and Warwick by evel Counſel.

Thomas Mountbray Erle Mareſcal and Governor of Caleys

caufid

cauſid the Duke of Gloceſter to be ſtrangelid with Towels, and a Fetherbed to be caſt on hym for to ſmoulder hym.

Theſe Lordes repayrid in the xxi. Yere of Kinge Richard to his Parlament at Weſtminſtre.

Syr Henry Erle of Darby.

The Erle of Rutheland.

The Erle of Kent.

The Erle Mareſcal.

The Lord Diſpenſar.

The Erle of Northeumbreland. Syr Henry Percy his Sun. Syr Henry [a] Pecy his Brother.

The Duke of Yorke.

The Duke of Lancaſtre.

The Erle of Arundel behedid at Tourhil, and buried at the Freres Auguſtines yn London.

The Erle of Warwik exilid in to Man.

In this Parlament anno 21. were made V. Dukes, a Duches, and a Marquiſe. and [b] 5″. Erles.

The Erle of Derby Duke of Hereforde.

The Erle of Rutheland Duke of Albemarle.

The Erle of Kent Duke of Surrey. The Erle of Huntingdon his Brother Duke of Exceſtre.

The Erle of Notingham Duke of Northfolk.

And Dame Margarete the old Lady . . . of Northfolk.

The Erle of Somerſet Marquis of Dorſet.

The Lorde Spenſar Erle of Gloceſtre.

The Lorde Nevile of Raby Erle of Weſtmorland.

Syr Thomas Percy (the Kingės Steward) Erle of Worceſtre.

Syr Gul: Scrope Treaſorer of England Erle of Wileſhire.

Syr John Montegue Erle of Saliſbyry.

And this Yere died John Duke of Lancaſter in the Biſhop ¶ of Elys Yn in Oldburne in London, and was buried at S. Pawles.

The Duke of [c] Northfolk″ apechid the Duke of Hereforde Pag. 696. af Treaſon. And the Liſtes were appointid at Coventre for them to fight. But the King toke up the mater, and Henry was baniſhid for tenne Yeres, and Thomas for ever. And at that tyme was Arundel the Archebiſhop of Canterbyri exilid for ever, and depoſid of his See.

The Duke of Northfolk died at Venyce.

Syr Roger Walden was made Archebiſhop of Cantorbyri.

The Erle of Arundels Sunne and Heyre, impriſonid in Reygate Caſtel, ſtale a way from Syr John Shelley Knight

a Sic. b Ita lege, non 4. ut in MS. c Supra hanc vocem Hereford *ſcribitur, manu Stowei, & viceverſa ſupra* Hereford *ſcribitur* Norfolke.

ſumtyme with therle of Huntingdon, that was after Duke of Exceſtre.

Henry of Bullingbroke with his Adherentes landid at Ra- ſporne venſpurg.

Gul. Scrope Erle of Wyleſhire, Syr John Buſche, and Syr Henry Grene behedid.

Syr John Bagot taken yn Ireland, and brought to Newgate in London.

Richard late Kinge firſt priſonid in the Tour of London, after yn the Caſtel of Leedes, and laſte yn Pontfracte.

King Henry the 4. made his eldeſt Sunne Prince of Wales Duke of Cornewale, and Erle of Cheſtre.

He reſtorid Arundel to the Archebisſhoprike of Canterbyri. And made Walden Bisſhop of London.

He put the late behedid Erle of Arundel Sun in to Poſſeſſion of his Erledom.

King Richard died for Hungre in Pontfract Caſtel, after brought to S. Paules in London, and buried at Langeley.

The Duke of Albemarle told King Henry, that he and the Duke of Surrey, the Duke of Exceſtre, the Erle of Saliſbyri, and Erle of Gloceſtre had purpoſid to kil hym on the xii. night in Chriſtemes at Wyndeſor Caſtel.

Pag. 697. The Duke of Surrey and Erle of Saliſbyri were encounterid with hard by Ciceſtre, and over cum, and by and by heddid and quarterid with divers other, and theyr Quarters ſent to London yn Sakkes.

Blunte Knight, and Benet Cely Knight, and Thomas Wynterſel Eſquier were taken at Oxenford, and after put to Deth. Syr John Holand Duke of Exceſtre was taken in Eſtſax at a Mylle by Pritelwel by Communes of the Cuntery, and thens led hym to Plaisſhey, and there in Vengeange of the Arreſting the good Duke of Glocester by King Richard was by hedid.

Spenſar lately made Erle of Gloceſtre was taken by the Commons at Brightſtow, and there behedid in the Market Place.

Syr John Shelley, Syr Barnade Brokys, Syr John Mandeline, and Syr John Fereby Knightes, and Perſones of King Richardes, were hangid at Tiburne.

Iſabel, King Richardes Wife, ſent agayne yn to Fraunce.

Syr Roger Clarington Knight, the Prior of Laund, viii. Freres Minors, and other hangid at Tiburne.

Greate Debate began betwixte the Lorde Gray of Ruthyne, and Owen of Glindour Gloceſter Squier of Wales.

Owen Glindoure. Owen diſtroyed both Engliſch and Walſch that toke King Henrys

Henrys Parte by the ſpace of xii. Yeres, and toke Lorde Gray Priſoner, and cauſid hym to mary one of his Doughtters, and kept hym ſtill there with his Wife, and ſone after dyed.

And King Henry makyng a Yorney agayne Owen yn to Wales loſt many Men, and recoilid.

In the 3. Yere of King Henry on S. Magdalene's Day Syr Henry Percy, the Erle of Northumbr. Sunne, thorough the Counſaile of Syr Thomas Percy his Uncle, Erle of Wiceſter, gave the King Bataile, and there was ſlayne. And Syr Thomas Percy Erle of Worrceſter taken, and hangid, drawen, and quarterid at Shreuſbyri. And [a] that this Batayle of Shreuſbyri Pag. 698. on the Kinges Part wer ſlayne the Erle of Staforde and Walter Blunte wering the King Cotearmure. They that were ſlayne on the Kinges Party were there buried.

In the 4. of King Henry the Emperor of Conſtantinople cam yn to England.

And this Yere cam yn to England Dame Jane, Duches of Bretayne, to Falmuth, and at Wynceſter maryed to King Henry.

And yn this Yere Dame Blaunch, the eldeſt Dowghtter of Henry the 4. was ſent over the Se with the Duke of Somerſet her Uncle, and Richard Clifford Biſſhop of Werceſter, and maried to the Duke of Berres Sunne.

Lorde Thomas, King Henry Sunne, in the v. Yere of his Reigne went to the Se, and tooke 3. Carikes of Gene.

Serle, Yoman of the Robys to King Richard, ſparkelid Rumors, as he cam owte of Scotland, that King Richard was yet alyve. But at the laſt he was hangid at London.

In the vi. Yere of King Henry the Erle of Marre cam oute of Scotland, and chalengid Syr Edmunde Erle of Kent yn Feates of Warre, but Edmund wan the Feld.

Richard Scrope Archebiſſhop of York, and Lord Mountbray Erle Mareſcal, gatherid an Hoſte agayn King Henry yn the North. But they after were taken at York, and their Hedes ſmitte of there.

In the viii. Yere of King Henry Dame Luce, the Dukes of Milaine Syſter, cam to London, and there was weddid to Edmunde Holand Erle of Kent in the Priory of S. Mary Overeys, and the Feſt was kept in the Biſſhop of Wincheſter's Place.

This Yere the worthy Warryer Syr Robert Knolles died at his Manor Place in Northfolk, and was brought to London, and buried in the White Freres with Dame Conſtance his Pag. 699. Wif in the Midle of the Body of the Chyrch.

Thomas Rameſton Knight Conſtable of the Toure was drounid in a Bote this Yere at London Brige.

[a] Sic.

And

And Philip this Yere the Kinges yonger Doughter was caryed by Richard the Dukes Brother of York, and Syr Edmund Curtenay Biſhop of Norwich, in to Denmark, and there maried to the King of Denmark, Norwey, and Swethan at the Toun of London.

This Yere Syr Perciual Snowdon Knight apechid of Treaſon faute in Smithefeld, and wan the Feeld.

This Yere Syr Henry Erle of Northumbreland, and the Lorde Bardolph, cumming agayn King Henry owte of Scotland, were taken yn the North, and behedid.

In the ix. Yere of King Henry was Syr Edmunde Holand, Erle of Kent, made Admiral, and he beſiging the Caſtel in the Iſle of Briake yn Britayne was wondid deadly yn the Hed with a Quarel. Yet his Men wan the Caſtel, and brought the Erle Body home that was burid among his Auncetors.

In the x. Yere of King Henry the Seneſcal of Henaude cam to ſeke Aventures yn England. And the Erle of Somerſet anſwerid hym.

The next an Henaud, and Syr Richard of [a] Arundek Knight.

The 3. Day an Henaude, and Syr John of Cornewale.

The 4. an Henaud, and Syr John Cheyney.

The 5. Day an Henaude, and John Stewarde Eſquire.

The 6. Day an Henaud, and John Standiſch Eſquier.

In the 11. Yere of King Henry was a Feld yn Smithefeld betwixt Gloceſtre and Arture Eſquires, and both fightting like Men the King toke up the Quarelle.

Pag. 700. Riſe ap Die, an Eſquier of Wales, and a ſupporter of Owen Glindour, was taken, and hangid at London.

In the 14. Yere of King Henry died Syr John Beaufort the Erle of Somerſet that was Capitayn of Calays, and was buried at the Abbay of Toure Hille by London.

And this Yere the Lord Thomas, King Henry Sunne, maried the Countes of Somerſete.

And this Yere went the Erle of Arundel, and Syr Gilbert Umfreville Erle of Kime, and the Lord Cobham, and Syr John Oldecaſtel, with many other, to help the Duke of Burgoyne agayne the Duke of Orliaunce.

And this Yere King Henry made his Sunnes

Thomas Duke of Clarence.

John Duke of Bedeforde.

Hunfrede Duke of Gloceſtre.

And Syr Thomas Beaufort Erle of Dorſete.

And the Duke of Albemarle he made Duke of York.

Then King Henry ſent his Sunne Thomas Erle of Dorſet, and Syr John Cornewale, with many other, to help the Duke of Burgoin; and after went to Burdeaux with great Victory.

a Sic.

Aboute

Aboute this tyme greate Præparation for Galeys was made yn England. For King Henry was myndid to viſite Hieruſalem in Peregrination. But after taken with a brenning Ague dyed at Weſtminſtre, and was buryed at Cantorbyri anno D. 1413.

King Henry the V. was borne at Monemuth.

Henry the V. tranſlatid Richard the 2. Body to Weſtminſtre.

Lollardes puniſhid for Hereſy and Treaſon, as hangid and brent in S. Giles Feld yn London.

Tenys Balles ſent in Deſpite to King Henry the V. owte of Fraunce.

King Henry the V. Shippes beyng ready at Southampton to paſſe in to Fraunce with hym, Syr Richard Erle of Cambridge, Brother to the Duke of York, the Lorde Scrope Treſorer of England, and Syr Thomas Gray of the Northe, had thought to have killid the King, and al his Bretherne, or he had paſſid the Se. And to do this Fete they had receyvid a Millyon of Gold of the French men. And this provid, they were al 3. behedid with owte the Northgate of Hampton. Pag. 701.

Hareflete beſegid ſharpely of Henry the V. and wonne it, and made the Erle of Dorſet his Unkle Capitayne of it, and made cry yn Englande to give free Inhabitation to them that wolde cum to duelle at Herflute.

The Duke of York deſirid of King Henry the Vauntwarde at the Batel of Agincourte.

Stakes made ſharpe and pight agayne the Horſemen of Fraunce.

A XI. M. and mo of Frenchmen ſlayne at the Bataile of Agingcourte. In the which were mo then a Hunderith M. agayne 7. M.

French Men of name ſlayn.

The Duke of Barre; the Duke of Alaunſon; the Duke of Barban; the Erle of Nauerne; the chief Coneſtable of Fraunce; and viii. other Erles; the Archbisſhop of Saunce. Of Barons a C. and mo. Of Knighttes, and of Men of good Aliaunce, a M. and V. C.

The good Duke of York killid at this, and the Erle of Southfolk, and a 26. Perſons mo.

Priſoners of the French Men.

The Duke of Orliaunce; the Duke of Burbon; the Erle of Vandome
Wendew; the Erle of Owe; the Erle of Richemont; and Syr Burſigaunt Mareſcal of Fraunce.

King Henry receyvid in to London with his Priſoners.

In the 3. of Henry Sigiſmund Emperor came to London.

Anone

Pag. 702. Anone after Sigiſmund cam the Duke of Holand to King Henry.

In the 4. Yere of his Reigne King Henry, going in to Fraunce, made the Duke of Bedeford Protector of England.

King Henry made the Erle of the March Capitayne on the Se.

The Toune and Caſtel of Toke deliverid to King Henry, and Syr John Kickeley was made Capitayne of it.

And there by the Erle [a] Mare had the Toun and Caſtel of Louers delyverid to hym.

Cane won by King Henry with playn Strenght.

Springes, a worthy Engliſch Man, killid at taking of Cane, and buried yn Cane Abbay by King William Conqueror.

The Duke of Clarence Manhod provid yn taking of Cane.

The Duke of Clarence was made Capitayne both of the Toune and Caſtel of Cane, and Beauvoys, and the Quarters there aboute.

Beauvoys

S. George Feſt kept in Cane Caſtel, and xv. Knightes of the Bath made there, wherof Syr Lewys Robeſart was one.

The Duke of Gloceſtre got Chereburg.

The Erle of Warwick got Dounferount.

The Erle of Marche cam from the See to Hogges in to Normandy, and there folowid hym ſtill a Pigge in ſtede of a Gide tyl he came to Cane.

Belham yeldid to King Henry; Argentoun and Coſſey.

Vernoil yeldid to King Henry.

In the v. Yere of [b] King was Syr John Oldecaſtel, that was Lorde Cobham, put in the Tour of London for Lollardy, and brake thens, and after taken by the Lorde Poys yn Wales, and ſore wounddid, and after hanggid and burnid yn S. Giles Feld yn London.

The Kinges Uncle Syr Thomas Beaufort Duke of Exceter beſegid Rone, and after the Reſidew of the Kinges Hoſt on tyl it was won.

Pag. 703. *The Names of great Men at the Siege of Rone.*

The Duke of Exceſtre; the Duke of Clarence; the Erle Mareſcal; the Erle of Urmond; the Lorde Harington; the Lorde Talebote; Syr John Cornewale; the Lorde Roos; the Lord Wylloughby; the Lord Fizhugh; Syr Wylliam Porter; the Erle of Mortayne; the Erle of Saliſbyri; Syr John Gray; Syr Philip Leeche Knight the Kinges Treaſorer, and Jenicho an Eſquyer.

Verba autoris. On the other ſide of Sayne, the Erle of Huntingdon, and

[a] *Sic.* [b] *Sic.*

my

my Maſter Neville the Erles Sunne of Weſtemoreland; Syr Umfreville Erle of Kyme; Syr Richard Erle of Arundal, and the Lord Ferrars.

The King accumpanied with the Erle of Warwick went to Cawdebek.

An Hunderith of King Henry Shippes cam, and lay at Ancre afore the Toun of Rone.

Then cam the King agayne to Rone, and to hym cam the Duke of Gloceſtre from Chereburge, and lay nerer to Rone then any of the other by XL. Roodes.

The Prior of Kilmayne cam owte of Ireland with a Bande of Men to the King to Rone.

The Siege of Rone laſtid xx. Wekes and more, and after was deliverid.

After that Rone was yeldid al the Reſidew of Normandy yeldid.

Duke John of Burgoyne ſlayne traiterufly by the French Men.

Quene Jane this Yere was arreſtid, and brought to the Caſtel of Leedes, and one Frere Randol her Confeſſor.

King Henry maried Katerine, the King of Fraunce Doughtter, at Troys in Champayne, and was made Heire and Regent of Fraunce.

In the viii. Yere of King Henry, the 22. of March the Duke of Clarence was ſlayn, and the Erles of Huntingdon and Somerſet, and other Lordes taken Priſoners for lak of Archers.

But the Duke of Clarence Body was reſcuid when the Archers cam. Pag. 704.

Henry the Kinges firſt Sunne borne in the ix. Yere of his Reyne on S. Nicolas Day at Wyndeſor. Henry Biſſhop of Wincheſter, and John Duke of Bedeford, at the Font his God Fathers, and the Duches of Holand God Mother. And Henry Chicheley Archebiſſhop of Canter: at Confirmation.

The tennith Yere King Henry and his Wife ſat crounid at Parys.

And the tennith Yere the Weder Cok of Poules Chirch in London was ſet up.

King Henry
This Yere he died at Boys Vincent by Parys.

Verba morituri Henrici 36. anno ætatis ſuæ.

" Good Lord thou knewſt that my Mynde was to reedifi
" the Waulles of Hieruſalem."

The King of Scottes emong other accumpanied the Body of King Henry to Weſtminſtre.

Quene Katerine of her Coſte layid an Image of Sylver and gilt on his Tumbe.

King Henry the 5. after his Coronation left his wonton lyving.

He perſecutid Heretiques.

He made a riche Tumbe for Richard the 2. and cauſſid Suffragies to be ordenid for hym.

King Henry caullid a Synode of Biſſhops and Abbates for amending of their il living, yn ſo much that they fering theyr Temporalites encoragid hym to War yn Fraunce to exerciſe hym that way.

He foundid the Houſe of Sion.

And the Chartuſianes of Sheene.

Henry the VI. ſcant xii. Monith olde began his Reigne, Anno D. 1422.

This Yere died Charles King of Fraunce. And the Duke of Bedeford made regent of France. And the Duke of Gloceſter Protector of England.

This Yere James Steward maried Jane the Duches Doughtter of Clarance, by her firſt Huſband the Erle of Somerſet, at S. Mary Overeys.

Erle Duglas of Scotland, ſlayne at this Batel, caullid yn Skorne the Duke of Bedeforde, John with the Leden Swerde.

This Yere the xvii. day of Auguſte the Duke of Bedford manly won the Batayl of Vernail in Perth, havyng Montacute and Talbot with hym.

Pag. 705.

In the 3. Yere of Henry the 6. the Duke of Gloceſter maried the Duches of Hollande, and went in to Henaude with her to take poſſeſſion of her Landes. But he was ſhorteley for Treaſon [a] to recoyle from Mounce, and leave his Wife behynd.

The Erles of Saliſbyri and of Southfolk, and the Lord Willoughby, and Lorde Scales, layd Siege to Mounce, and wan it, and other Tounes and Caſtelles to the Numbre of 36.

Greate Variance like to have faullen betuixt the Biſſhop of Wincheſter and the Duke of Gloceſtre at the Coronation of Henry the VI.

In the 4. Yere of his Raygne King Henry was made Knight at Leyrceſtre by the Duke of Bedford on Whitſunday.

And after King Henry made theſe Knightes, Richard Duke of York, the Sunne and Heire of the Duke of Northfolk, the Erle of Oxenford, the Erle of Weſtmoreland, the Sunne and Heir of the Erle of Northumbrelande, the Sun and Heir of the Erle of Ormonde, the Lord Roos, Syr James Boteler, the Lord Matravers, Syr Henry Gray of Tankerville, Syr Wylliam Neville Lord Faulconbrige, Syr George Neville Lord Latimer, the Lorde Welles, the Lord Barkeley, the Sunne and Heire of the Lord Talbot, Syr Rafe Gray of Werke, Syr Robert Ver, Syr Richard Gray, Syr Edmunde Hungre-

a *Adde*, ſayn.

Hungreford, Syr Robert Wyngfelde, Syr John Boteler, Syr Reynald Cobham, Syr John Paſſeley, Syr Thomas Tunſtal, Syr John Thidiok, Syr Rafe Langford, Syr William Drury, Syr William ap Thomas, Syr Richard Carbonel, Syr Richard Wideuille, Syr John Shirdlow, Syr Nicolas Blanket, Syr Rafe Ratclif, Syr Edmunde Traforde, Syr William Cheney, Syr William Babington, Syr John June, Syr Gilbert Beauchamp.

In the V. Yere of King Henry the Biſſhop of Wincheſter was made Cardinal yn our Lady Chirch at Calays.

And this Yere was the good Erle of Saliſbyri ſlayn at Orliaunce with a Gunne. And after that tyme the Engliſch Mennes Fortune went bakward.

This Yere the Duke of Northfolk was nere droune at London Bridge, ſtryking on the Piles, and divers of his men loſte. Pag. 706.

King Henry beyng vii. Yeres of Age was crounid at Weſtminſtre, and there were made 37. Knighttes.

La puſel de Dieu Capitayne for the French Men.

John Luxenburg with the Engliſch Men and Burgonions toke the puſel de Dieu at Compeine the 24. of May, and after brent at Rone.

Wylliam Maundeville, a Wever of Abingdon, and Bayly of the ſame Toune, which namid Jak Sharp of Wigemoreſland yn Wales, was taken as a Capitayne of Lollardes that entendid to make an Inſurrection, and was behedid at Abbendune.

And aboute thys tyme was King Henry corounid in Parys.

And this Yere the Souldiors of Calays, for lak of Payment of wages, reſtraynid the Wulles of the Staple there. Wherfore the Duke of Bedeford Regent cam thither, and puniſhid dyvers, behedding 4. of the principal, John Maddeley, John Lunday, Thomas Palmar, Thomas Talbot.

The Duke of Bedeford went to Teruan, or Terewin, and there, by the meanes of the Biſſhop of Turwyne, he maried the Erles Doughter of S. Paule.

Maſter Perſe, an Engliſch Clerk, taken yn Batel among the Heretiques of Praga.

The Counſel of Aras, where the Cardinal of S. Croſſe, a Romane Legate, made with the Frenche Men great Offer to the Engliſch. But they beyng refuſid by the Cardinal of England, and other greate Lordes of the ſame, the Duke of Burgoyne fel clene from the Engliſch Men to the French, and toke of the French Men Recompence for hys Father's Death.

This Yere the Duke of Burgoyn began at Liſle the Ordre of the Golden Fleſe, and made Knighttes of it. Equites aurei velleris.

The Fiſſcher Men of Fraunce uſing Calays had thought to have taken the Soldiors Bylles at the Chirche Dores of Calays, and ſo to have killid them, and taken the Toune. Pag. 707.

 But

But this Conſpiracy was open by a commune Woman.

The French Men miſſing this Pray, tooke ſone after Deps and Areflute.

The Erle of Mortayne was commaundid to kepe Calays, wither it was ſayde that the Duke of Burgoyne would cum to lay Siege.

Syr John of Ratclif was Leuetenaunt of the Toune of Calays, and the Baron of Dudele of the Caſtel.

The Duke of Burgoyne perceyving the Duke of Glocester to cum with V. C. Shippes to Calays, lefte his Siege, and like wiſe was lefte the Siege of Guiſnes.

The King of Scottes this Yere beſiegid Rokeſburg; but Syr Rafe Gray departing thens for Reſcue made the King of Scottes to recoile.

This Yere dyed Queene Cataryne, King Henry's Moder, the 2. Day of January, and was buried in owr Lady Chapel at Weſtminſter.

The xiiii. of January fel downe the Gate with a Toure on London Bridge, with 2. Arches ſtonding toward Southwark.

The Duches of Norfolk, by cauſe her Huſbande had broken to the King ons his Allegiaunce, ſhe was made Regent of hir Lorde, and al thinges of his done only yn her Name.

Quene Jane, ſumtyme wife to Henry the 4. dyed the 2. Day of July, and was caryed from Bermundeſey to Cantorbyri, and buried ther with her Huſbande.

All the Lions yn the Toure dyed this Yere.

In the xvi. Yere of King Henry the King of Scotland, that had beene xv. yeres yn Priſon yn England, was murderid yn his Chambre, and they that ſlew hym had cruel Juſtice.

Pag. 708.

Oene ap Mereduk ap Theodore cam directely of Lewelin Prince of Wales Bloode, and ſo no Man of baſe Bloode: but by Diſdaine of Henry the VI. Uncles.

This Yere one Owen, a Squyer of Wales, a Man of low Birth, wych had many Daye to fore maried ſecretely Quene Catarine, and had by her iii. Sunnes, and a Doughtter, was taken, and commaundid to Newgate to Pryſon by the Duke of Glocester, Protector of the Realme. And this Yere he brake Pryſon by meane of a Preſt a Chapeleyn of his, and after was taken agayne by the Lorde Beaumont, and brought agayne to Newgate, and after was delyverid at lenght. And one of his Sunnes was after made Erle of Richemont, and the other Erle of Penbroke, and the 3. a Monk of Weſtminſter, which Monk died ſone after.

At Bedeford on a Shire Day in the xvii. yere of King Henry the Staire of the commune Haul felle, killing xviii. Men, and hurting divers other.

In

In the 18. Yere of King Henry Syr Richarde Beauchampe, the good Erle of Warwike, dyed at Rone, beyng Luitenaunt to the King yn Normandy, and was brought to Warwike, were he lyith worſhiply yn a new Chapel on the Southſide of the Quire.

In this Yere Dame Aleonore Cobham, duches of Gloceſter, was arreſtid for certen Pointes of Treaſon layde agayne her, and after bare a Taper yn her Hand thorough Chepeſide, and committid to perpetual Priſon yn Man Iſle under the keping of Syr William Staneley.

Standeley Lorde of Manne.

Thomas Southewel a Chanon of Weſtmynſter, Mr. John Hume, Mr. Roger Bolingbroke Clerk Nigromancier, and Maryory Jurdemayne, caullid the Wiche of Eye, arreſtid for the Duches of Gloceſter Cauſe.

Necromantici.
Joannes Humus.
Rogerus Bullenbrocus.

Roger Bullingbrok was hangid at Tiburne.

John Hum had his Pardon.

This Yere the Lorde Talbot layid Siege to Depe, but prevaylid not.

This Yere the King Henry ſhould have had the Erles Doughtter of Arminak to Wyf, but the Duke of Southfolk let it, and conclu-did that the King ſhuld have Margaret the Kinges Doughter of Cicile and Hierufalem; for the which he ſhould delyver the Duchy of Aungeo, and the Erledome of Mayne the Kay of Normandy. And after this Pact King Henry never proſperid.

Syſter

Pag. 709.

Syr Edward, Syr Robart Roos, the Dene of S. Severines, Embaſſadors to the Erl of Arminak.

Arminake in Guion.

Glauci & Diomedis permutatio.

Paules Steple was ſet on Fier with Lighttening on Candilmes Even, but after quenchid by the Morow Meſſe Preſt of Bow.

This Yere the Erle of Staforde was create Duke of Bokingham, the Erle of Warwike Duke of Warwike, the Erle of Dorſet Marquis of Dorſet, and the Erle of Southfolk Marquis of Southfolk.

King Henry maried Quene Margarete at Louthewike, to the greate Loſſe of the Realme.

The Prior of Kilmayn accuſid the Erle of Urmonde of Treaſon, and they ſhould have faught in Smithfeld. But the King took up the Matier.

S. Bernardine a Gray Frerer began the Reformation of his Religion, and his Folowers were caullid Obſervantes.

In the xxv. Yere of King Henry at Byri was a Parlament, and there, yn his Logging, was arreſtid by the Vicount Bemmond

Humfredus Dux Claudiæ.

mond Coneſtable of England, whom accumpanied the Duke of Bokingham, Humfrey the Duke of Gloceſtre the Kinges Uncle and Protector of England during the Kinges Noneage.

The Duke with yn a v. or vi. Dayes after was founde deade. Sum ſayde he dyed for Sorow. Sum ſay that he was ſmoulderid betwixt 2. Fetherbeddes. Sum ſay that he had a Spitte thurſt in his Fundament. The Duke was a Noble Man, a good Clerk, and welle alway rulid the Realme to the Kinges Behofe. The treuth is, that ſuch as then rulid aboute the King, ſuppoſing that he wold have let the Deliveraunce of Aungeo and Mayne, and ſo made hym a way.

Sudovolgus cauſſa cædis Humfredus.

The Duke Humfrey biried at S. Albans.

Syr Roger Chamberlayn Knight, Midleton, Herebert, Arthure, and Richard Nedham Eſquires, Servantes to Duke Humfrey, hangid at Tiburne, and let doun quik had their Pardon ſhouid ther by the Marquis of Southfolk.

Pag. 710. Apon the deth of Duke Humfrey began much Murmur in England.

In the 27. Yere of King Henry, Treuis beyng betuixt hym and Fraunce, Syr Francys Aragonys, a Knight of the Engliſch Parte, tooke Eogiers in Normandy agayn the Treues, and here began Miſchefe, wherby the French Men gat agayn al Normandy.

Robert Gane, a Man of the Weſt Cuntery, tooke a hole Navy of Shippes of Pruſe, Flaunders, Holand, and Zeland. The which Loſſes the Stapelers were fayne to make emendis for.

Pont de Larch loſt, and Lorde Falconbridg taken Priſoner by the French Men.

The Duke of Somerſet, and Edmunde Erle of Shrewſbyri, levyng Pledges cam home in to England, and loſte Rone.

In this xxvii. Yere was the Duke of Southfolk arreſtid for a Color, and ſent to the Tour in the tyme of the Parlament, but after ſone taken owte by the King. This Parlament was firſt at Weſtminſtre. Then at the Blak Freres in London, and thens rejornid to Leiceſter, wher as the Commons deſired to [a] have and ſup . . . . the Duke of Southfolk, the Lord Say, the Biſſhop of Sareſbyri, Daniel, and divers other, for ſelling and delivering Angeo and Mayne, and killing of Duke Humfrey.

The Duke of Southfolk was jugid to exile for v. yeres to pleaſe the Commons.

The Duke goyng by Se was ſtraite taken by a Ship caullid

[a] Have had up the Duke &c. *in Extractis ex Coll. Lelandi, quæ mecum communicavit Amicus doctiſſimus* ROGERUS GALEUS *Armiger. E Caxtono debet legi,* to have Execution on the Duke &c.

the

the Nicolas, and behedid in a Boote, and the Body and the Hed ſet on Dover Sandes.

In the Yere of our Lord 1450. Syr Thomas Cryelle was overthrowen at Fermigny, and many Engliſch Men ſlayne and taken Priſoners.

Jak Cade, an Iriſch Man, naming hym ſelf Mortimer, Coſyn to the Duk of York, Capitayne of the Rebelles of Kent.

Jak Cade fled to Senok from Blakheth.

Syr Humfrey Staford Knight, and William Staford Eſquier, ſent to Senok, were booth ſlayn by Jak Cade.

Stafordes beyng ſlayne, Jak Cade cam with his Hoſt agayne Pag. 711. to Blakehethe, and after rode thorough London, ſmiting his Swerde on London Stone, and after toke the Lorde Say, Treaſorer of Englond, oute of Guilde Haul, and ſmith of his Hed at the Standarde in Chepe. And the King with his Lordes was fledde.

Jak Cade for robbing loſte the Londoners Hartes.

The Londoners ſent to the Toure for the Lorde Scales, and they and he faught agayne Jak Cade.

A general Pardon ſent to the Rebelles, and ſo they went home.

One Iden, a Squier of Kent, toke Jak Cade in a Garden in Southſax, an ther ſlew hym.

Aboute this tyme was the Biſſhop of Saliſbyri ſlayne yn the Weſte Cuntery.

The Duke of York, the Erle of Devonſhire, and the Lord Cobham cam with an Hoſt owt of Wales to Brenthelth be- Brentchethe ſide Derforde in Kent.

Treates made, that the Duke of Somerſet ſhoulde be ſet in Warde, to anſwer to the Duke of York; and ſo the Duke of York, apon Bilife of Promiſe, brake up his Hoſte, and cumming to the King founde the Duke of Somerſete nereſt aboute hym, and ſo rode the Duke of York almoſt as Priſoner in to London with the King, and had be priſonid but for fere of a Rumour of the Erle of March his Sunnes cumming.

Anno D. 1453. Quene Margaret was deliverid of Prince Edwarde.

The King made the Duke of Somerſet Capitayne of Calays.

The Duke of York, the Erle of Warwike, and the Erle of Sareſbyri gatherid an Hoſt to remeave the Duke of Somerſet from the Governaunce of the Reaulme.

The King went toward S. Albans with the Duke of Somerſet, the Duke of Bokingham, the Erle of Staford, the Erle of Northumbrelande, and after cam with his Rowte the Duke of York, and at S. Albans Toune the Duke of Somerſet, the Erle

Erle of Northumbreland, and the Lord Clifford was ſlayn.

Pag. 712. This done, tne Duke of York was made Protector of England, the Erle of Warwik Capitayne of Calays, the Erle of Sareſbyri Chauncelar of Englande, and ille Governers remevid.

The King, the Quene, and their Adherent rode to Coventre, and there aſſembling a Parlement, put the Duke of York and the aforeſaid Noble Men out of their Rule. And after cumming by Preavy Seales to Coventre were almoſte betrappid.

Aboute this tyme were Frayes in the North bytwene the Lorde Egremont, and the Erle of Northumbreland Sunne, and the Erle of Saliſbyri [a] Sones. The ſayde Lorde Egremont, whom they had taken, was condemnid yn a great Summe of Money to the ſaide Erle of Saliſbyri, and therfore committid to Priſon to Newgate in London, from whens he after brake.

In the 36. Yere S. Oſmond, ſumtime biſſhop of Sareſbyri, was canoniſid by Calixt Biſſhop of Rome.

Perſe de Breſey, Seneſhal of Normandy, and other Capitaynes cam by Night to Sanwich, and ſpoilid the Toune of a greath Richeſſe, and toke many Priſoners with them.

Reynold Pecok, Biſſhop of Chicheſtre, was abjured aboute this tyme, and his Bookes brent at Paules Croſſe.

By cauſe that the Heires of the Noble Men, that were ſlayne at S. Albanes, bare Grutche to the Duke of York, the Erle of Warwick, and Saliſbyri, an Attonement was made emong them by the King, and the Duke of York cam this tyme to London with 400. Men, and was loggid at his Place of Bainardes: the Duke of Exceſtre and Somerſet, eche of them with 400. Men: the Erle of Northumbreland, the Lord Egremont, and Lord Clifford with 1500.

The Erle of Warwik cam from Calys with 600. Men to London with redde Lyvery, embroiderid with raggid ſtaves.

Syr Geffray Boleyne, Maire of London, kepte the Cyte with 5000. Men.

The Kinges Servantes had thought to have ſlayn the Erle of Warwik about London.

The Erle of Saliſbyri, accumpanied with Syr Thomas and Bloreheth. Syr John Neville his Sunnes, wan the Feeld at Bloreheth, and ſlew the Lord Andeley, and many Gentiles of Cheſtreſhire.

Pag. 713. The Erle of Saliſbyris Sunnes were both hurte at Blorehethfeld, and after goyng homeward taken by the Quenes Mene, and brought to Cheſter.

a *Sic, cum duob. punctis ſub* s.

Anno D. 1459. & reg. Henr. 38. the Duke of York, the Erle of Warwike, and Saliſbyri, ſeyng all thinges to be rulid by the Queene, and the Noble Men deſpiſid, and ſtanding yn Jeopardy of Life, gatherid an Hoſte, and cam to Ludlo, to the which the Erle of Warwick reſortid from Calays, and one Andrew Trollope, a ſtoute Warrior, with hym, yn whom he much truſtid.

Andrew Trollop and the old Soldiours of Calais left the Duke of York, and the Erle of Warwik, and went to the Kinges Campe.

Then fledde the Duke of York with his ſecond Sunne by Wales into Ireland, and the Erles of Saliſbyri, and the Erle of March, in to Devonſhire, and ther one Dencham, an Eſquier, gat them a Ship for a 220. Nobles, and thens he ſailid into Garneſey, and after was receivid in to the Caſtel of Calays.

Dux Ebor: fugit in Hiberniam. Comites Verovicanus, Severianus, & Marchianus Caletum confugiunt.

Then the King enterid Ludlo Toune and Caſtelle, and diſpoilid them. And taking the Duches of York with her Childerne ſent her to my Lady of Bokingham her Siſter, where ſhe was kept many dayes.

The King ordeynid the Duke of Somerſete Capitayne of Calays.

The Duke of Somerſete finding Calays poſſeſſid by the Erle of Warwike, went to Guiſnes, and thens made Skirmouchis with his Men.

Denham went ſodenly from Calays by the Erle of Warwikes deviſe to Sandwich, and toke the Toune, and there yn the Lorde Rivers, and Lorde Scales his Sunne, and toke many Shippes yn the Haven, and brought them al to Calays.

The Erle of Warwike ſaylid into Ireland to ſpeke with the Duke of York.

The Duke of Exceſter, Admiral of England, beyng in a great Ship, the Grace de Dieu, met with the Erle of Warwike, but miſtruſting his owne Men, durſt not ſet on hym, but let hym paſſe from Ireland to Calays agayne.

The King ordenid Mountford with a Garniſon to kepe Sandewyche. But Denham cumming from Calays thither, toke Mountefort, and cariyng hym to Riſebank, there ſmitte of his Hed.

Pag. 714.

The Erles of March, Warwick, and Saliſbyri cam from Calays to Dovar, and ſo to London and Northampton, and there faute with owte the Toun, where the Duke of Bokingham, the Erle of Shrobbeſbyri, the Vicount Beaumont, the Lorde Egremont were ſlayn, and many Knighttes and Squyers with other, and the King taken Priſoner.

Northampton feld.

Strayte was a Parlament aſſembelid at Weſtminſter, and

there the Duke of York toke the Kinges Place, and put yn his Title to the Croun, and it was adjugid to hym. So that King Henry ſhould kepe the Croune during the Tyme of his Life. And if King Henry brake this Ordre, that then he ſhould be depoſid.

At this Parlament in the Commons Houſe, that was kept in the Frater of Weſtminſtre, the Corone in the Roſe fal doune among them, and was taken loco prodigii.

This while the Quene with the Prince was yn the North, and not agreyng to theſe Thinges, it was ordenid that the Duke of York ſhould go Northward, and ſubdew the Quene, And yn Chriſtimes Weke they mette by Wakefeld, and there was ſlayne the Duke of York, the Erle of Rutheland his ſecond Sunne, Syr Thomas Neville. The Erle of Saliſbyri was taken, and John Harow of London, Capitayne of Foote Men, and Hanſunne of Hulle, the which were behedid at Pontfracte.

The Erle of March beyng yn Shrobbeſbyri deſirid Help to advenge his Fathers Deth, and goyng into Wales had at Candelmas after Victory at Mortimers Croſſe agayne the Erle of Penbrok of Wilſhire.

Mortimers Croſs.

The Duke of Northfolk, the Erle of Warwik, and his Brother Archebisſhop of York, having the King with them, faught with the Quene and Prince at S. Albans, and loſt the Felde, And the King taken owt of theyr Cuſtody, and they fledde.

Pag. 715.

Anone after the Erle of Marche and Warwike mette with [a] they Bandes on Coteſholde.

The King and Quene hering of this cauſſid [b] the" Lorde Boneville, and Syr Thomas Cryel, which were taken on the Yorney done on Shroſteuſday, to be behedid, and fled from S. Albanes Northwarde.

The Duches of York, hering of the Loſſe of the Feeld at S. Albane, fled to Utrecte over the Se with her 2. yong Sunnes George and Richard.

Edwarde Erle of March, by cauſe King Henry had broken Convenauntes, was made King at Weſtminſter anno D. 1459.

And ſtrayte King Edwarde rode Northward, and at Towton, not far from York, on Palmes Sunday advengid his Fathers Deth, and wan the Feld, where were ſlayn xx. M. People on both Parties. The Erle of Northumbreland, the Lorde Clifford, Syr John Nevel the Erle of Weſtmerlandes Brother, and Andrew Trollop were killid at this tyme.

[1461. ult. H.6.1.E.4.]

a Sic. b Hæc vox bis occurrit.

King

King Henry, the Prince, the Queene, the Duke of Somerſet, Henry Duke of Exceſtre, the Lord Roos, Syr John Forteſcue chief Juge of England, and Tailboys Erle of Kyme, beyng at York, and hering of this, fled firſt to Newcaſtelle, and then to Berwike, delyvering it to the Scottes.

Erle of Devinſhir
Courteney aboute this tyme was taken, and behedid at York.

Finiſhid and endid after the Copy of Caxton then yn Weſtmynſtre.

Extractes owt of an other Cronique folouing.

Edward at his Coronation creatid his Brother George Duke of Clarance, and Richard the younger Duke of Gloceſter; the Lord Montacute, the Erle of Warwikes Brother, the Erle of Northumbreland, William Stafford Eſquier Lord Staford of Southwike, Syr Herbart Lord Herbart, and after Erle of Penbroke, and the ſaide Lorde Staford Erle of Devonſhire, the Lord Gray of Ruthine Erle of Kent, the Lorde Bourchier Erle of Eſſex, the Lord John of Bokingham Erle of Wyleſhire, Syr Thomas Blunt Knight the Lord Montjoye, Syr John Haward Lord Haward, Willyam Haſtinges Lord Haſtinges and greate Chambrelayn, and the Lorde Ryvers, Denham Eſquyer Lorde Deneham, and Worthy as is afore ſhewid. Pag. 716.

Thomas Blunte made Lord Montejoy.

Wylliam Haſtinges made Lorde Haſtinges.

King Henry, and al that fled with hym yn to Scotland, atteintid by Parlament.

Henry, the Duke of Exceſtre, and the Duke of Somerſete, and other Lordes that fled, had kepte Alnewike, Banborow, Dunſtanburgh, Werkworth, and mannid and intailid them.

Syr Peers le Braſile, the great Warriour of Normandy, cam to help Quene Margaret with French Men, and xx. M. Scottes, and to remeve Kinge Edwardes Men from Alnewik Sige, and the Reſidew of other Caſtelles ther. By this meane both Edwardes Men were aferde of the Scottes, as recoiling from the Siege; and the Scottes aferd of Edwardes Men leſt they had recoylid to bring them to a Trap. And Henry's Men, iſſuyng owte of to much Boldnes, gave Edwardes Men Oportunite to enter into the Caſtel.

Henry Duke of Somerſet delyverid Bamburgh to King Edward by Apoyntement, and ſo he cam yn to King Edwardes Grace: which grauntid hym a M. Markes by Yere, wher of he was not payde.

Thus Edwarde poſſeſſid al England and Wales, ſave Harlake that Syr Richarde Tunſtal kept, but after gotten by the Lord Herbert.

 The

The 4. Yere of King Edwarde the Erle of Warwike was ſent in to Fraunce to conclude a Mariage with the French Kinges [a] Siſter [Doughter] for King Edward, and ſo he did. But yn the meane while King Edwarde maried Eliſabeth Gray, Wife ſumtyme to Syr John Gray, ſlayne at Yorke Feld [Towton] on King Henry's Party. This Eliſabeth was Doughtter to the Lord Ryvers.

Pag. 717. After this Wedding the Erle of Warwik and the King Edward never lovid together.

King Edward toke the Cancellarſhip from the Bisſhop of Exceſter, Brother to the Erle of Warwike, and gave it to the Bisſhop of Bath.

In this 4. Yere of Edward, in the Monith of May, the Duke of Somerſet, the Lord Roos, the Lord Molynes, Talbois Erle of Kime, Syr Philip Wenteworth, Syr Thomas Fynderne, gatherid an Hoſte in the North Cuntre. And Syr John Nevil, Erle then of Northumbreland, with x. M. Men cam apon them, whom the Commons forſakid, and then the Capitaynes were taken and behedid.

Nevile Erle of Northumbreland. It was a litle while.

King Edward ferid then the Lord Montacute, the Erle of Warwikes Brother, whom he had made Erle of Northumbrelande, and ſo privelу cauſid Men of the Countery to deſire the rightful Heyre Percy, Sun to Henry that was ſlayne at York Felde: and ſo Percy was reſtorid, and made Montacute a Marquis, and his Sunne Duke of Bedforde, which ſhould wedde the Kinges eldeſt Doughtter, which by Poſſibilite ſhould be King of Englande.

Marquiſe Monteacute

In anno D. 1464. King Henry was taken yn Cletherwoode, byſide Bungerley Hippingſtones in Lancaſtreſhyre, by Thomas Talbot, Sunne and Heire to Syr Edmunde Talbot of Basſhal, and John Talbot his Coſyn of Colebry, which deceivid hym beyng at his Dyner at Wadington Haul, and brought hym to London with his Legges bounde to the Stiroppes.

In the v. Yere of King Edwarde the Yerle of Oxford, and the Lord Albery his Sunne, and Syr Thomas Todnam Knight, were jugid by the Erle of Wiceſter, and behedid at Tour Hille.

In the vi. Yere was the Lord Hungreford behedid at Saliſbyri.

And this Yere was Syr Thomas Hungreford Knight, Sunne

[a] *Sic in MS. cum nota inductionis, & cum voce* Doughter *ſupra lin. ſcripta.*

to

to the Lorde Hungreford, and Henry Curteney of right Erle of Devenſhire, behedid at Saliſbyri. Lorde Staforde of Southwike procurid Curteneis Deeth to be made Erle of Devonſhir, and was.

In the ix. Yere the Duke of Clarance went to Calays, and there weddid the Erle of Warwikes Doughtter by the Archebisſhop of York, the Erle of Warwikes Brother. Pag. 718.

Syr William Conyers Knight caullid hymſelf Robyn of Rydeſdale, and gatherid an Hoſt of xx. M. Men yn the North.

The Lorde Herbert Erle of Penbroke cam with 18. thouſand Walſch Men, and Lord Stafoɹde of Southwike, newly made Erle of Devonſhire, cam with ſyx M. Men agayne Robyn of Rydeſdale.

The Erle of Devonſhir faulling at Debate with the Erle of Penbrok for Logging lefte hym, and Robyn of Rydeſdale mette with the Erle of Penbroke, and ſlew 2. M. Walſch Men aboute Banbyri, and toke the Erle of Penbroke and hys Brother. And thes Men of Name ſlayne of the Walſch Party, Syr Roger Vahan Knight, Henry ap Morgan Sun and Heire, Thomas ap Richard Vahan Squier, William Herebert of Breknok Eſquier, Watkin Thomas Sun to Roger Vahan, Juan ap John ap Meridik, Dany ap Jankin ap Limerik, Har-
f
ridon ap Pikton, John Done of Kidwelly, Riſe ap Margan ap
rard
Ulſton, Jankin Perot ap Scottes burg, John Eneand of Penbrokeſhire, John Courtor of Herford. And of the Northen Men of Name were ſlain Syr Henry Latimer Sun and Heyre to the Lorde Latimer, Syr Roger Pigot Knight, Jamys Coniers Sun and Heire to Syr John Coniers Knight, Oliver Andeley Eſquier, Thomas Wakes Sun and Heire to William Mallery Eſquier.

Heggekote Felde by Banbyri the 26. Day of July.

Aboute this tyme was the Lord Ryvers taken, and one of his Sunnes, yn the Foreſt of Dene, and brought to Northampton, and with them Herebert Erle of Penbroke, and Richard Herebert his Brother, and al 4. behedid at Northampton by the Commaundement of the Duke of Clarence and the Erle of Warwike. And Thomas Herebert was ſlayn at Brightſtow.

Staford, late made Erle of Devonſhire, was by the Commons taken at Brige Water, and behedid.

King Edward taken by a Trayne at Uluay Village by ſide Northampton by the Bisſhop of York, and after brought to Warwike Caſtel, and thens to York, wher, be fair Wordes and Promiſes, he eſcapid owt of the Bisſhops Hand, and cam to London. Pag. 719.

The

The ſame Yere the 29. of Septembre Humfrey Neville Knight, and Charles his Brother were taken by the Erle of Warwike, and behedid at York, the King beyng preſent.

Lincolnſhir Feeld, alias Hornefeld. ThomasDelalande.

In the x. Yere of King Edwarde in Marche Monith, the Lorde Willoughby, the Lorde Welles his Sunne, Syr Thomas Delalande Knight, Syr Thomas Dymmok Knight the King Champion, drafe out of Lincolnſhire Syr Thomas Burg, a Knight of the Kinges Houſe, pullid doune his Place, and toke al his Goodes, and Cataylles, and gatherid a 30. Thouſand of the Commons, and cryed, "King Henry." The Duke of Clarence, and the Erle of Warwike were cauſe of this, as they were of Banbyri Feld. The King Edwarde gave Lord Willoughby his Pardon, and ſent for hym, and havyng hym in Cuſtodye commaundid him, payne of Deth, to cauſe the Lincolnſhir Men to ley doune theyr Hoſt, and ſo he writ: but yn vayn. Wherapon Lord Willoughbys Hed was ſmit of. And King Edward ſet on the Lincolnſhir Men, and ſparkelid them with his Ordinaunce, and ſlew many of the Commons.

The Lorde Welles, Syr Thomas Delaland, and Syr Thomas Dymmok were taken, and behedid. Then the Duke of Clarence and the Erle of Warwick ſledde to the See ſide, and and thens ſaylid to Southampton, wher they had thought to have had the Trinite, a greate Ship of the Erles of Warwike, but the Lorde Scales, the Quenes Brother, ther faught with them, and they fled to Fraunce.

¶ Tipetote Erle of Wiceſtre. Inter quos Clapham.

Then cam King Edward to Hampton, and cauſid the Erle of Wiceſtre to ſit yn Jugement of certen Gentilmen, taken at the Skirmouch of Southampton, wher the Erle cauſid the Bodyes of certen condemnid Men, after they wer hangid, to be thruſte thorough the Fundament up to the Hed with Stakes. For the which Cruelte he fel yn Indignation of the Common People.

Pag. 720.

Crudelitas Tipetoti.

A Mariage was made betwixte Prince Edwarde, Henry the VI. and Quene Margaretes Sun, and a nother Doughtter of the Erle of Warwikes. And at this Mariage yn Fraunce it was concludid, that King Henry ſhould reigne agayne, and Prince Edwarde and his Heires after hym, and, for lak of Heyres of the King Henry, and Prince Edwarde, that George Duke of Clarence, and his Heires, ſhould enjoy the Croune. And at this Mariage and Lege it was agreed, that Henry Duke of Exceſtre, Edmunde Duke of Somerſet, Brother to Henry that was ſlayn at Hexham Feld, and that Courteney Erle of Devonſhir, and al other Knightes and Eſquiers that were attaintid for taking King Henrys Part, ſhould repoſſeſſe their Landes.

This

This x. Yere of Edwarde the Duke of Clarence, and Erle of Warwike, aboute Michelmes, landid in the Weſt Cuntery, and gatherid People.

This tyme Marquis Montacute had gatherid a vi. M. Men yn King Edwardes Name, and cumming nere King Edward, told them how Edwarde had ſervid hym, firſt making hym Erle of Northumbreland, and after-gyving it to Percy, and after making hym Marquis Montacute, gyving hym a Pyes Neſt to maintein it with al. Wherfor he ſignified, that he wold take the Erle of Warwik his Brothers Part. King Edwarde hering of this, went to Lynne with the Lorde Haſtinges his Chamberlayne, the Lord Say, and other Knighttes, and went to the Duke of Burgoyne his Brother yn Law.

In the Monith of Octobre anno D. 1470. the Biſhop of Wincheſter, the Duke of Claraunce, and the Erle of Warwike took King Henry, that was right courſely kept, owte of the Toure of London, and bringging to Weſtminſtre, reſtorid hym to his Kingly Dignite. Yet had the People much hatid afore King Henry for the Death of Humfrey Duke of Gloceſter, and the poyſening of John Holande Duke of Exceſter. But il Officers did this whom Innocent Henry did truſte. Pag. 721.

King Henry xxvi. of Novembre aſſemblid at Parlament, to the which cam from beyond the Se thes Men: Henry Duke of Exceſter, Edmunde Duke of Somerſet, Lorde John of Somerſet, his Brother Erle of Ormond, Jaſpar Erle of Penbroke, the Erle of Richemont, and many other Gentilmen.

At this Parlament was arreſtid the Erle of Wiceſtre, and jugid by Syr John Vere Erle of Oxford to Deth, and was behedid at Tour Hille, and was buried at the Blake Freres of London. This tyme fledde Quene Elizabeth owt of the Toure of London with her Childern to Weſtminſtre, and there was brought a bedde of Prince Edwarde. Tipetotus ſecuri percuſſus.

In the XLIX. Yere of King Henry the VI. cam King Edward with the Lord Haſtinges, the Lord Say, and ix. C. Engliſch Men, and iii. C. Fleminges with hange Gunnes, and wold have landid in Eſſax, and there the Erle of Oxfordes Brother put hym of. And after he landid ſore wether beten yn Ravenſpurge in Yorkſhire. And ther roſe on hym Holdrenes Men [a] whos Syr John Weſterdale a Preſte after caſte into the Mareſchal Se at London. And as Edward paſſid the Countery he ſheuid the Erle of Northumbrelandes Lettre and Seale that ſent for hym, ſaying ſtil, that he cam to clayme no Title of the Croune, but only his Dukedom of York: nor wold not have done afore, but at the exciting of the Erle of Warwik, and cryed yn every Place, "King Henry and "Prince

[a] Sic.

" Prince Edwarde", wering an Oſtriche Fether, Prince Edwardes Livery.

Pag. 722. After that Edward cam to Notingham, Syr William of Standeley brought hym a 400. Men. And Syr William Norres, and divers of the Lordes Haſtinges Tenantes, brought hym Men, ſo that he was then a 4. M. Men, or mo.

Then Edward marchid toward Leirceſter, where the Erle of Warwike and Marquis Monteacute had a 4. M. Men or mo, and offerid to fight with them. And there the Erle of Warwik had faught with hym, but that he had receyvid a Lettre from the Duke of Clarance that he ſhould not fight on til he cam.

So the Erle of Warwik kept Leirceſter ſtil, and ſufferid Edward to marche toward London.

A litle oute of Warwik the Duke of Claraunce met King Edward with 7. M. Men; and there they agreyd. And al the Promiſes that the Duke of Claraunce made in Fraunce were clene broken.

And Edwarde having preavy Intelligence in London enterid by Urſewike the Recorders Conſent and other Mennes yn to the Bisſhops Palays of London by a Poſterne, and there toke King Henry, and the Archebisſhop of Yorke, and ſent them booth to warde on Maunday Thurſday. The Archebisſhop of Cantorbyri, the Erle of Eſſax, the Lorde Bernes holp King Eduard at London.

The Erle of Warwik, the Duke of Exceſter, the Marquis Montacute, and the Erle of Oxford, with many Knighttes, were cumming with their Hoſt toward Barnet.

Edward hard of this toke King Henry with hym, and preoccupatid the Toune of Barnet, and that Night the Erle of Warwik and his remaynid on the Playne with oute the Toune, and ſhotte Gunnes al Night one at the other. And on the xiiii. Day of Aprille then being Eſter Day they faught in a thik Miſt from iiii. of Clok in the Morning til x. And diverſe tymes the Erle of Warwikes Men ſuppoſid that they had had the Victory of the Feld.

Pag. 723. It happenid that the Erle of Oxfords Men had a Starre with Streames booth before and behind on their Lyverys.

And King Edwardes Men had the Sunne with Streames on theyr Lyvery.

The Erle of Warwikes Men, by reaſon of the Miſte, not welle diſcerning the Bages ſo like, ſhot at the Erle of Oxfordes Men that wer on theyr oune Party. And then the Erle of Oxford and his Men cryid, " Treaſon", and fledde from the Feld with viii. C. Men.

The

The Marquis Montacute was privelyagreid with King Edwarde, and had gotten on King Eduardes Lyvery. One of the Erle of Warwike his Brother ſervant eſpying this, fel apon hym, and killid hym.

Then the Erle of Warwik ſeyng this, lept on a Horſe to fly, and cumming to a Woode, wher was no Paſſage, one of King Edwardes Men cam to hym, and killid hym, and diſpoilid hym, leving hym nakid.

Syr William Tyrel Knight was killid on the Erle of Warwikes Parte.

The Duke of Exceſtre faughte manly, and was deſpoilid, wounddid, and lefte for dede fro 7. yn the Morning to 4. of the Clok at After none. And than was he brough to a Servantes Houſe therby of his caullid Rutheland, and had a Leeche, and after was conveiyd yn to Weſtminſtre to Sanctuary.

The Lorde Crumwel, Sun and Heire to the Erle of Eſſax, the Lorde Barnes Sun and Heyre, the Lorde Say were ſlayn on King Edwardes Party. Lorde Crumwelle Sun to the Erle of Eſſax.

There were ſlayn on booth Parties to the Numbre of a 4000.

The Erle of Warwikes and his Brother Montacutes Bodies were layid nakid in S. Paulis Chirch at London to be ſeene.

King Henry was brought to the Toure agayne.

At this tyme had Quene Margarete and Prince Edward lyen on the See a xvii. Dayes, lette with foule Wether and contrary Winde. And on Eſter Day of Even they landid with the French Navy at Weymuth, and ſo to Exceſter. Pag. 724.
to Waymuth
Thither cam to them Edmunde Duke of Somerſet, the Lorde
Uncle
hys [a] * Brother, Brother to Henry Duke of Somerſete ſlayne at Exham, and Curteney Erle of Devonſhire, and many other.

Prince Eduarde and his Hoſte cam to Twekeſbyri, and pittechid his Feeld by Severne.

In the Yere of our Lord 1471. and the xi. Yere of King Eduarde, Edwarde King faute with Prince Edward, Henry the VI. Sunne, at Twekeſbyri the 4. of May, and King Edwarde wan the Felde.

Edmunde Duke of Somerſet and Syr Hugh Curteney ſledde from Prince Edwarde, and ſore wekenid his Feelde, ye and utterly loſt it.

[a] *Sic, cum aſteriſco, & voce* Uncle *ſupra lin.*

Prince Eduarde and the Duke of Claraunce had maried the Erle of Warwikes Doughtters.

There was ſlayn Prince Edwarde, crying on the Duke of Clarence his Brother in Law for Help. There was ſlayne alſo Curteney Erle of Devonſhir, the Lord John of Somerſet, the Lorde Wennelok, Syr Edmunde Hamdene, Syr Robert Whitingham, Syr William Vaus, Syr Nicolas Hervy, Syr John Delvis, Syr William Feelding, Syr Thomas Fizhenry, Syr John Leukenor.

Theſe were firſt pardonid by King Eduarde, agaynſt home, entering a Chirch with hys Swerd drawen yn Twekeſbyri, a Preſt brought the Sacrament agaynſt hym, and wold not let hym entre until he had grauntid his Pardon to theſe that folow:

The Duke of Somerſet, the Lorde of S. Johns, Syr Humfre Audeley, Syr Gerviſe of Clifton, Syr Wiliam Gremeby, Syr William Cary, Syr Thomas Treſham, Syr William Neuburgh Knighttes, Henry Treſham, Walter Curteney, John Florey, Lewys Miles, Robert Jakſon, James Gower, James Delvis, Sun and Heire to Syr John Delvis.

Al theſe where they mought have eſcapid taryid in the Chirch, truſting the Kinges Perdon, from Saturday to Munday yn the Morning, when they were taken out and byhedid.

Pag. 725. After the Feeld of Twekeſbyri Quene Margarete, Prince Edwardes Wife the ſeconde Doughtter to the Erle of Warwike, the Countes of Devonſhire Dame Catarine Vaus, were taken. And theſe Men of Name were taken, and not ſlayn, Syr John Forteſcue, Syr John Sainctelow, Syr Henry Roos, Thomas Ormond, Doctor Makerel, Eduard Fulforde, John Parker, John Baſſet, John Walleys, John Throgmerton.

Aboute this tyme Syr Water Wrottile and Syr Geffrey Gates, Knightees of the Erle of Warwikes, wer Governors of the Toune of Calays, and ſent Syr George Brooke, Knight, owte of Calays with 300. Souldiours to Thomas Baſtard Faulconbridge, Capitayne of the Erle of Warwikes Navy, to rayſe the Countery of Kent, and to go to London, and take King Henry oute of the Toure of London, and to kil King Edwarde.

So Falconbridge cam to Cantorbyri, and reiſid al Kent, and cam to London the v. Day of May, and there the Maire, the Aldremen, and the Lorde Scales kept them owte.

Wherfore Falconbridge ſhot his Ordinaunce at the Cyte, and brent aboute London Bridge and at Algate.

Wherapon the Commons of London toke great Diſpleaſure: els they had let yn Falconbridge, and the Kentiſchmen, ſpite of the Rulars of the Cyte.

Falconbridge went from London ſtrayte to Kingſton apon Tamiſe,

Tamiſe, to go Weſtwarde, and to perſecute and take King Edwarde. And that was likely. For King Edward Hoſte was ſparkelid. And Falconbridge had 200. fightting Menne wel harneſyd. But the Lorde Scales, with fair Wordes, found meanes, with Nicolas Faunte Mayre of Cantorbyri, that he cauſid Falconbridge to returne to Blakeheth yn Kent, where, in the Night, he ſtale from the Hoſte with 600. Horſe Men to Rocheſter, and ſo to Sandwich, wher he abode the Kinges Cumming: the which was to the Confuſion of hym and his. For not long after was Falconbridge behedid by the Duke of Gloceſtre yn Yorkſhire, not withſtanding that he had his Pardon. Pag. 726.

A none after cam King Edward to London with a 3000. Men. And the ſame Night beyng the 21. Day of May and Tueſday at Night, betwixt a xi. and xii. of the Clok, was King Henry, being Priſoner yn the Tourre, put to Deth: the Duke of Gloceſtre, and dyverſe other, beyng there that Night. And on the Morow he was brought to S. Paulis Chirch in London in a Cophyn, and there lay open facid, and bledde, and thens caryid to the Blake Frerers in London, and ther bled. And thens to Chirteſay Abbay yn a Bote, and there was byried in our Lady Chapel.

At this cumming to London King Edwarde made theſe Knighttes of Aldermen: Syr John Stokton, Syr Rafe Verney, Syr Richard Lee, Syr John Young, Syr William Taylor, Syr George Ireland, Syr John Stoker, Syr Mattheu Philip, Syr William Hampton, Syr Thomas Stalbroke, Syr John Croſby, Syr Thomas Urſewike Recorder of London.

King Edwarde went to Canterbyri. And there was Nicolas Faunte the Mayre, and many other executed. King Edwarde went thens to Sandwiche, and toke Falconbrige thens with hym. And the Lorde Denham, and Syr John Fog, and other were left yn Kent to ſitte on Jugement of the Rebelles, wher of were a great Numbre puniſhid by the Purſe.

In this xi. Yere of King Edwarde was a Blaſing Starre ſeene.

In the xiii. of King Edwarde there was a great hote Somer, booth for Men and Beſtes, by the which there was [a] greate of Menne and Women, ſo that yn the Feeld, yn Harveſt tyme, Men fille doune ſodaynly, and univerſally Fevers, Axes, and the blody Flix in diverſe Partes of Englande.

Wemer Water rennith at a Place caullid Mark Yate, a vii. Miles from S. Albanes. Wemer flu: Pag. 727.

Nayleburne Water beſide Canterbyri.

nomen loci

The Water of Hungrevale a vii. Miles a this ſide Dudeley Caſtel.

[a] *Sic.*

There

Fons ſuperſtitioſus. There is a Pytte yn Kent, in Langeley Parke, agayne any Bataile it wyl be drye. If there be no Batel toward it wyl be ful of Water, be the Wether never ſo dry.

Georgius Bellocampanus frater comitis Verovicani. In this xiii. Yere of King Edwarde George Archebiſſhop of Yorke was with the King at Wyndeſor, and huntid; and there the King promiſid the Biſſhop to cum to the Moore, (the which the Archebiſſhop had purchaſid, and buildid [a] commodiuſly") to hunte and make mery with hym. Wherapon the Biſſhop made great Proviſion for the King, and ſent for much Plate that he had hyd at the tyme of Barnet and Twekeſbyri Feeldes, and boroued beſide much of Men of his Acquaintaunce. And apon this the King ſent for the Biſſhop to cum to Windeſore, and there he was arreſtid of Treaſon that he ſhould help the Erle of Oxenforde, and ſo was put in Warde, and after ſent Priſoner to Calays, and to Hammes. And ſtraight Syr William Parre Knight, and Thomas Vahan Eſquier, and other were ſent to the Moore to ſeaſe al his Goodes for the Kinge that cam there to the Summe of xx. M. li. And at this tyme the King brake the Biſſhops Mitre that had many and riche ſtones, and made thereof a Corone for hym ſelf.

And King Edwarde gave much of the Biſſhops Jewelles and Plate to Prince Edwarde his Sunne.

This Biſſhop had be Chauncelar of England, and gotten his Good covetuſly. And was doble (as Men ſuppoſe) to King Henry, and kept hym at London, wher he woold have beene at Weſtminſtre. He had Lettres of King Eduard to kepe King Henry out of Sanctuary; and he had his Charter ſent hym, wher if he had beene a trew Man King Eduard had not cum in to London afore Barnet Feelde.

Pag. 728. Alſo yn the xiii. Yere of King Edwarde Syr John Veere, Erle of Oxenforde, (that with drew hym from Barnet Felde, and rode from thens in to Scotlande, and after ſaylid yn to Fraunce, and after yn the ſame Yere had gotten much Goode on the See,) cam yn to the Weſte Cuntery, and, with a ſubtile Poynte, gat and enterid S. Michael Mounte with 397. Menne, the laſte Day of Septembre. And divers tymes deſcending with ſum of his from the Mount had good Cheere of Men of the Cuntery there. Then was Bodrigan, Ruler of Cornewalle, commaundid by King Edwarde to beſiege the Mounte, and ſo he did: but ſo favorably, that he ſufferid the Erle of Oxenforde to revitaille the Mounte. Then was Forteſcue ſent thither to kepe the Siege. And yn the meane while King Edwarde ſent Pardones to the Erles Men, and ſo

[a] Commanding *pro* commodiuſly *in Excerptis Galeanis. Vox nempe oculos pene fugit.*

long practiſid with them, that at the laſte if the Erle had not ſubmitted hym ſelf to King Eduarde he had be taken Priſoner of his owne Menne.

And ſo Forteſcue enterid the Monte the 15. Day of February, in the which was Vitaile inough tyl Midſomer after.

The Erle of Oxenforde, the Lorde Bemonde, too Brothers of the ſaide Erle, and Thomas Clifforde were brought as Priſoner to the Kinge.

Pag. 729, 730, 731, 732. vacant.

Notable Thinges tranſlatid in to Engliſch by John Leylande oute of a Booke, caullid Scala Chronica, the which a certein Engliſch Man (taken yn Werre Priſoner, and brought to Edingeburgh yn Scotland) did tranſlate owte of Frenche Ryme yn to Frenche Proſe. Pag. 733. Scalæ Chronicon.

Ex Prologo.

The Name of the Writer is obſcurely lefte in the Prologe to be curiuſly ſoute oute by Numbres and conferring of Lettres.

Gualter Archidiacon (Oxenford) of Exceſtre did tranſlate the Hiſtorie of Brute owt of Walſch yn to Latine.

The Vicar of Tillemouth did write an Hiſtorie, thus intitulid, Hiſtoria aurea, wherin is much to be ſeene of Kinge William Conquerors Cumming yn to Englande.

Thomas Otterburne (a Maſter in Divinite, and of the Religion of the Freres Minores) did write an Hiſtorie of Englande.

I geſſe, that one of the Greys of Northumbreland was Autor of it by the Imagination of the Dreame that he ſhowith of a Ladder yn the Prologe.

The Grayes give a Lader yn their Armes.

[The Coate is Barry of 6. Arg. & Azure, a Bend Gobony, Or and Gueules.]

¶ Vicar of Tillemuth.

The Bookes of the Geſtes of Lindisfarne, Cheſter, and Derham make much mention de hiſtoria aurea Joannis Eboracenſis. Therfore loke wither they be both one or no.

¶ Thomas Otterburn Hiſtoriographer.

The Chronicle beginnith a creatione mundi, and ſo to the Grekes and Romaines to bring it to Brutus.

Owt of the firſte Booke.

The Britons foughte with the Saxons yn Vortimers (Vortigers Sunnes) tyme iiii. ſundry tymes. Firſte by the water of Derwente.

The ſeconde tyme at Teforde in Lindeſey, wher Raengeieres and Hors mette to gither.

Wherefore Vortimer cauſid the Forteres of Horne Caſtel to be beten doune, and [a] nerver ſins was [b] refortied: the which Caſtel was firſte enſtrenghthid by Hors, Hengiſtus Brother &c. Horne Caſtelle in Lindeſey.

[a] Sic. [b] Sic.

William

Prophetiers. William Baneſtre. Thomas Erceldoun. William Baneſtre and Thomas Erceldoune, whos wordes were ſpoken yn Figure, as were the Propheties of Merline.

Gorloius Erle of Cornewalle in King Uthers tyme.

Sum Chroniques ſay that Uther vanquisſhid Otta and Oza at Wyndegate by Coquet Ryver.

Pag. 734. Tintagoil et Duvilioc Caſtelles kepte in Cornewaile of the Counte ther of agayne Uther.

The Counte of Cornewalle killid by Uthers Men at Duvilioc Caſtel taken by force.

Uther had Tintagoil Caſtel deliverid on to hym, and maried Igerne the Counte of Cornewalles Wife.

Arthure was crouned at Wyncheſtre.

Arthure faughte with Colgryne by the water of Duglas now caullid Done.

Arthure chaſid Cheldrik in to a greate Woode by Barlinges.

Alcluit in Scotland. Arthure lefte Hoël of Litle Britaine his Nephew ſike at Alcluit in Scotland.

Loth maried Arthures Siſter. Arthure gave to Loth, Anguiſel, and Urien (the 3. Sunnes of Kahu) more Landes than their Auncetors had. He gave to Anguiſel Scotland, to Urien Murref, to Loth Lownes and his eldeſt Siſter of whom he engenderid Gawin and Mordrede.

Arthure maried Genouer, Coſin to Cador of Cornewail, and Doughter to the King of Briſcay.

Anguſel of Scotland and Gawin killid at Dovar in the Batel agayne Mordrede.

Geneur made her ſelf a Nunne at Cairleon.

¶ Mordred fled from Wincheſtre to Porcheſter, and ſo went by Ship to Cornewalle.

¶ Arthure taried at Dovar wils Anguſel, Gawin, and Cador were buried.

Mordred taried the cumming of Arthure by the Water of Tamar, wher Hywain (to whom Arthure had gyven Scotland after the Deth of Anguſel as next Heire) did kille Mordrede, in the which Bataile Arthure was after deadely woundid, and cam to Avalon with Hiwayne.

Pag. 735. A hole Chapitre ſpeking agayne them that beleve not Arthure to have beene King of Britaine, bicauſe that Bede ſpekith nothing of hym. And emong other thing theſe be ſum of the Reaſons that he allegith that Bede did not ſpeke of Arthure:

Peraventure he countid hym not emong Kinges, becauſe he was begotten in Adultery.

Or by cauſe the thinges that were writen of Arthure were greater then [a] Bene could wel beleve.

Or that Bede paſſid not to magnifie any Briton, wherby the

[a] *Sic.*

the Saxons Glory might be defacid, or a thinge impertinent to his Bokes de geſtis Anglorum.

Or that moſt lykelihod was that Bede had very ſmaul Knowlege of Britons Geſtes, whos Bookes were loſſid, burnid and many caried owt of Britaine, wherby Knowlege might have ryſen to hym. And Stoneheng, ſo notable a thing erect by the Britannes, is nothing ſpoken of Bede, and a great many thinges beſide.

Sum ſay that Mordred lefte Wilſhire, Somerſetſhire, and Dorſet to Cerdik the Saxon that began the Kingdom of Weſtſax.

Mordrede had 2. Baſtarde Sunnes.

Sum ſay that in Conſtantine King of Britons tyme that Ethelbright and Edelſy were ſmaul Kinges under hym, where of the firſt was King of Norfolk and [a] Southfold, and the other
e
of Lindeſay. And theſe 2. Kinglettes encreſid, and Ethelbright toke to Wife Orwenne, the Syſter of Edelſy, of whom he got a Doughter caullid Argentile in Brutiſch, and Goldeſburg in Saxon. And this Goldeburge was after left with her Uncle Edelſy on this Condition, that he that yn Feates of Chevalry might be found moſt noble, that he ſhoulde have his Doughter. And ſhe was after maried to one Havelok, that was Sun to a King of Dennemark, but conveyid by ſlaite in to England, and after, the Treuth knowen, was reſtorid in Denmark as trew Heire. Pag. 736.

One Cuaran, Sun to Grime, a ſtrong and a mightty yong Felow, cam to Edelſy's Court in to Lindeſey, and ther was firſt a Turner of Broches yn the Kechyn, and after by valiant Deades roſe to greate Name.

Cuaran Sun to Gryme, a poor Fiſſchar, not able to kepe hym for Poverty.

Gryme had Haveloc (by Commaundement of the King of Denmark Stuard) to be drounid: but having Pite on hym, he conveyid hym yn to Lindeſey in England to a Place, ſyns caullid of his Name Grymeſby. But this Hiſtorie ys countid of ſum but as an [b] Acocriphe. And ſum ſay, that Sweyn of Denmark (Father to King Knut) firſt attemptid Lindeſey by the firſte cumming thither and Mariage of Haveloc.

Grimeſby unde.

Octa, one of the Linage of Hengiſt, recoverid Twhan Caſtel, refortifiyng it, and putting ther a Garniſon of Men kept it.

King Gurmund ſeing that he could not wynne the Cite of Cireceſtre, toke Sparowes, and taying Fier undre their Winges let them in to the Cite, and ſo brenned it. And King Caretius fled thens in to Wales.

a *Sic.* b *Sic,*

Beldrik

Beldrik Lord Cornewal, Godwin of Northwales, and Morgadu of Southwales gave Batail to [a] Ethelfrid", King of Kent, and Elfry of Northumbreland, and diſcumfitid them. Ethelfrid flyid in to Kent, and after dying was buried in the Abbay of S. Auguſtines at Cantorbyri. Elfry fled in to Northumbreland. At this Viage was Beldrik and Morgadu ſlayne: and Goodwin of Southwales choſen of the Britons for King and coronid at Leyrceſter.

Pag. 737. Elfry of Northumbreland had Edwine a Sun and Heire.

Godwin King of Britons had a Sun caullid Cadwallein.

Edwine over cam in Bataile Cadwalein, that paſſid with his Hoſt over Humbre.

Cadwalein fled firſt in to Galaway; then into Ireland; and thens in to Litle Britaine.

Edwine founde at Wincheſtre Brians Siſter, Nece to Cadwalein, and maried her.

Brien toke Exceſtre for Cadwalein, and after was there beſigid of Penda King of Merces; but Penda by the cumming of King Salamon of Litle Britaine was taken at Exceſtre, and at the laſte, promiſing to holde of Cadwalein, was ſet at liberte.

And after Cadwalein deſtroied at Helfeld in Northumbreland Edwine, and Offrys his Coſyn, and after ii. of Offrys Nepheus.

Ethelfride King of Northumbrelande diſcomfitid Aidan King of Scottes.

Oſwi over threw King Penda yn Bataile.

Penda had a Sunne caullid Penda.

Oſwy had ii. Sunnes. Alfrid the Elder was a Baſter, and ſent to Schole in to Scotland.

Ecfrid the yongger and legitime reignid next after his Father in Cuthebertes tyme.

Elflede, Oſwy's Doughter, was made a Nunne at Whitteby.

King Cadwallein was Founder of the College of S. Martine yn the Weſte Part of London.

The great Peſtilence that was in Britaine was chief Cauſe of the Deſtruction of the Britons, and loſſe of their Countery.

The Reigne of the Britons endid yn the Yere of our Lord 700. after that it had continuid, as ſum write, by the Space of a 1815. Yeres.

Pag. 738. *Owt of the Secunde Booke of Scala Chronica.*

Algarus, one of the Kinges of Wales, a lecherus Felow lovid Fredeſwide.

[a] *Lineam ſub hac voce ductam habemus; & e regione in ora Codicis ſcribitur* q? *A manu, ut videtur, Antonii à Wood, non vero ipſius Lelandi.*

Ecbright

Ecbright King of Weſtſax was the firſte Monarche of the Saxons.

Gye of Warwik was in King Ethelſtanes tyme.

Egbalde Sun to King Ethelberth of Kent, performid the Monaſteri of S. Auguſtine that his Father began.

The Kingdom of Eſſex conteinid Eſtſax, Midleſex, and halfe Hertefordſhire.

Kinges of Eſtſex.

Erkenwin. Gebert Erkenwine Sunne. Then Segebert Then Siberte that was Nephew to Ethelbert King of Kent. He was chriſtenid by S. Mellite. Then Sexred and Sewarde, Sunnes to Sibert, the which both were killed of the Weſt Saxons. Theſe ii. drave a way S. Mellite. Then reignid litle Sigebert, King Sewardes Sunne. He reſignid his Kingdom to Sichebert. Then reignid Swithelin his Brother. Then Sicherine, Sunne to Sigeberth. Then Sebbi and Sewarde junctely to gither. Sebbi after the Deth of Seward becam a Monk. His ii. Sunnes Segeard and Senfredus reignid joyntely. Then Offa Sicherines Sunne. This Offa refuſid Ceneſwide Pendas Doughtter, and went to Rome with S. Egwine and King Kinred. Then reignid Selred Sunne to Segebert. Then Switrede, at the very ſame tyme that Ecbright King of Weſtſaxons did conquere Kent, after that there had reignid in Eſtſax xvi. Kinges.

Reges Oſtroſax: ☞

Kinges of Kente. Put this afore the Kinges of Eſſex. Pag. 735.

47. annis. 34. 20.
Hengiſt. Eſca Hengiſt Sunne. Octa Eſca Sunne. Then
10. th 56.
Ermenric. Then Egelbert his Sunne chriſtenid of Auguſtine.
25.
Egbald his Sunne performid S. Auguſtines that his Father began at Cantorbyri. Erconbert his Sunne reignid 24. Yeres after hym. Ecbertus his Sunne reignid after hym. Ercomberth had 2. Coſins, Elberth and Egilbright, that lyvid not long. Then Lothair reignid 9. Yeres after them. Then Edric and Vitred, that were not of the Bloode Royal, but by Election made Kinges, reignid a vi. Yeres. [1] Wilrede reignid 33. Yeres. Then Edbright his Sunne xii. Yeres. Then [2] Ecfred 24. Yeres. Then Ecbright 3. Yeres. Then Cutrede his Brother 9. Yeres. Alfred 18. Yeres, whom Ecbright King of Weſte Saxons drave owte of the Kingdom of Kente.

1 Forſan Uchtrede.
2 Forſan Edbert.

Kinges of Southſex, to whom belongid Southſax, Suthery, and Hamptonſhir.

Ella primus. Tiſſa the ſecunde. Ethelwold the third convertid to the Faith by S. Birine. And this was the firſt Kingdom that cam by Conqueſt to the Kingdom of Weſtſax.

Kinges of the Eſtangles, to whom belongid Northfolk, Southfolk, and Grantebridgeſhire.

Uffa. Titul. Redwalde. Corpuald. Then Sebert Corpualdes Brother by the Mother Side. This Sebert made hymſelf a Monk, and gave the Kingdom to his Coſin Egrit, whom Penda killid yn Bataylle. Then reignid Anna, killid alſo by Penda in Bataylle. Then Ethelher, killid with Penda, whos Part he tooke with Oſwy King of Northumbreland. Then Ethelwald, that reſignid his Kingdom to Aldoph, and to Elwald Sunne to Edrede. Then Beorna. Then Etheldrede. Then Ethelbright, whom Offa King of Merces cauſid to be ſlayne. From the which tyme to S. Edmunde the Kingdom in a maner loſt the Name. Edmunde was killid of Hinguar and Hubba 16°. of his Reigne. Then Guthran, and then Edrike both Danes. Pag. 740.

Edward, King Alfrede of Weſtſax Sunne, conquerid the Kingdom of Eſtangles 50. Yeres after the Death of Sainct Edmunde, after that xvi. Kinges had reignid yn it.

Kinges of Northumbrelande.

Hengiſt having Kent ſent his Brother Octa and his Sunne Jebus in to Northumbreland, and there they, and their Succeſſors, were Dukes under the King of Kent on to ſuch tyme that by Pride the Northumbres choſe them ſelf a King. Of this Realme was Hiring firſte Kinge, that begot Wodnam, that begot Witeglis, of whom cam Hors the King, that begot Uppa, that begot Heppa, that begot Hermiger, that begot Bernak. Al theſe were afore the noble King Ida. And the Geſtes of them before Ida be litle knowen by Croniques.

Subreguli ante Idam in Northumbria.

Banburge.

Ida cauſſid the Caſtel of Banborow to be uuallid with ſtone, that afore was but incloſid with woode.

Ida reignid xii. Yeres, whos Fathers Name was Joppe, and Eſk was Joppe Father.

Alla, the next King to Ida, was not Ida Sunne, but one Iſſas, whos Father was caullid Urſefrea.

S. Auguſtine cam in to England anno D. 182. a 150. Yeres after the cumming of the Saxons yn to England.

Ethelfrid King of Northumbres Sun to Alla. This Ethelfrid killid the Briton Monkes of Bangor. This Ethelfrid was killid of Redwald King of Eſtangles.

Ethelfride

Ethelfride had of Acca, the Doughtter of Alla, and Siſter of Edwyne, ii. Sunnes, Oſwald et Oſwyne. Edwyne their Uncle was King after Ethelfride.

Osfrid, elder Sunne to King Edwine, was killid with his a Father at the Batel of Hetfelde. Pag. 741.

Eadfride, Oſwynes yonger Sunne, fled to Penda, and there was ſlayn agayne Covenant.

Oſric, Nephew to Edwine, ſuccedid in Kingdom of Deire, and Eanfride, Sunne to Elfride, reignid in Berniſia, that is to ſay from Tyne to Forthe. Theſe 2. were baptiſid in Scotland, but after fel to Idolatrie, and were killid in Bataile by Cadwalein King of Britons. Then reignid Oſwald, King Ethelfrides Sunne. He wan the Victory at Henynfeld by Hexham agayn Cadwalein. Diviſio regni Northumbriæ.

Oſwald endid the Chirch at York that King Edwyne his Uncle began.

Oſwald in the 8. Yere of his Reigne [a] at Maſerfelde of Penda the firſt Day of Auguſte. His Body was caried to Berdeney Abbay, by the Commaundment of the Quene of Merſces his Coſyn, ther to be byried.

Bernicia

Oſwy King of Northumbreland, Brother to Oſwald, tooke the Hedde and the Arme of his Brother Oſwald from the Stakes that they wer ſet on at Maſerfeld, and buried them in Halyeland, wher the Hed afterward was buried with the Body of S. Cuthberte. And whille Oſwy reignid in Bernicia, Oſwyn, Sunne to Osfrid, was King of Deire. But Oſwy envi-yng hym cauſſid hym by Strenght to fly to one Counte Humwald, the which betrayid hym to Oſwy. So that he was killid at Gillingham, and buried at Tynemouthe.

Then reignid Oſwy both in Deira and Bernicia, and at the laſte killid at Wounwed water King Penda the Pagane in Bataile.

Oſwy reignid 38. Yeres, and was buried in his Abbay of Whiteby.

but legitime

Ecfride, younger Sun to Oſwy, then reignid. He toke Etheldrede to Wyfe. He was killid of the Pictes in Bataille 16. regni ſui.

After Ecfride reignid Alfride, a good Clerk, and eldeſt Sun to Oſwy, but he was a Baſterd. He dyed yn the thyrde Yere of his Reigne at Drifeld, and there is buried. Pag. 742.

Ofred his Sunne reignid after hym 9. Yeres, and in Merche was killid in Bataille.

[a] *F.* was ſlayne in a cruel Batayle at Maſerfeld *&c.*

Then reignid Cenred 2. Yeres. Then Oſrik a 11. Yeres. And theſe 4. Kings immediately afore were yn the tyme of Ine King of Weſtſax. Then reignid Ceoluulph 8. Yeres. He was after Monk of Lindisfarne, and there buried.

Then reignid Edbright his Coſin 31. Yeres. In whos tyme Ethelbold King of Merces deſtroied Northumbreland. This Edbright folowing his Uncle was made a Monke.

Then Oſwold his Sunne reignid that of his Mother was traiteruſly killid.

c

Then Mol Edelwald reignid a 11. Yeres, whom [a] Alfrede

c

did fle. Then this Alfrede reignid a x. Yeres, and after driven away for his ille ruleing, the People choſe for their King Ethelred, Sunne to Molle Ethelwald, and after that he had reignid 4. Yeres he was dryven away by his Barons, that did chuſe Alfwold to their Kinge, that was traiteruſly ſlayne of a great Man, and byried at Hexham after that he had reignid 11. Yeres. Then Oſrede, that after he reignid 2. Yeres was dryven a way. And then they toke Ethelrede, Sun to Mol Ethelwold, to their King agayne. And ſone after Oſred, attempting to put owte Ethelrede, and reign agayne hym ſelf, was taken, and killid, and buried at Tinemuthe. Ethelrede after maried Oſredes Wife: and at the laſt was killid of his owne People.

Eardulph then reignid, whom Ecbright, King of Weſtſax, vanquiſhid, putting Northumbreland to Weſtſax Kingdom.

Pag. 743. There were after Ecberght Kinge of Weſtſax tyme ii. Kinges of Northumbreland. The one was Oſbright, the other was Ella.

The Kinges of Merche.

Ther was a Se at Southwel of the Merches, that now longgith to tharchebiſſhop of Yorke. Crida the firſt King of Merchis. Then Vippa his Sunne reignid 2. Yeres. Then Ceorlus, Coſyn to Vippa. Then Penda, Sun to Vippa, that was ſlayne by Oſwy, S. Oſwaldes Brother, and King of Northumbreland, by Wynwede Ryvere. Penda had by his

Peada

Wyfe Kineſwithe Penda, Wulpher, Ethelred, Merewald, and Marceline, Sunnes, and Kineburd and Kineſuide, Doughtters. Then reignid Wulphur a 20. Yeres. He overcam Cenewald, King of Weſtſax, and got the Iſle of Whight of hym, and gave it [b] Athelwald, King of Southſax, at ſuch tyme as Athel-

Penda, Sunne to Penda, was ſlayne, but he was afore Chriſtenid. b Pe.

[a] *Sic, cum duob. punctis ſub* f, *& cum* c *ſupra lin. Nec aliter mox infra.*
[b] *Sic in MS. Sed nihil amplius.*

4 bald

bald be cam a Chriſtian. This Wulphur, and Eſtewyne, Sunne to Ceneuuald, had a ſore Bataille togither. Wolpher had of Ermenild, Doughter to King Erconbert of Kent, a Sunne caullid Kinred, and a Doughter caullid Werburg that lyith at Cheſtre. Then was Ethelred, Brother to Wulpher, King, a Man meter for Religion than to fighte. And he, yn the 30. of his Reigne, was made a Monke, and after Abbate of Berdeney. He had by Oſtgidera, Suſter to Egfride King of Northumbrelande, a Sunne caullid Ceolred. Then was Kinred (Wulphurs Sun) King 5. Yeres, and after made a Monke, and went to Rome, and ther died. Then reignid Ceolred, Sunne to King Ethelred, 8. Yeres, and was buried at Lichefeld. Then reignid Ethelbalde, Coſyn to Penda by Pag. 744.
Alwyne his Brother, by the ſpace of 40. Yeres. He deſpiſid Matrimonyni, otherwiſe lecherus, and a killer of his familiar Servantes Then reignid Offa of the fyfte Degre in Bloode to King Penda. He was a Man of no greate Vertue. He reignid 30. Yeres, and over cam yn Batel Kinewolph, King of Weſtſax, and killid Ethelberth, King of Eſtangles, by Treaſon, and toke his Kingdom.

Offa made Lichefeld the Archebisſhop See, and toke it from Cantorbyri.

Offa maried Ethelburg his Doughtter to Brithric King of Weſtſax.

Offa gave over his Kingdom to his Sunne Ecfride, that reignid but v. Monithes, and died yn his Floures.

Alquine wrytte to Oſberte Patrik of Merche that the noble Flaccus
young Ecfride died not ſo ſone for his owne Faughtes, but by Albinus.
cauſe his Father was a greate Shedar of Bloode.

Then reignid Kenwolp kyn to Penda in the v. Degre. Kenulph deſtroied Kent, and toke Ecbright King ther of Priſoner. Kenelm, King Kenwolphs Sunne, was foully murderid by the mene of Quindreda. Then reignid Ceoluulph a 3. Yeres, and he dryven a way Beornwolph was Kinge, with 28 regni ſui whom Ecbright King of Eſſax fightting at Ellendune vanquiſſhid, and he flying was killid aboute the Quarters of the Eſtangles. Then reignid Ludecan, the which yn the 2. Yere of his Reigne was killid, and with hym v. of his Countes.

Then Wilak (gla) was King, in the ſecund Yere of whom [a] "Ecbright" King of Weſtſax conquerid Merch, and drave hym a way. But in the Yere folouing he reſtorid hym, graunting to be tributarie to Weſtſax. After Burherde was King, and Pag. 745.
in the 30. Yere of his Reigne he was dryven a way, and

[a] *Bis occurrit in MS.*

fledde

fledde to the Engliſch Schole at Rome, wher he died, and was buried yn owr Lady Chirche. And thus the Kingdom of Merches, that had 18. Kinges, cam to the Dominion of the King of Weſtſaxons.

Kinges of Weſtſax.

Cerdik reignid 17. Yeres.

Kenrik his Sunne reignid 26. Yeres.

Cheuling his Sunne after was King. He faught with Ethelbright King of Kent, and killid Oſlaf and Kenban his great Counſelars, and a great Numbre of his Menne.

Cuta, Brother to Cheuling, faute with the Britons at Bedforde, and diſcomfitid them, taking 4. Caſtel there by, Lienbering, Aleſbiring, Beneſington, et Eveſham. Cuta died about this Seaſon.

Chewlin and Cutwyn, Sunnes to Cheuling, faught with the Britons in the 18. Yere of the Reigne of their Father. And than they got Gloceſtre, Cireceſtre, and Bath. And in the 25. Yere of his Reigne he had a Batel agayne the Saxons, wher yn his Sunne Cutwyne was ſlayne.

Cheuling died the 30. Yere of his Reyne.

Ceolrik, Sunne to Cuta, Sunne to Cheuling, ſuccedid, and died in the 5. Yere of his Reign.

Then Ceolnuup his Brother was King, and ever was in Batail.

Then reignid Cinigil, King Ceolric Sunne, the wich departid Weſtſax with his Brother Chechiling.

Q

Cinegil and Chicheline receyvid Baptiſme the 22. Yere of their Kingdom.

Chichelin died, and Kinegil reignid to the Numbre in al of 31.

Sum ſay that Cinegil was the Sunne of Chicelin, and not his Brother : but Gul. of Malmeſbyri and Huntendune be of contrarie opinion.

Pag. 746. Then Cenwald was King 31. Yeres, an yl Man at the begynning, but after very good. He deſpiſid Matrimony, and drave a way his Wife, Siſter to Penda, of whom he was diſcomfitid, and [a] feld to the Eſteangles; but after he toke Corage, and had Victories of the Britaines, and unitid the Iſle of Wigcht to the Weſtſaxon Kingdom.

Radulphus Niger hiſtoriographus; incertum tamen en Angulus.

'Rauf le Noir in his Croniques.

Cenwald dyed in the 31. Yere of his Reigne, in the which Yere in his Reaulme was a Conflict of Fowles.

Then Chelburg his Wife reignid one Yere.

Eſkewin then reignid a 2. Yere, and Wulphur King of

a Sic.

Merche

Merche bet him in Bataille. And ſone after Wulphur died himſelf.

E

Oſkwine reignid 3. Yeres after the Deth of Wolphere.

Chent

Then Genwine reignid 10. Yeres.

Ecfride King of Northumbres did fighte by Trente Water with Ethelfride King of the Merches, wher Alwyne, the Brother of Ecfride, whom he much lovid, was killid.

Then reignid Cedwalle the Nephew of Cuda that was exilid. He deſtroied the People of Wigcht Iſle, the which, in hope of Help of them of Merche, did rebelle.

He killid Edrik and Elwalki that began to rebelle in Weſtſax. Wherapon the Kentiſmen were diſpleſid. Wherapon

3. anno regni ſui

Cedualle ſente his Brother Moyle, a Puiſſant Man, in to Kent, wher he was killid, and a good Peace of the Flour of the Youth of Weſteſax. Apon this Cedwalla hym ſelf wen yn to Kent, and brenned it on every ſide.

Cedwalle went to Rome, ther died, and was buried in Sainct Peters Chirche.

Then reignid Ine 37. Yeres, and went to Rome, and ther died.

Athelarde, Coſyn to Ine, then reignid, and yn his firſt Yere Pag. 747. he fawte with Oſwald that was of the very Line of Cerdik, and chalauncid the Kingdom of Weſtſax, but he was not able to countervaile with Athelarde.

Athelard died yn the 18. Yere of hys Reigne.

Then reignid Cutrede his Coſyn 6. Yeres, and faute with Ethelbald King of Merches, and after they felle to agrement, and faught both agayne the Britons.

Ethelbald apon Pride after fought at Berford with Cudrede, wher greate Murder was on both Partes.

And 8. Yeres after he faught with Cudrede at Secandune, wher he beyng aſhamid to fly was killid.

Cudrede reignid 16. Yeres.

Then was Sigebert his Coſyn King, and wax ſo proude that at the laſte he was fayne to fly in to Andredeſwalde, and ther was ſlayn of a Suineharde Servant to one Cumbra that Sigebert ſlew.

He reignid 31. Alias uno anno.

Then reignid [a] ff Kenewolph, that, at the laſte, cauſid Kineard, Brother to King Sigebert, to be exilid. Wherfore Kineard after killid hym, and his Men killid Kinearde.

a Hæc nota eſt à manu ipſius Lelandi. Eademque habetur itidem in margine. Perinde ac ſi quid inſeri debeat.

Then

Then Brithrik, that deſcendid of the lineal Stok of Cerdic, reignid 16. Yeres.

Brithric maried Edburge, Doughter to Offa King of Merches.

Brithrik after that he had reignid 16. Yeres was poiſoynid by Conſent of Edburge his Wife.

Then reignid Ecbright Sunne to Alcmund of the Kindred of Ine 37. Yeres. He was in his Yoth dryven owt of England, and was more than 3. Yeres with Charles the Great yn his Warres.

Pag. 748. Ecbright made the Britons of Cornewal Subject, and toke Tribute of them. He overcam Berwolphus King of Merche at Hellendune. He ſent Alſton Bisſhop of Shirburne, and Ethelwolp his Sunne, in to Kent, and there Baldred King of Kent ſubmitted hym ſelf to the Kingdom of Weſtſax. He drave Witglafe King of Merches owt of his Reaulme, and after for Pite reſtorid hym to be a Tributarie to Weſtſax. He went with his Hoſte into Northumbreland, and there the Northumbres made an Agrement with hym at the Water of Done.

Ecbright, by the Counſail of his Barons, was crounid King of al Britayne at Wyncheſtre. And then was the Name of Britaine chaungid yn to England.

Genus Ecbrighti. This Egbright was extreit de Athilſtan, one of the greateſt Dukes of the Saxons, the which [a] Athelſta enfefid the Chirch of S. Peter of York with Amundernes in perpetual Almoyne.

Genus Ecbrighti à matre. This Ecbright by his Mother ſide cam of the Line of the Kinges of Weſtſax.

Statua Caduallonis deturbata. This Ecbright cauſid the Image in Braſſe of Cadwalein, King of the Britons, to be throwen doune.

Sum Chroniques ſay, that Ecbright did not conquere thorough owt the Reſidew of the Saxon Kingdoms: but yet they wer his Tributaries.

In the 33. Yere of Ecbrighth the Danis arrived at Lindiſfarne, and faught with the Engles at Carham, wher ii. Biſſhopes, and 2. Engliſch Countes, were ſlayne, and greate Numbre of People. And a 2. Yeres after the Danes arrivid yn Weſtwales, where Egbright over cam them at Hengiſtendon.

Pag. 749. Ecbright had ii. Sunnes, Etheluuolp the eldeſte, and Athelſtane the younger. Of Athelſtane is no very greate mention made, but that he, and Duke Ealer faught with the Danes, and wan the Victory at Sandewiche yn Kent the xvi. Yere of King Ethelwolphes Reigne.

Helena, Conſtantine the Emperors Mother, was tranſlatid from Rome to S. Reyns in Fraunce in the tyme of Pape Sergius.

[a] *Sic.*

Ethel-

Ethelwolphe reignid after Egbright. This Ethelwolp was a Bisſhop, as it is written, and yet after, becauſe he was lefte the only Sunne and Heire of Ecbright, he was made King, and had 4. Sunnes, and reignid 20. Yeres and v. Monithes. S. Swithwine was yn his tyme.

Then reignid Ethelbauld his eldeſt Sunne, and gave Kent to his ſecunde Brother Ethelberth, and toke his Mother yn law Judith to Wife agayne the Law of the Chirch. He reignid v. Yeres, and was byried at Shirburne.

Then was his Brother Ethelbert King of Weſtſex, and Kent alſo, reigning v. Yeres, and alſo buried at Shirburne.

Then reignid Ethelred the 3. Brother v. Yeres, and was byried at Wynburne.

And about this tyme the Danes did much Hurte in Northumbrelande.

And Oſbright, King of Northumbreland, raviſhid a faire Lady of his Cuntery, Wife to Buernbokarde, the which after defied Oſbright, and fled to King Godrine ynto Denmark his Kinneſman, by whos meanis he brought Hinguar and Ubbe in to England, and arrivid at Haly Iſleland, and ſo cam to Yorke, and ther was King Oſbright ſlayne. Cauſſa adventus Angeri & Ubbonis.

At this tyme Ella was Partiner with Oſbright yn the Kingdom of Northumbreland, and approching to Yorke was there killid by Hinguar and Ubbe, and the Place after was callid Elcrofte. After Hinguar and Hubbe deſtroid Lindiſſey, Holand, Northfolk, and Southfolk, and killid King Edmunde.

Hinguar and Ubbe cam to Reding, and ther faught ons with Ethelred King of Weſtſax. And ſtraite ther agayne with Ethelred, and alſo his Brother Alured. Pag. 750.

And a non after they faught at Eſſendon, and the Danes drave them to Wichelade.

After they faught [a] Chipenham, and ther was Hubba ſlayne, and a great Hepe of Stones layed coppid up where he was buried. Hubbeſlaw.

And a nother tyme they faught at Whitingham, by the helpe of the Barons of Somerſet, Wilſhire, and Dorſet, wher the Engliſchmen (thoug many of them wer ſlayne) wan the Felde.

Then reignid the 4. Brother, Alured, 38. ſo ſore chaſid of the Danes in the beginning of his Reigne, that he had but Hampſhir, Wilſhir, and Somerſet: but after victoriuſly wan al agayne.

Alured maried Egelfled, Doughter of Counte Egelrede, and had by her Edward and Ethelwarde, that was a good Clerke, and 3. Doughters. Ethelſuuitha was marid to Baldewine, cog: Calvo, Erle of Flaunders. Elflede was the 2. and was maried to Ethelrede Erle of Marche. The 3. was caullid Elwine, and was a Nunne at Wincheſtre.

[a] *Adde*, at.

Alured devidid the Shires of England yn to Hundredes.

He was a Man greatly gyven to Lerning.

He departid 24. Howres of the Day thus, viii. to Prayer and Eſtudie: viii. to eate, drinke, and ſlepe: the other viii. to the Beſines of his Reaulme.

He had alway yn his Chapel Candelles brenning, wherby he knew how the tyme paſſid.

He gave to Houſis of Relligions that he buildid half the Landes that he had purchaſid.

Pag. 751. Alured was the maker of the Univerſite of Oxford.

☞ He was firſt buried in the olde Monaſtery at Wincheſtre, and after yn the new.

Cutrede was made Counte of Northumbreland by Alurede at the Admonition of S. Cutheberth appering to hym yn Viſion.

Then reignid Edwarde Sunne to Alurede.

Eduard firſt Wife was Elflede. By hir he had 2. Sunnes, Athelſtan et Edwin, and vi. Doughtters. Elflede et Ethelhilde lye buried at Wilton. Edive was maried to Otho the Emperour. The 4. Edilde was maried to Charles King of Fraunce. Edithe the 5. was maried to the King of Northumbreland that helde his Kingdom of King Eduarde: and this was the faireſt of al. The 6. Elfgithe was maried to Hughe Chapet, the great Sunne to Robert Duke of Parys. Edwarde 2. Wife was caullid Edive. Of her he begot Edmonde, and Edrede, and S. Edburge that lyith at Wincheſtre.

Edwarde ſet his Sunnes, and alſo his Doughters, to Lerning.

Edward and his Siſter Elfled, Countes of Merche, reedified many Tounes deſtroyed by the Danes.

Edward was buried with his Father at Wincheſtre.

Edwine

Elfride, Brother to Athelſtane, had thought to have ſuccedid Edward his Father, by cauſe he was legitime, and Athelſtane was a Baſtarde; but the People chaſe Athelſtane for his Valiantnes.

The King of Northumbreland ſtale upon Ethelſtane at Brimandburge, wylling to have ſlayn hym; but Athelſtane, Pag. 752. hering the Noyſe, ſtarte up darkeling to fynd his Swerde, and finding the Scaberd with oute the Swerde was greatly abasſhid. And praying to S. John of Beverley found his Swerde, and vanquisſhid the King of Northumbreland his Brother yn law.

Henry the Emperor ſent great Giftes to Athelſtan, and emong them many Reliquis, the which Athelſtane ſent to Malmeſbiry.

Athelſtane toke greate Repentaunce for putting his Brother Edwyne to dethe, and made Abbayes to have hym praied for.

Athelſtane

Athelſtane chaſid the Britons beyound yn to Cornewalle.

He chaſid alſo the Britons on the other Side over Wy yn to Wales, and had 20. Poundes of Gold and Silver, and a 1000. hunting Dogges, and great Numbre of Hawkes for Tribute.

Athelſtane was buried a Malmeſbyri.

Then reignid Edmunde, Brother to Athelſtane.

Peace was made betwixt the King of Northumbreland, Anlaf, and King Edmunde, that Edmunde ſhould rule on the Weſt Side of Watheling Streate in Northumbreland, and Anlaf on the Eſte.

And after he chaſid Anlaf owt of Northumbreland, and Raynald Gutfrid Sunne that claymid it after hym.

Edmunde gave Cumbreland to Malcolin King of Scottes to hold it of hym.

Edmunde gave great Poſſeſſions to Glaſteinbyri.

Edmunde was [a] King by one Leof a Thefe, and was buried at Glaſteinbyri. He had 2. Sunnes by his Wyfe Elfgive, Edwyne and Edgar.

Then reignid Edrede 3. Sunne to Edward. Pag. 753.

The Northumbres chaſe one Eirik a Dane to their King. Wherefore Edrede ſore deſtroied Northumbreland and brennid Ripon.

The Northumbres ſet apon Édredes Company at Caſtelforth by Yorke. Wherfore he returnid ſparing to deſtroy nothing. But [b] apon they clerely ſubmittid them ſelf, and drave a way Eirik their new King.

Edrede lyith at Wyncheſtre.

Then reignid Edwine, Sunne to King Edmunde. He was very lecherows, and a Hater of Monkes, and baniſhid S. Dunſtane yn to Flaunders.

The People ſet up his Brother Edgar for King, and Edwine was glad to be King of a Peace of this Realme after precario a bove the Tamys. He lyith at Wincheſter.

Edgar [c] be yong was cruel, and a great Lecheor, and killid with a Darte in the Iſle of Warwelle in huntinge a Counte, whos Wife he lovid. This Counte was caullid Ethelwold, and ſent to ſpy the Beautie of Eſtrild, Doughter and Heyre to Eſtridel.

Devonſhir

Orgar Erle of Cornewalle, and he returning ſayde that her Bewty was but commune, and after got the Mariage of hyr of the King for hym ſelf, and was Erle after the Death of Orgar, and then abſenting hym ſelf ran yn to Suſpition with the King that he had begilid hym. And the King trying that ſhe was yn Bewty very excellent purſuid Ethelwold to Dethe,

a *Sic.* b *Sic.* c *Sic.*

and maried Eſtrilde. Sum ſay that Edgard ſent Ethelwold in to Northumbreland to war with the Danes, and that he was there ſlayne.

Pag. 754. Sum ſay that after Edgard had killid Ethelwold in the Foreſt, he aſkid a Baſtarde Sunne of Ethelwoldes, how he likid the Venſon: and he anſwerid ſeyng, "that it likith "yow it can not diſpleaſe me." Wher apon the King made much of hym.

Werwel Abbay. Quene Elfride made an Abbay for the Dethe of hir aforeſaid Lord Ethelwold.

Edgare cam on de Ryver to Cheſter, ſtanding hym ſelf at the Helme, and certeyne Kinges rowing.

Kunwak, King of Scottes, ſpake certeyne Wordes of Reproche by Edgare. Wherfore Edgare got the King of Scottes alone in a Wood, and offerid to [a] find hand to hand with hym, and there Kunwak cryid Edgare Mercy.

Edgare was a greate Maker and Reſtorer of Abbayes.

Ailwine, Privy Councelar to Edgar, made Rameſey Abbay.

Eilfled, the whighte Doughtter to Orgar Erle of Devenſhire, had a Sunne, caullid Edward, by Edgar, and Wilfride and Edithe Nunnes of Wilton.

He had alſo after by Eilfride, Doughter to Orgar of Devonſhire, Edmunde et Eilrede. Edmond died vi. Yeres before his Father.

Edgare ſaw in a Dreame ii. Pottes fleting in the Water.

Sum ſay that Edgare was not in the very Solemnite coronid on til he was 30. Yeres of Age, and that he livid not paſt 3. Yeres after.

Edgare made every Yere Shippes for defence of his Reaulme.

There was a Yerth Quake thorough England in the 13. Yere of Edgars Reigne.

Edgare was as much to be prayſid of the Angles, as Charles the Great of the Frankes.

3. annis & dim.

After reignid Edward, Edgares Sunne, and was killid by his Stepdames menes at Corfe. Firſt buried at Warham, and then at Shafteſbyri.

Pag. 755. Aboute the tyme of the Deth of King Edwarde a great Part of London was brent.

Egelred reignid after his Brother Edward.

This Egelred piſſid yn the Font at his Chriſtening.

The Danes ſore perſecutid England yn this Kinges Dayes.

Oilfrik Capitayne of Egelredes Shippes fled with them to the Danes Part.

Anelaf, a Daniſh King, was convertid to the Faith, and Egelred was his God Father at the Fonte.

[a] Sic.

The

The Danes brent Exceſtre.

The Danes brent and ſpoilid Cantorbyri.

Egelrede toke Emme, Richarde Duke of Normandies Doughter, in the 18. Yere of his Reigne, and had ii. Sunnes, Alurede and Edward, by her. But he had afore Edmunde Yrenſide by an other Wife.

Aboute the 23. Yere of his Realme the Danes arrivid about Northfolk Shore, and burnid Norwiche.

William Baſtarde of Normandies Mother was a Pelters Doughter.

Sweyn of Denmark made Egelred to fle to his Brother yn lawe the Duke of Normandy.

King Swein held a greate Concile, or Parlament, at Gayneſborow, and ther he died, ſtriken, as ſum ſay, by S. Edmunde with a Spere.

After the Deth of Swayn King Egelred cam yn to England agayne, and died wil London was beſegid of the Danes, and was biried at S. Paules in London.

Then reignid Edmund Yrenſide. Sum ſay that he was Egelredes Sunne by the Doughter of Counte Correde. Sum ſay that he was a Baſtarde: but that is not autentique.

Edmund faught vi. tymes with the Danes in one Yere. And at the vi. Batel at Aſchedon by Rocheford in Eſſax, wher, by the meane of fals Erle Edrik of Marche, the Floure of Engliſch Men were ſlain.

Edmund was ſlayn at Oxford, the Morow after S. Andrews Day, by the Treaſon of Counte Edrik of Lincoln. Pag. 756. Edrik Erle of Lincoln, or Merche.

Knute had thought, by Edrikes Counſel, to have killid Edward and Edmond, Sunnes to Edmunde Yrenſide.

Knute devidid the Impery of England into 4. Partes. He kept Weſtſax to hymſelf. He gave Eſtangle to [a] Countie Turkille; the Marche to Edrike, and Northumbreland to Irice.

Knute put certein to Turmentes, to know the Treuth how Edmund Yrenſid was ſlayne.

Knute, by il Counſaile, [b] cauſſid Edwine, caullid King of Villanes, brother to Edmunde Yrenſide.

Walgare a Dane was commaundid by King Knute to cari Edward and Edmunde, Edmund Irenſide Sunnes, to the King of Sueven, there to be killid; but he ſent them to Salamon King of Hungary ther to be kept.

Knute (to wynne the Engliſch Mennis and the Normans Hartes) toke Emme, the Wife of King Egelrede, to hys Wife.

Knut cauſid many Chirchis to be made agayne that his Aunceters had deſtroied in England.

At Aſſhedon in Eſtſax he made a fair Chirch.

[a] *Sic.* [b] *Sic.*

Knut

Knut cauſſid Monkes to be ſet at Bederichworth, now caullid Bury.

He tranſlatid hym ſelf the Body of Elphegus the Biſhop martyrid from London to Cantorbyri.

Knut reedified the Abbay of Abbendon, and enrichid the olde Monaſtery of Wincheſter.

Knut did 3. notable Thinges. He maried Gunnild his Doughtter to the Emperor of Rome. He goyng to Rome made Tolles and Paſſages for Pylgrimes. And commaundid the flouing Se Streme not to touch his foot, to the intent to ſhow that al his Pour was but a vanite.

Pag. 757. After that King Knute had bene at Rome, and ther redemid diverſe Exactions (that were wont to be payde yn England to the Chirch of Rome) and was ſafe returnid home, he went to Glaſteynbyri, to ſe the Tumbe of King Edmunde Yrenſide, whom he did accuſtumably caulle his Brother, and ther gave a very riche Paule to lay on his Tumbe, embroderid with Apples of Golde, and ſet with Perles, and confirmid al the Privilegis that his Predeceſſors had gyven to that Monaſtery.

Knute dyid at Shafteſbyri, and was buried at Wincheſtre in the olde Minſtre.

Knute made his Sunne Suaine, (gotten, as ſum ſay, of a Preſtes Wife) King of Norway.

He made Hardiknute (his Sunne by Quene Emme, that was King Ethelredis Wife afore) King of Denmarke.

He made Harald Harefoote (his Sunne by Elflege, Doughter to Counte Alfeline) King of England. But this Harald ſaid hym ſelf that he was Quene Emmes Sunne.

Sum ſay that Harolde was Sunne [a] Suo, and that Quene Emme made King Knut beleve that it was his.

The Engliſchmen wold have had one of Egelredes Sunnes to their King. But Erle Godwine made hym ſelf Gardian of Quene Emme, and her Sunnes, and of the Kinges Treaſor. Wherfor he ſet up by Poure Harald to be King.

Harald being King exilid Quene Emme, the which after taried 3. Yeres yn Flaunders with Counte Baldewine.

After the Deth of Harold, the Danes and Engliſchmen of one acord ſent for Hardiknut, that was with his Motther yn Flaunders, and made hym King. And Hardiknute being King, the Sunnes of King Ethelred, the right Heyres of England, were litle ſet by.

Pag. 758.

Hardi Knute reignid 2. Yeres, ſaving x. Dayes. He put Alurik, Archebiſhop of York, yn Priſon, and alſo Counte Godwine with other great Menne. He cauſſid Haroldes Bodi

[a] *Sic.*

to

to be taken oute of his Tumbe at Weſtminſtre, and to be caſte into the Tamiſe, wher a Fisſhar toke it up, and after it was byried at S. Clementes by Temple Barre. He did it for theſe Cauſes: Firſt be cauſe he exilid his Mother. Secundly becauſe that he toke him not for his Brother. Wherfore he thought hym not meete to be byried emong Kinges.

In Hardy Knutes tyme Elfrede and Edward (Sunnes to King Ethelrede) cam oute of Normandie to Wyncheſtre to ſe Emme their Mother, wherof Counte Godewine having pryvi envy, toke Elfride on Gileſdon, and killid a 600. of his Companie at Gildeforde, and ſent Alfred, berevid of his Yes, to the Iſle of Eley, wher for feble Diete he died.

Emme ſeing this ſent Edward again in to Normandie.

Yet after cam Edward yn to Englande to his Brother Hardiknut, and had great Chere of hym: but he had no Luſte to tary, remembering Alfreds Deth.

Godewine cauſſid Alfrede thus be made out of the way, by cauſe he knew hym ſo wiſe, and of ſo great Corage, that he ſhould bere litle Stroke with hym: And ſo to mary his Doughter to Edward his yongger Brother.

And Godwine told the Barons of England, that Alfrede had promiſid the Reaulme of England to the Normans. And therfore ſum tooke welle Goduines Doings agayn Alfrede.

Sum ſay that Godwyne cauſſid this Outrage to be done to Alfrede yn the Interreigne betwixt Harolde and Hardy Knute, and that Stigand, Archebisſhop of Cantorbyri, was of Counſel of Godwines doyng. Pag. 759.

Hardy Knut put Livinge oute of his Bisſhoprike of Exceſtre: but after, with yn the Yere, knowing hym onculpable, he reſtorid hym to his Dignite. And Hardiknut commaundid Erle Godewin to purge hym ſelf of Alfrid Deth. But Godwyne pleſid the King with a Ship ful richely furnisſhid.

Hardy Knut was a very liberal Feſter of Men.

Hardy Knut brent Wiceſtre, by cauſe the Burgeſis there killid to of his Collectors, or Treaſorers.

He was buried at Wyncheſtre, and had no Children to ſuccede hym.

Hardy Knute performid the Mariage for his Siſter Gunilde, that his Father had begon with the Emperour.

Edward, Sunne to Ethelrede, was ſent for in to Normandi, and made King.

This Edwarde made the goode Lawes of Englande.

Erle Godwine at this tyme was in Denmarke as a banniſhid Man, and had maried King Knutes Doughtter by his firſte Wife and half Siſter to Hardiknut. He wel conſiderid that almoſt al the right Heires of England were gone, and that

that the Title of the Corone might cum to his Sunnes by his Wife, King Knutes Doughtter, after that he was returnid in to England be cā to ſtere agayn King Edward for a Fray, that he was chalengid for, made at Dover apon the Counte of Boleyn that had maryed King Edwardes Siſter.

Pag. 760. After this Godwine was baniſhid. But ſone after, by meane of the Nobils of the Reaulme, to whom he was nere King, he was reſtorid to the Kinges Grace, after that he had peacid with great Giftes, and Friendſhip of Leofrik Erle of March, the King, accuſing hym of his Brother Alfreds Deth.

Leofrik, and a xi. Countes with hym, brought the King as much Gold as they could cary betwen their Handes to purchace Godwine Grace.

King Edward, by Counſel of his Barons, did mary Agatha, Doughtter to Goduine; but he never knew her carnally.

The King gave the Counte of Oxford to Harald, Godwynes Sunne.

Edward was hard to his Mother, by cauſe ſhe was harde to hym yn his Minorite, and becauſe that ſhe was ſuſpectid with Alwin Biſſhop of Wincheſtre, whom he put in Priſon, by Counſel of the Biſſhop of London and Robert Archebiſſhop of Canterbyri. But after that his Mother had purgid her ſelf, Alwin was taken oute of Priſon, and Robert tharchbiſſhop conveyid hym ſelf out of England.

King Eduard made fre England of ſuch Tribute as Danes wer wont to have yn England by the Surrendre of Swayne, King of Danes, whom he holpe to recover his Kingdom agayn Harald Harfager King of Norway.

King Eduard made great War by Se apon the Coſtes of Flaunders agayne Balduine.

Godwyne accuſid at the Table at Wyndeſore of Alfride, King Edwardes Brothers Deth, according to his Othe, was ſtrangelid with a Pece of Brede, and buried at Wincheſtre.

Godewyn had ſix Sunnes, Harold, Sweine, Coſtin, Wolnote, Grith, et Leofrik.

Wolnode dyed at Saliſbyri yn Priſon.

Sweyn, (that raviſhid Edgyve Abbas of Leoff: whom he wold have had to his Wife, but let by the Nobles of his Owtrages fledde, and after cumming agayn yn to England killid the Counte Beornoun his Coſyn by Treaſon) dyed yn Bataile in terra ſancta emong the Saracenes.

Pag. 761. Grith and Leofrik were killid with King Harald theyr Brother at the Batelle of Haſtinges.

Edwarde made Siuarde Erle of Northumbr: for his Valiantnes.

Siuard killid Makacta, King of Scotland.

Then

Then was Maklow, King of Cumbreland, made King of Scottes. Malcolm.

Siuard ſent his Sunne to warre in Scotland, wher he dyid of the Flux. Where he after toke the ſame Deceaſe, and dyid of it. But he, much deteſting to dy like a Cow of the Flix, cauſſid hym ſelf to be armid at al Peaces, and died yn his Armure.

Walteof his Sun was very yong, and had few Frendes, and the King by Procurent gave Northumbreland to Coſtin, Godwyne Sunne, the which after, for his Governing, was put owt of it, and then he deſirid Haraldis Help. But he præferrid the Peace of the Countery afore Coſtin Promotion. Then went Coſtin into Flaunders.

Then was Malcher, Edgar Sunne, made Counte of Northumbr:

Harald over cam Ris and Griffyn Brothern Governors of Wales.

About this tyme cam Edward, Sunne to Edmunde Yrenſide, oute of Hungery in to England, and ſone after dyid, and was buried at S. Paules yn London. This Edward was Father to Edgar Atheling, and Margaret, after Quene of Scotland as Wife to Malcolin.

This Malcolin chaungid the Name of Thaynes yn Scotland on to Countes.

Malcolin cauſſid one of his Brothers to be behedid, and put out the Yes of a nother of his Brethern, and kept hym yn Gedworth Caſtel yn Pryſon, fering leſt they ſhould put hym from his Kingdom. He that was blynd got a Mayd Childe of a Launder, that wold never leve on tyl he had maried her. This Doughter was after gyven with Landes yn Mariage by Malcoline on to a Sunne of the Countie Comyn of Fraunce, the which young Comyn at that tyme duellid with King Malcoline. Adventus Comniorum in Scotiam.

The Engliſch Men would have had, after King Edwardes Deth, Edgare, Sunne to Edward the exile, Sunne to Edmunde Yrenſide, to their King; but Godwines Sunne, namid Harald, with great Frendſhip was ſtraight coronid King. Pag. 762.

Harald, yn tyme of his Captivite in Normandie, did promiſe to mary Gul: Baſtarde Doughter, and to kepe the Caſtel of Dover after King Edwardes Deth to his uſe. Harold taken Priſoner of the Counte of Pontive at S. Waler.

Harold King of England killid at Stainforde by Yorke, wher Olave, Sunne to the King of Norway, and Paule of Orkeney fled to theyr Shippes, and Harold, Brother to S. Olave, was ſlayne, and Coſtine King Haroldes of England Brother.

At this Bataile of Stanford ther was a Dane, that faught

manfully, and killid many on tylle he, under the Bridge, was privelyſmitten to Death.

King Harold toke ſo much of the Spoile of Stanford Bridg Batel to his oune uſe, that many of his Soldiors depertid, and many had but faint Hartes.

King William Conqueror at his Arrival made ſtrait a Caſtel at Haſtinges.

William Baſtard offerid 3. Thinges to Harold, that other he ſhould take his Siſter, or hold England of hym, or finally to try the Quarel yn Batel.

The Bataile was faught at Haſtinges on S. Kalixt Day the 14. of Octobre yn the Yere of our Lorde 1066.

Harald was King but a XL. Wekes, and yn the Night afore the Feld the Engliſch Menne playid at Dice, and had Miniſtralcie almoſt al the Night. But the Normans wer much in Silence and Prayers.

William Baſtard cumming owt of the Ship to land in England [a] flet with Hondes and Face on the Grounde.

Pag. 763. King William was crounid at [b] Lond of Alred, Archebiſſhop of York, on Chriſtemes Day.

King William repairid the Caſtelles of Notingham and Lincoln, and made a Caſtel at York.

Edgare with his Mother and his 2. Siſters fled by Humbre, with other Nobles, in to Scotlande.

King William gave the Counte of Northumbreland to Robert Comyn: and he enterid by Force in to Dureſme; but for his Outerages ther done he and his were ſlayn yn the Biſſhop Palace that had hymſelf receyvid hym honorably.

Harald and Knut, Sunnes to King Swayne of Dennemark, with Edgar, Waltheof, Morkar, and Coſpatrik the Counte, with al the Poure of Northumbrelande, cam to York to encounter with the Normanns.

The Danes brenning the Houſe aboute the new Caſtel at Yorke were Cauſſe that al the Towne, and S. Peters Chirch, caught on Fyer.

At this tyme were al the Normans ſlayn, except Mallet, Vicount of York, his Wife and Children, Gilbert Gaunt, and a few other. This done the Danes and the Northumbres departid.

[c] King deſtroyid utterly Yorkſhire, ſaving the Liberties of S. John of Beverle by Miracle of a Thefe, or Spoiler of the Normans, that ther brak his Nek. So was much of Yorkſhir left onhabitid.

Malcoline, King of Scottes, on the other ſide cummyng

a Sic. *b Sic.* *c It was written firſt* King John deſtroyid: *but* John *is ſtruck owt by Mr. Leland's own Hand, and nothing added in it's ſtead.*

yn

yn by . . . . . deſtroyid the Bisſhop rike of Dureſme almoſt to Deſolation, and alſo Cliveland. And at this tyme Edgare cumming yn to Weremouth was honorably receyvid of Malcolin.

A non after this tyme Coſpatrik, Erle of Northumbreland, went yn by Force to Cumbrelande, that then was under Malcolin Dominion, and ther toke great Praye. Wherfore Malcoline cam agayn, with out Mercy, yn to Northumbreland, and toke with hym ſo many Priſoners, that almoſt every Houſe in Scotland had ſum of them.

King William gave Billingham and Houden to the Chirch of Dureſme. Pag. 764.

King Willyam had thought to have made Hery, his yongeſt Sunne, a Bisſhop.

Theſe were the 3. Cauſſys that made King Wylliam Conqueror to cum yn to England. Fyrſt, by cauſe Erle Godwyne cauſſid his Nephew Alfrid to be killid at Ely. Secundly, by cauſe King Edwarde had promiſid to make hym his Heyre. Thyrdly, by cauſe Godwyne and his Sunnes had killid, and exilid, the Noble Men of the Normans that dwellid yn Englande.

William Counte of Herford counſelid King Wylliam to take the Treaſure of the Chyrchis of England yn to his Handes.

In the Beginning of Kinge William Rufus Edgare, the trew Heire of the Corone of England, was [a] diſpoſſid of the Landes that Wylliam Conqueror [b] gyven hym there, and was faine to fly the Countery, and to cum to Scotland.

But after Rufus and Robert, being yn War yn Londenes yn Scotland, caullid to them Edgar, and by his Meanes Malcolin and they agreed.

King Malcolin, Gul: Garilef the Bisſhop of Dureſme, and Turgot the Prior ther, dyd lay the firſt Stone of the new Chirch of Dureſme.

Edgar aſkid leve of King Wylliam Conqueror to go to ſee his Syſter Chriſtian a Nunne in Ruſſy. This Peace is ſet extra locum.

Leyland. Yet after theſe Wordes be wrytten yn the Hiſtorie,

Agas, Mother to Margaret Quene of Scotland, and Chriſtian her Siſter becam Nunnes at Newcaſtel apon Tyne, after that King Malcoline was killid at Alnewik.

Robert Moubray, Counte of Northumbreland, and William de Owe, with other, had conſpirid to put down Gul: Rufus, and to have made his Nephew, Stephen Blankmarle, King.

Edgar was ſent with an Hoſt into Scotland to ſet his Ne- Pag. 765.

a *Sic.* b *Sic.*

phew Edgar, King Malcolines Sunne, yn to the Kingdom, that Donald his Uncle did occupy.

King Willian Rufus cauſſid King Edgar of Scotland to gyve

C

Goldingham, that was one of his chifeſt Maners, to the College of S. Cuthbert of Dureſme.

Wylliam Rufus cauſſid Res of Wales to be killid in Batayle nere Brekenok. And after none bare the Name of Kinges, but of Princes, in Wales.

Henry the firſt had with his Wyfe Matilde the Releace of the Title of [a] Edmondſyde and his, in the Reaulme of Englande.

Theſe Nobles were drownid cumming out of Normandie, in to England: Wylliam King Henry Sunne, and his Brother Richarde; Richard Counte of Cheſtre, and Otinel his Brother, Gaufrid Ridel, Walter of Euurcy, the Kinges Doughter Countes of Perches, and Lucece the Kinges Doughtter Countes of Cheſter.

Randulph Erle of Cheſter, Robert Erle of Gloceter, Hugh Bigot, and Robert Oyly were the great Men that toke part with Mawde Emperes agayne King Stephane.

King Sthephan cumming to Wilton, and ther myndeding to make a Caſtel was almoſt taken by Robert Erle of Glo-

t

ceſtre. Wylliam Marcel was there taken, for whos Redemption Stephane delyverid the Caſtel of Shirburn that he had won afore.

Geffray Grandeville Erle of Eſtſax.

King Stephanes Men toke Geffray Grauntville, that had many Caſtelles in keping, to the Uſe of Mawde Emperes.

Henry, Sunne to King David of Scotland, was Erle of Northumbrelande.

Wylliam, the eldeſt Sunne of Henry the ſecunde, dyed beyng young.

Pag. 766.

In the 15. Yere of Henry the 2. good Robert, Counte of Leirceſter, dyed, the which foundid the Abbay of Gerendon, the Abbay of Leirceſter, the Place of the Nunnes at Eiton.

King Henry the 2. cauſid the Caſtel of Werke to be made.

Malcoline, King of Scottes, maried his Siſter to Conan, Duke of Bretayn, and Lorde of Richemont.

William King of Scottes enterid yn to England, having many Fleminges with hym, and wan the Caſtelles of Appleby and Burgh. And after he wan Prudehow Caſtel.

Mandeville

Robert de Stoteville, Randolph de Grantville, Barnard

a *Sic in Autogr. Sed in Excerptis Galeanis*, Edmond Yrenſide and his, *&c.*

 Bailliol,

Bailliol, of whom Bernards Caſtel toke Name, and Willyam de Veſcy cam to New Caſtel, and after toke King Wylliam Priſoner, and ſent hym to London. And King Henry toke Wylliam with hym yn to Normandy, and alſo the Erle of Leyrceſtre, and priſonid them yn Roane.

King William was after delyverid at York for the Raunſum of 4000. li.

The Nobilles of Scotteland cam no nerer than Pembles yn Scotland to mete with theyr Kinge. Wherfore he toke with hym many of the youngger Sunnes of the nobyl Men of England that bare hym good Wylle, and gave them Landes in Scotlande of them that were Rebelles to hym. Theſe were the Names of the Gentilmen that he toke with hym: Bailliol, Breuſe, Soully, Moubray, Sainctclere, Hay, Giffard, Rameſey, Laundel, Byſey, Berkeley, Walenge, Boys, Montgomery, Vaulx, Coleville, Friſer, Grame, Gurlay, and dyverſe other. The Hiſtorie reherſith theſ Names yn the Plurale Numbre.

King Wylliam of Scotland made, in the Honor of Thomas of [a] Cantorby, the Abbay of Aberbrothok.

Among other Caſtelles that Wylliam delyverid to King Henry, was Edingburg, the whiche King Henry gave hym agayne yn Mariage with his Coſyn Hermeger, the which Quene after foundid the Abbay of Balmorinagh. Pag. 767.

Philip of Eſterby warnid Henry the 2. to amend hym ſelf yn 7. Articles.

Roſamunde, the faire Doughter of Clifford, was Concubine to Henry the 2. at Wodeſtoke, and was poyſenid, as ſum think, by the Quene Henry Wife.

After the Death of Roſamunde Henry toke prively King Lewys Doughter of Fraunce, that was maryed to his Sunne Richard Counte of Petow, for his Leman.

King Henry had practiſid afore for a Diſpenſation of Devorce betwixt hym and his Quene Eleanor, yn thentent to have had her that his Sunne Richard was after maryed onto.

King Richarde gave to his Brother John Cornewalle, an Devonſhire, and divers other Countes.

Richard goyng to the Holy Land made wonderful Shiftes for Mony.

King Richard ſold the Dignite of the Counte of Northumbreland to Hugo Piſas, Biſſhop of Dureſme. This Biſſhop Hugh was Cancellare of England; but at the very going of King Richard yn to the Holy Land William Biſſhop of Ely was made Cancellar and Procurator yn England for Kinge Richarde, but for his Extorſions he was deadly hatid of the Nobils of Englande. Hugo de Puteaco comes Northumbr:

[a] Sic.

This

This William put Hugh Bisſhop of Dureſme yn Cuſtody, and kept hym on tille he had renderid up ſuch Caſtelles as he had of the Kinges.

John Brother to King Richard chaſid William the Cancellar owt of Englande.

About this tyme was great Perſecution of the Jues yn Englande. And the Jues at York, to fly the Ignomy of the Chriſtians, ther killid them ſelves.

King John toke Homage of Wylliam King of Scottes at Lincoln.

Pag. 768. Sum Chroniques ſay that King John did mary the Doughtter and Heyre of the Counte of Gloceſtre, and that he had Heires Males be her, that after [a] * wer (furent) Countes of Glocefter. But after that John was King, he was clerely devorcid from her, and yet had he afore a Diſpenſation for Degre of Conſanguinite betwixt them.

Sum ſay that Arture, Nepheu to King John, dyed yn Priſon at Roan.

Sum ſay that as Arture ſhould paſſe from one Ship to a nother, to go yn to England as Priſoner, that by the Procurement of John, a Mariner leyid a Plank after ſuch a ſorte, that, as ſone as Arture trode apon it, he fel yn to Se, and was drounid.

King John, for Riottes made by Wylliam King of Scotland, went to Berwik, and ther was aboute to make a Caſtel on the hyther Rype of Twede, but then King Wylliam delyverid to hym great Hoſtages, and ſo John returnid.

Hiſtoria aurea. A Chronique caullid Hiſtoria aurea.

King John ſent his Juſtices, Gerard le Pitewine, William de la Bruer, et John Fitz Hughe, Pledges for the ſafe Cumming of Stephan Langton to the Toune of his Bisſhoprik of Cantorbury.

The Abbate of Waverle, for fere of King John, left his Houſe, and fled to Ciſteaux.

King John preparing toward Ireland toke great Taſkes of the Jues yn England, and great Summes of the White Monkes.

Stephan Langton, Archebisſhop of Canterbiry, kept a Counſail (c) at Reding for Goodes to be reſtorid to the Clergy taken away by King John. Stephan had adjugid to hym 3. M. Markes. The Reſidew of the Clergy 15. M. Markes.

Pag. 769. King John diſenheritid ſum Nobyl Men withowt Jugement of their Peres. And he wold have deſtroyid the good Erle Randol of Cheſter.

[a] *Sic, cum aſteriſco.*

King

King John uſid to haunt the Wife of his Brother Geffray, Counte of Britaine, whom Randol, Counte of Cheſtre, had maried, and from whom he was devorcid by the Counſel of King John, for the which it was ſuppoſid that Counte Randol dyid with owte Iſſue.

Then toke Counte Randol Clemence, Doughter of the Counte Ferrars.

Randol often warnid King John for taking the Doughtters of diverſe Nobil Men, and deflouring them.

The Barons of England made ſtrong War apon King John.

King John ſent for ſo many Pikardes, Normannes, and Fleminges that wen they cam the Cuntery had much a do to fede them. Emong whom Faukes de Brente, a great Tyrant, that nother ſparid to ſpoile Houſe of Relligion or Chirche that he could cum to.

Alexander King of Scottes, Sun to King William, did entre yn to England, and did muche Deſpite to King John. He aſſegid the Caſtel of Mitteford and Norham, and toke Homages of divers Nobil Men of Northumbreland, and the Counte of York. Wherfor King John after deſtroied much of theyr Landes, and bet doune Morpeth Caſtel.

Alexander aſſegid Cairluel, and toke it.

Gualo the Legate, by Aſſiſtence of Randol Erle of Cheſter, William le Mareſcal Counte of Penbrok, and . . . . . Erle Ferrars, William Burer, and Savery de Mail [a] . . . .

Gualo anon after the Coronation cauſſid a great Counſel to be kept at Briſtow, both of the Clergy and Temporalite, and there made them ſwere to their new King Henry, and curſid Lowys the King of Fraunce Sunne. in

After this Lowys toke the Caſtel of Berkhamſted [b] and Pag. 770.
Hert
Herforde.

The Barons toke Lincoln, and thither cam King Henrys Hoſte, and diſcomfitid them. Ther was ſlayne of Lowys Parte the Counte of Perches. Ther was taken Saer de Quincy Erle of Wyncheſter, Humfre de Boum Counte of Hereforde, and Robert Fitz Walter Baron.

Lowys hering of that cam to London, and ſhut up al the Gates ſavyng one. But the Londeners, at the cumming of King Henry Hoſte, yeldid the Cite to hym. Wherfore he confirmid al the Liberties that the Londoners had, or wer wont to have.

Aboute this tyme cam a Navy of Shippes out of Fraunce to help Lowys with divers Nobil Men, and Euſtace le Moigne was their Admiral, with whom encounterid, with Help of Euſtachius monachus navarcha.

a See Stowe's Annals at the Beginning of Henry IIIds. Reigne. *b Sic.*

the

the v. Portes, Hubert de Burgh having only but viii. Shippes.

There was Euſtace taken and behedid, and the other Gentil lefte alyve put in Priſon, and ther eſcapid but xv. Shippes. The Reſidew were taken and drounid.

In the Yere of our Lord 1221. Alexander King of Scottes maried Johan at York Doughter of King John.

And the ſame Yere Hubert de Burgh maried Margaret the Doughter of William late King of Scotland.

Hubert de Burgh was made chief Juſtice of England.

Faukes de Brente richely furniſhid his Caſtel of Bedford that King John gave hym, and kept it by force agayn King Henry.

Pag. 771. Henry toke Bedforde Caſtel, and hangid up Falkes Men: and Faukes hym ſelf was ſone after founde yn a Chirche at Coventre, and there he forſware the Kinges Lande.

King Henry had by Eleonor his Wife, Doughtter to the Counte of Province, Edward, and Edmunde Flour of al Liberalite and Curteſy; Margaret after Quene of Scotland; Beatrice Counte of Britaine, and Katarine that died Virgine in Relligion.

Johan, Doughter of King John of England, and Wife to Alexandre King of Scottes, died with owt Iſſue.

Alexander, Sunne to Alexander King of Scottes, and Margaret the eldeſt Doughter of King Henry the 3. being booth aboute the age of 4. Yeres, were promiſid yn Mariage at New Caſtel, wher King Henry had a great Hoſt agayne the Scottes, but apon this Alliaunce he returnid.

This Alexander got after of Margaret 2. Sunnes, Alexander and David, the which boothe dyid afore their Father. He begot on her alſo a Doughter caullid Margaret, and ſhe was after maried to the King of Norway, by whom ſhe had a Doughter alſo caullid Margarete.

King Henry kept, in the 43. Yere of his Reigne, a Parlament at Oxforde.

In the 48. Yere of King Henry Reigne Batel was begon betwixt his Barons, and at the Batail of Cheſterfeld wer divers of the Barons ſlayne, Robert Counte Ferras was taken, and Bawdewine Wake, John Neville, and John de la Hay had much payn to eſcape.

Pag. 772. In this XLVIII. Yere of Henry the Toun of Northampton was taken from the Barons by Force.

This Yere the Jues of London were ſlayn, by cauſe they had providid Grekiſch Fier to have burnid the Cite of London.

Prince Edward diſcomfitid Simond Montfort at Kenilworth,

Simon

and he had much Payne to eſcape. But Baudewine Wake, William de Montchenſy, and Adam de Newmark, Simons Frendes wer taken.

Gul: de Monte Canuſio. Adam de Novo Mercato,

John, Sunne to David the Scotte Erle of Huntingdon, begotten of the Siſter of Randol Erle of Cheſtre, maried the Doughter [a] Lewelin Prince of Wales. Wherapon the Warre ſeaſid bytwixt Randol and Lewelin Prince of Wales.

Genealogia comitum Caſtriæ.

Randol, after his cumming home from the Holy Lande, dyed with owt Heyre of his Body begotten. So that the Counte remaynid to his Nephew John, Sun to David Erle of Huntingdon and of Gerviagh, and this John dyed with oute Heir of his Body begotten. So that the Counte cam to the Kinges Handes, that greyd with the Siſters of John that the Counte ſhould not be diſperkelid emong Women.

Henry the 3. got by Parlament the Wardeſhip of Noble Mennes Sunnes tyl they cam to the Age of 21. Yeres.

William de Brewſe was accuſid of Adulteri with the Wife of Lewelin Prince of Wales. Wherapon the Princes was put in Priſon, and Gul: Brewſe was hangid by hym. Wherapon inſuid much Werre.

Gul: de Breaſe ſuſpenſus ob adulterium.

Prince Edward toke his Viage in to the Haly Lande, having theſe Noble Menne with hym, John de Bretaine Erle of Richmunt, John Veſcy, Thomas Clare, Roger Clifford, Othes de Garaunſun, Roberte de Bruiſe, et John de Nerdon.

Pag. 773.

Edward, hering of King Henry his Father, lefte his Brother Edmunde, Counte of Lancaſtre and Leirceſtre, at Acres, and cam home.

Margaret, King Edwardes Siſter, Quene of Scotland dyed, leving 2. Sunnes and one Doughter by King Alexander. Edwarde and David her Sunnes booth dyed at the Age of a 20. Yeres, Alexander their Father then lyving. Margaret her Doughtter was after maryed to the King of Norway.

King Edwarde gave Inheritance to David, Brother to Leweline Prince of Wales, the Lordſhip of Frodiſham.

Roger Clifford, William de Lindiſey, John Fitz Robert, Lucas de Towny went to War on the Walſch Men, and John Veſcy alſo.

Lucas de Toneio.

John Giffard and Edmunde Mortimer toke Lewelin, Prince of Wales, and ſent his Hed to King Edwarde.

Dauid Lewelines Brother was taken nighe Denbigh, and put to Deth.

King Edwarde gave the Landes of Wales emong his Gentilmen to dwelle on them.

Thomas de Welande, Rauf de Engham, Hugh de Chaunce-

[a] Sic.

lery, Adam de Straiton, Elys de Ethingham, and John of Mechingham ſore puniſhid by the Purce for ille uſinge there Office yn Juſtice.

The Scottes ſent to King Edwarde Embaſſadors, that his Sunne Edwarde mighte have yn Mariage, by Diſpenſation at Rome, Margaret, Doughter to Margaret Quene of Norway, and Heir of Scotland, and that Edwarde, during the Life of his Father, ſhould ſtil remaine in Scotland, and after his Dethe one Yere in England, and a nother yn Scotland.

Pag. 774. Margareta heres Scotiæ naufragio periit.

One Maſter Weland, a Clerke of Scotlande, ſent yn to Norway for Margaret, dyed with her by Tempeſte on the Se cumming oute of Norway to Scotland yn Coſtes of Boghan.

King Edwarde, *a* Gualiā de Gayneſborow a Gray Frere, and Hugh de Mauncheſter a Blak Frere to make Homage for Gaſcoyne to the French King, whom the Erle of Artoys toke going thorough his Countery, and put them yn Priſon.

King Edwarde ſent Mr. John de Glaunton, Archidecon of Richemonte, to the Biſſhop of Rome to ſhowe the Ontreuth of the Frenche King toward hym.

Lelandus.

There is in this Hiſtory a long Chapitre of the Names and Succeſſions of the Kinges of Scotland.

Ferguſe, Sunne to Ferthair of Ireland, was the fyrſte that namid hym ſelf King of Scottes.

Ferguſe brought oute of Ireland the Stone Royal, and layed

t

it at the Abbay of Scone in Scotland, apon the which the Kinges of Scotland were coronid on til ſuche time that King Edward brought it thens to the Abbay of Weſtminſtre by London.

Lelandus.

Ther folouith a nother hole Chapitre of the Names and Succeſſions of the Kinges of the Pictes.

Cruthene Kenek the gentil was the firſt King of the Pictes.

The Kingdom of the Pictes durid 1187. Yeres.

Edmund King of England, Brother to King Athelſtan, gave to Donald, King of Scotland, al Combreland: wherfore the Scottes clayme the Ground to the Croſſe in Stanmore.

Pag. 775. Malcoline, (Sunne to Henry Counte of Garviagh, of Huntendune, and Northumbreland, that was the Sunne of Kinge David) reignid 12. Yeres and 6. Monithes, the which dyed avant le pier a Jedworth, and lyith at Domfermeline.

Wylliam, Sunne to the ſame Henry *b* * Counte of Northumbreland, by the Gifte of King Stephan, reignid 50. Yeres. He dyed at Stryvelin, and lyith at Aberbrothok Abbay, the which he buildid.

a Sic. *b Sic, cum aſteriſco.*

Alexan-

Alexander his Sun reignid 37. Yeres. He dyed at Kembray yn Orkañy, and lyith at Melros.

Alexander, Sunne to Alexander, reignid 37. Yeres, and brake his Nek at Kinkorn, of the which thing roſe great Strife for the Croun of Scotlande.

By cawſe ther was no Iſſue lefte of the ii. aforeſaide King Alexanders, it owte to cum to the Iſſue of David, Counte of Huntendune, Brother to Willyam King of Scotlande, Sunne to King David.

The which Davy, Counte of Huntingdon, had a Sunne caullid John, that dyid with owt Iſſue, and 3. Doughters. The firſt [a] caullid″ Margaret was maried to Alane Lorde of Galaway. The 2. Iſabelle was maryed to Peter Bruſe. The 3. Ade to John Haſtinges.

Margaret had only a Doughtter, caullid Doruergule, that was maryed to John Bailliol.

Iſabelle had a Sunne caullid Robert Bruſe.

Ade had a Sunne caullid John Haſtinges.

Eche of theſe had great Frendes, and deſired to have the Croune of Scotland.

The Bridge of Berwike brake aboute this tyme with great Force of Water, by cauſe the Arches of it were to low. And after the making of it as it was then, it durid ſcars ix. Yeres.

Antony Bek, Biſhop of Dureſme, that had, by the Gifte of William Veſcy, the Diſpoſition of the Honor of Alnewik, ſold it to Henry for certein ſclaunderus Wordes that John Veſcy, Baſtarde to William, ſpake by hym.

Edward was made Juge of the Title of Scotland, and cam, Pag. 776.
at a Day apointid, to here the Plee; where theſe many Men put in theyr Titles: Florence Counte of Holand, John Bail-
Scottus Scottus
liol, Robert Bruſe, John Haſtinges, John Comyn, Patrik
Scottus
Counte of Marche, John Veſcy, Nicolas de Sowlis, William
Scottus etiam ut opinor, Scottus.
de Ros, and Patrik Galightly.

Edward after this returnid in to England, and at Michelmas folowing cam to Berwik, wher in the Chirch of the [b] Trinite: wher the Title of the 3. Doughters of David, Counte of Huntendune, was approvid.

Gilbert Clare, Counte of Gloceſtre, did greatly maynteyn the Quarel of Robert Bruiſe, by cauſe he had maried his Siſter.

The Counte Waren, and Antony Bek, Biſhop of Dureſme, maintenid the Title of John Bailliol.

a Hæc vox bis occurrit. b Sic.

Robert Bruſe allegid that he was immediately the Sunne of Iſabelle the ſecunde Doughter, and that John Bailliol was but the Sunne of Dorvergule, Doughter to Margarete, the eldeſt Doughter of Davy Erle of Huntingdon: ſo that Bruſe ſaide, that he was one Degre nerer in Conſanguinite.

Forſan intelligit Margaretem, ſocrum ſuam. Bailliol ſaid, that ſeing that his Mother, that was the right Heire, could not reigne, that he owte to have it by lineal Deſcente.

To conclude, the right Title was adjugid to John Bailliol by the 40. choſen Peres, xx. of Scotland, and as many of England.

Robert Bruiſe, in Preſence of King Edwarde, denied to do Homage to Bailliol, and apon that gave up his Land that he had in Scotlande in the Vale of Anande to Roberte his eldeſte Sunne, begotten by the Siſter of Gilbert de Clare Counte of Gloceſtre: And he like wiſe denied to do Homage to Bailliol. Then Robert Bruiſe ſaid to Robert his ſecunde Sunne, engenderid apon the Doughter and Heire of the Counte of Carrik, and after King of Scotlande, "take thow my Lande "yn Scotland." This Robert was a young Man of King Edwards Chaumbre, and toke it doing Homage to John Bailliol.

Pag. 777. John Bailliol, King of Scottes, had 3. Siſters, Margaret Lady of Gilliſlande. The ſecunde was Lady Conſy. The thirde was maryed to John Comyn, Father to hym that Robert Bruiſe killid at Dumfres. And this John Bailliol had but one Sunne caullid Edwarde.

John Bailliol, King of Scottes, cam to Newcaſtel yn the firſte Yere of his Reigne, and did Homage to King Edwarde.

The Scottes having 7. Countes in their Bande cam to Cairluel, and brent al the Suberbes of it.

The ſame 7. Countes with their Bande brennid the Priory of Hexham.

Patrik Counte of Marche with the blak Berde, that alonly of al the Nobles of Scotland remainid yn Obedience of King Edwarde, complainid, that the Scottes had taken his Caſtel of Dunebar by Treyne. Apon this King Edward ſent from Berwike Counte Waren, and the Erle of Warwik, with great Pour by Se and Land to Dunbar. Where were taken yn the Caſtel the Counte of Menteth, the Counte of Athele, the Counte of Ros, and 6. Barons; John Comyn the [a] Yong", William Saintclere, Richard Siuard the elder, John de Ynchemartine, Alexander de Murref, Edmunde Comyn de Kilbride. And beſide 29. Knightes, and 80. Eſquier, the which were [b] to priſon in to diverſe Partes of Englande.

a *Mr. Leland had firſt of all written* Yongger. b *Sic.*

King Edward toke at his Parlament at Berwike Homage
of al the Lordes of Scotland, apon the which he had their
Writinges and their Seales.

King Edward being at Newminſtre Abbay gave the Gardi-
aneſhip of Scotland to the Counte Waren. He made alſo
Treaſorer alias
Hugh Creſſingham his Chambrelayn of Scotlande, and Wil-
liam Ormeſby his Juſtice.

Robert Fitz Roger Lorde of Werkworth Caſtel.

John Fitz Marmaduke.

Gul: Waleys ſent Henry Haliburton a Knight to ſeaſe Ber-
wik, and ſo he did. But after this Henry hering of a Diſcum-
fiture of the Scottes left Berwik as voyde.

King Edward wan the Batel of Fawkirk yn Scotland apon Pag. 778.
S. Maria Magdalena Day in the Yere of our Lorde 1295.
where Wylliam Waleys their Capitayne ran a way. Antony
de Bek, Biſhop of Dureſme, had this Batail ſuch a Retinew,
that in his Cumpany were 32. Baners. At this tyme was the
Toune of S. Andreas deſtroyed. The Yere after cam Letters,
by Procurement of the Scottes, from Boniface, Biſhop of
Rome, that ſaide, that Scotland did hold of the Court of
Rome. For this Cauſe King Edwarde kept a Parlament at
Lyncoln, and there provid that the King of Scottes oute to
hold of the King of Englande.

Wylliam Waleys was taken of the Counte of Menteth
aboute Glaſkow, and ſent to King Edward, and after was
hangid, drawen, and quarterid at London.

Robert Haſtinges, an Engliſch Man, Capitayne for King
Edwarde of the Caſtel of Roxburge.

Hugh Andeley cumming yn to Scotland with King Ed-
warde having with hym 60. Men of Armes divertid for Log-
ing to Melros Abbay. John Comyn, Gardiane of Scotland,
hering of this, cam thither pryvely in the Night, and braſt-
ing the Gates killid divers of them. Thomas Gray Knight
fled over the Bridge, and kept a Houſe on til he ſaw it bren
over his Hed. Then he cam owte, and was taken Priſoner.

Edward kept his Chriſtemas at Linlithcow in Scotland,
wher John Comyn ſubmittid hym ſelf to hym, and was taken
to Grace, and kept hys Landes.

John de Sowlys, not willing to ſubmit hym ſelf to King
Edwarde, went in to Fraunce, and there dyed.

Olifart, a young Bachelar of Scotland, furniſhid the Caſtel
of Strivelyn agayn King Edward. But Eduarde wan it by
the Seage of 19. Wekes., and toke Olyfart.

Thomas Gray Knight in this Siege of Strivelin wil he Pag. 779.
reſcuid his Maſter Henry Beaumont from the Scottes was
ſtriken

ſtriken with a Garon under the Yes thorough the Hedde, and fel doun for dede, and after, when he was caryed to be buryed, he began to ſtere, and after was helid of his ſore Wounde.

King Edward made Eymer de Valoyns Counte of Penbroke his Gardian yn Scotlande, and gave hym the Foreſtes of Selkirk and Etrik. This Eymer made a Pile in Selkirk, and put a Garniſon in it.

Robert de Bruſe Counte of Carrik, that bare hym ſelf very bold of his Kinſmen in Scotland, truſting to wynne his Title of the Corone of Scotland, cauſſid John Comyn, by ſending to hym his 2. Bretherne, to meete with hym at the Gray Freres at Dunfres to ſpeke with hym. And wen he cam thyther, Bruſe told hym hys Mynd, and bad hym, "other "take hys Enheritaunce of Carrik, and help me to be King "of Scotland, or let me have thyne, and I wyl help the to "be King." But John Comyn not conſenting to this was ſlayn, and his Uncle alſo, that ſtrake Bruſe afore ſuch a blow that if he had not been harneſſid he had ſlayn hym.

Thomas et Neil fratres Roberti Bruſe.

☞ The Countes of Boughan, by cauſe her Sunne was abſent lying at his Maner of Witnik by Leirceſtre, toke apon her to corone Robert Bruſe at Stone in Scotland.

This Countes was taken the ſame Yere, and put in a Tour at Berwike.

The Baraille of Methfen.

Edward cauſſid Eymer Valoyns to war agayn Bruſe. So he went as he was commaundid, and cam to S. Johns Toune, having yn Company the Frendes of John Comyn late ſlayn. And thens went to Methfen, and wan the Feld, wher John Haliburton let Robert Bruſe eſcape, after that he knew hym, for he ware not his Kingly Cote of Armes.

Thomas Randolf, Nephew to Robert Bruſe, and after Counte of Morref, was taken at this Feld, and after, at the Prayer of Adam Gordon, deliverid, and [a] byd Engliſch on til he was taken at a nother tyme of the Scottes.

Pag. 780.

Robert Bruſe hym ſelf fled in to Kentire, wither the Engliſch Men folowid hym, and beſegid the Fortres of it, ſuppoſing that Bruſe had beene in it. But when they had taken it, thei founde hym not: but there they toke his Wife, the Doughtter of the Counte of Hulſter, and Neil his Brother. And a non after was the Counte of Athelis taken, that fled from the aforeſaid Fortres.

Neil, frater Roberti Bruſe.

Neil, Brother to Robert Bruſe, with Alane, Durnard, and divers other were hangid, drawen, and quarterid at Berwik. And Robert Bruſe Wife was ſent to Priſon in to Englande.

[a] Sic.

The

The Counte of Athelis (by cauſe he was Coſyn to the King of England, and Sunne to Maude of Doure his Aunte) was ſent to London, and there was hangid apon a Pair of Galows 30. Foote hyer than other. Matildis de Doura.

Thomas Counte de Lancaſtre, and Humfrede de Bouhun Counte of Hereford, paſſid the Montayns of Scotland, and aſſegid the Caſtel of Kyndronn yn Marre, and wan it, and there toke Chriſtopher de Seton with his Wife, Siſter to Robert Bruſe, the wich, as an Engliſch Renegate, was ſent to Dunfres, and ther hangid, drauen, and quarterid: wher he had afore killid the Vicounte of that Cunteri, ſent thither by the King of Englande.

The Biſſhops of Glaſcow, and S. Andres, and the Abbat of Stone wer ſent in to England to be in Cuſtody.

Peter Gavirſton was accuſid to the King of many Crymes, and as not worthy to be about his Sunne Prince Eduarde, wherapon he was baniſhid owt of England.

Roberte Brother Bruſe returnid oute of the Iſles, and hering that Prince Edward was at the Toun of S. John, deſirid to have ſafe Conducte to treate of Peace with hym. But after King Eduarde hard ſay that they had tretid, he ragid that it was done with oute his Knoulege, and ſent word from Dunfermelin that thei ſhould treate no farther. Pag. 781.

The King and his returnid toward England, and Aimer Valoyns was left as the Kinges Lieutenant in Scotland.

Robert Bruiſe ſent his 2. Brethern, Thomas and Alexander, toward Nideſdale, and the Vale of Anaund, to reiſe the People; but the Engliſch Men toke them, and after ward they were ſent to Cairluel, and ther hangid, drawen, and quarterid.

Robert Bruſe repairid to the Counte of Carrik, wher he reiſid the People.

Eymer de Valoyns hering of this, cam thither, and at Loudon was diſcumfited by Roberte Bruſe, and dryven to the Chaſtel of Are. And a 3. Days after he ſkirmochid with Rafe de Monhermer, that was caullid Counte of Gloceſtre (by cauſe that Johan, the Kinges Doughtter, and Countes of Gloceſtre, toke hym for love to her Huſband) and over cam hym, and drave hym alſo to the Caſtel of Are on tyl Reſcue cam. And then was Bruiſe ſo beten with il Fortunes, that he was left alone to take Paſſage at the Iſles with ii. Mariners in a Bote, that aſkid hym if he could tel any tyding of Robert Bruſe.

Joanna de Acres, mortuo Gilberto comite Claudiæ, nupſit Rodolpho Monhermerio.

King Edward had but one Sunne that lyvid by his firſt Wife,

Wife, Doughter to the King of Caſtel. By his ſecunde Wife, Siſter to the French King, he had 2. Sunnes, Thomas and Edmunde. He gave to Thomas the Countes of Northfolk and Southfolk, with the Erle Mareſcalſhip of England; the which Countes and Mareſcalſhip longid to Roger Bigot, the which had no Iſſue: and apon that he made the King his Heire, parteley for Fere becauſe the King ſhould not give hym Reporte of a certeyn Diſceit that he with other wrought againe hym at Lincoln.

Thomas Broyerton donatus hereditate Rogeri Bigotii.

Pag. 782.

And he gave to his Sunne Edmunde yn his Teſtament 4000. Markes by Yere of Landes, to be performid by his Sunne Edwarde apon his Benediction. In Party wher of Edmunde had after the Counte of Kent, but he had not the hole Summe afore Edwarde the 3. Dayes. King Edwarde the firſt had diverſe Doughters. One was maried to the Erle of Gloceſter; a nother to the Duke of Brabant; the 3. to the Counte of Baris; the 4. to the Counte of Holand, after the Death of whom ſhe was maried to the Counte of Hereford. The fifte Doughter was a Nunne at Ameſbyry.

Edwarde the ſecunde was maried at Amias to Iſabelle, the Doughter of Philip the Fair King of Fraunce, and thens he brought her to London, and ther ſhe was coronid.

King Edwarde the ſecunde after this paſſid with his Wife agayne yn to Fraunce, and at S. Germanes, hard by Parys, treatid with King Philip for Maters of Gaſcoyne, and richely feſtid King Philip at S. Germanes.

The Quene of Navare, whos Doughter and Heyre was maryed to Charles the youngeſt Sun of King Philip of Fraunce, did mary Edmund, Brother to Edwarde the firſt, by whom ſhe had 2. Sunnes Thomas and Henry, after Countes of Lancaſtre.

Graviſſ: adulterii ſupplicium.

King Philip of Fraunce, knowing his Doughters to be of very light Converſation, aſkid of Philip Dawnay, an auncient Knight and Counſelor of his, what thei were worthy to have that committid frequent Adultery with his Sunnes Wifes? He anſwerid to be burnid alive. Then ſaid the Kinge, they be thy Sunnes, and ſhaul have thy Jugement. Wherapon one was ſtraite condemnid. The other eſcapid in to Englande, and was taken at York, and ſent agayne (with no ſmaul Murmur of the Engliſch Men, ſeing that he cam to hym for Socour) to the French King, and ther was brent alyve. And 2. of the Ladies, Wives to the French Kinges Sunnes, were put to villaine Death. The thirde was murid up, and dyed for Hunger. This thing was openid by Iſabelle, Quene of England, to her Father Philip: but many belevid that the thing was not trew, and that therapon, for Vengeance of

Pag. 783.

of Cruelte, Philip ſhortely dyed, and eche of his Sunnes reignid but a wile after hym.

Charles, the yongeſt Sunne of King Philip that was King of Navar, his Father lyving, had but one Doughter by his Wife Heir of Navare, that after was maried to the Counte of Everus, that after was King of Navar.

Iſabel, Doughter to King Philip, her 3. Brethern beyng deade with owte Iſſue Male, was countid the next Heire to the Kingdom of France, wher apon the Right cam to Eduarde her Sun by Eduarde the ſecunde her Huſband.

Thomas Gray, Warden of the Caſtel of Couper and of Fife of the Kinge of Englandes Part in Scotland, cumming from Edwardes Coronation toward the aforeſaide Caſtel, was layde for privile by Walter Bickirkton, Knight of Scotlande, that had prive Intelligence when, and by what way, he could cum, and lay yn waite with 400. Menne of Armes with hym. The which thing being told to Thomas Gray at Hand, that had with hym but 26. Men of Armes, wel appointid and wel horſid, cauſid his Varlettes to cum yn Sight behynd with a Baner, and with his ſmaul Band roode thorough the Rankes of Scottes by Force, and bak agayn by Force thorough them, killing dyvers of them. And then they eſpying Grayes Verlettes cumming toward them, fledde alle, and levyng theyr Horſes tooke the Marreſis, or Bogges. And Thomas drave Pag. 784. their Horſes a way for his Pray to the Caſtel of Couper.

A nother tyme Alexander Freſile a Scotte, Frend to Robert Bruſe, was ſet with in a litle of Couper Caſtel with an Embuſchement, and cauſſid certen of his to pille a Village ther by, ſo ſuppoſing to bring Thomas Gray in to a Trappe: the which hering the Cry went to Horſe to ſe what it was. The Embuſchement ſeyng that, roode of Force to the very Caſtel Gates. Thomas ſeing this returnid his Horſe, and cam faire and ſoftely thorow the Toune of Couper, and then laying Spurres to his Horſe, and rode thorough them, and got within the Barres of the Caſtel, wher he founde his oune [a] Meny cumming out to help hym.

King Edward caullid a gayn Peter Gaverſton, a yong Man of Gaſcoyne, afore exilid by his Father; cauſſing Thomas Erle of Lancaſtre, with other, to ſwere to the Accompliſchement of the Baniſchment, and cauſſid hym to take to Wife the Doughter of his Siſter and the Erle of Glocеſtre, and made hym Counte of Cornewalle. Peter Gaveſton maryed Johan of Acres Doughter.

Peter Gaverſton then became noble, liberal and gentil in ſumme Faſcions: but after ful of Pride and Diſdayne, of the which the Nobilles of England tooke great Deſpite.

[a] Sic.

It chauncyd about this tyme, that Peter was in the Kinges Werres yn Scotland, and let the Toun of Dundee to Ferme, and hering of Debate of Barons yn England cam to Scarburge, and ther was taken, and delyverid to Eymer Valoyns, Erle of Penbrok, apon condition that he ſhould ſend hym to the King by them that toke hym: but he was taken agayne by Oxforde, and brought to the Erle of Lancaſtre, that cauſſid hym to be behedid by Warwike.

Pag. 785. Adam Baneſter, a Bachelar of Lancaſtreſhire, movid Ryot agayne Thomas of Lancaſtre by Crafte of King Edwarde; but he was taken, and behedid by the Commaundement of Thomas of Lancaſtre.

Robert Bruſe cam agayne in to Scotland, and wan ſuch Counterys agayne as Edward the Father had conquerid: and al by the Governement of Engliſchmen, that uſid their Autorite in Scotland to theyr ſingular Profite.

Rokeſborow was yn Garde of one Gilleminge de Fenigges, Chevaler, and Burgonion: of whom James Duglas wan it, and ther was Gilleminge ſlayn in defending the great Tour.

Petrus Lelandius Vicount of Edenburg. Pers Lelande Knight a Gaſcoyne was Vicount of Edenburge, apon whom cam the Menne of Randol Counte of Murref: and Pers fledde to the Kepe of the Caſtel Roche, and after becam ſuoren to Bruſe: the which after ſurmiſid Treaſon apon hym, becauſe he thought that he had an Engliſch Hart, and made hym to be hangid and drawen.

Edward the ſecunde cam to ſocour Strivelin, and ther his Hoſt was diſcumfitid, and the Erle of Gloceſtre ſlayn.

Humfrede de Bouhun, Erle of Hereford, was taken at Botheville, and delyverid after for the Wife of Robert Bruſe and the Biſhop of S. Andres.

Philip Moubray Knight, Capitayne of Strivelin, for the King of Englande, made Promiſe to Robert Bruſe to render the Caſtel if he had no Socour by a certen Day.

The Counte of Gloceſter was Capitayne of the Vaunt Garde of Edwardes Hoſt.

Bruſe with his owne Handes killid Pers Monfort, an Engliſch Knight, in the Wooddes by Strivelin. Clifford and Henry Beaumont with 300. Men of Armes cloſid the other Side of the Wodde. Then Thomas Randolf, Counte of Murray, Nephew to Bruſe, hering that his Uncle had vanquiſhid the Vantgard of the Engliſch Men, cam with his Batel owt of Pag. 786. the Wodde apon Clifford and Beaumont, wher William Dayncourt Knight was ſlayn, and Thomas Gray was taken. The Reſidew of King Edwardes Hoſte eſcaping the Woddes to the Water of Forth beyond Banokeſburne, a deade depe Water, and pitchid there by a Marres. Then one Alexander Seton

Seton a Scotte, beyng in Kinge Edwardes Hoſte, made owte prively yn the Night hym ſelf to Bruiſe being yn the Woodde, telling hym, that if he wold cum erly yn the Mornyng, that he ſhould eaſely overcum the Engliſch Menne. Wherapon Bruſe cam erly yn the Morning with 3. Batelles on foote, taken Exemple of the Fleminges that on foote a litle afore had diſcomfitid the Pour of Fraunce at Courtray.

The Engliſch Men, loden with Harneys and Horſemen, were not wont to fight on fote. And at the laſte in fightting, the Engliſchmen were dryven yn to the Diche of Bannokburne hedelinges one apon a nother.

The King hym ſelf with a few fled to Dunbar, by the Counſel of Giles de Argentine, a ſtoute Warryer, and a late cum from the Werres of Henry Luſenburg Emperor.

The King in Chaſe foute ſore, and had his Horſe paunchid, but he got a nother.

But Giles Argentin ſaide, that he was not wont to fly, and ſo returnid to the Engliſch Hoſt, and was ſlayne.

Counte Patrik of Marche ful gentely reſeivid King Edward in to his Caſtel of Dunbar, and thens the King cam by Water to Berwik.

Edwarde de Bruſe, Brother to Bruſe Kinge of Scottes, deſyring to be alſo a King, went yn to Ireland with great Poure, ſuppoſing to conquere it, wher he remaynid 2. Yeres and a half, doing wonderful Feates, and proclayming hym ſelf King of Kinges yn Ireland. But at the laſte he was ſlayn of the Engliſchmen at Dundalge yn Irelande by his owne Wil- Pag. 787. fulnes, that wold not tary for his ful Cumpany that were almoſt at Hand.

King Edwarde ſente the Erle of Arundel as Capitayne yn to the Marches of Scotlande, where he ſcferid Reproche by Thomas of James Duglas at Lincelly yn the Foreſt of Jedworth, and ther Richemonte. was Thomas of Richemont ſlayne.

The ſame James Duglas diſcumfitid the Garniſon of Berwik at Staithmore, wher were many Gaſcoynes ſlayn.

The ſame James Duglas, by Treaſon of the Marchers, diſcomfitid the Band of Engliſchmen at Berwike, wher Robert Neville was ſlayn, the which Neville had afore ſlayn Richard Fitz Marmaduke at the olde Bridge of Dureſme for Deſpite who might rule moſte.

The ſame James Duglas, by help of Patrike Counte of March, and Peter Spalding of Berwike, got Berwike owt of Petrus the Engliſchmennes Handes. But the Caſtel kept a xi. Wekes Spalding. after, and then, for lak of Vitaile and Reſcue, was gyvin up. Ther Roger Horſeley, the Capitayn of the Caſtel for the Engliſchmen, loſt one of his Yes.

Eymer de Valence, Counte of Penbroke, goyng toward the Court of Rome, was taken by one John de la Moiller, a
on
Burglion, and ſent to the Emperor, and raunſomid for 20. M. Poundes of Sylver. By cauſe the ſaide John allegid, that he ſervid the King of England, and had not his Wages.

Robert de Bruſe cauſſid al the Caſtelles of Scotland to be beten doun ſaving Dumbretain, wher William de Sowles was put for Treaſon and dyed.

Gilbert Midleton about this tyme made Riottes in Northumbrelande, robbing ii. Cardinalles, and taking Lewys de Beaumont Biſhop of Dureſme, and Henry Beaumont his Brother, by cauſe the King had arreſtid Adam de Swineburne his Coſyn, by cauſe he had ſpoken of the Marchers Maters
Pag. 788. to ſharpely to the Kinge hym ſelf. This Midleton, by the abbetting of other Marchers, did much Harme in Cleveland, and toke al the Caſtelles of Northumbreland, excepte Alnewik, Baniburg, and Northam.

Gilbert Midleton was taken yn his owne Caſtel of Mitforde, with pryvi Intelligence had with his owne Men, by Gul: Felton, Thomas Heton, and Robert Horneclife, and hangid, drawen, and quarterid at London.

The Scottes cam yn to the Marches of Engeland, and deſtroyed the Caſtelles of Werk and Herbotel, and over ran much of Northumbreland Marches.

At this tyme Thomas Gray, and his Frendes defendid Norham from the Scottes.

It were a wonderful Proceſſe to declare what Miſchefes cam by Hungre and Aſſeges by the Space of xi. Yeres in Northumbreland. For the Scottes be cā to be ſo proude, after they had got Berwik, that they nothing eſtemid the Engliſchmen.

Aboute this tyme there was a greate Feſt made yn Lincolnſhir, to which cam many Gentil Men and Ladies. And emonge them one Lady brought a Heulme for a Man of Were, with a very riche Creſte of Golde, to William Marmion Knight, with a Lettre of Commaundement of her Lady, that he ſhould go in to the daungeruſt Place in England, and there to let the Heualme to be ſeene, and knowen. as famoſe. So he went to Norham, whither, with yn 4. Dayes of cumming, cam Philip Moubray, Gardian of Berwike, having yn his Bande 140. Men of Armes, the very Flour of Men of the Scottiſch Marches.

Thomas Gray, Capitayne of Norham, ſeyng this, brought his Gariſon afore the Barriers of the Caſtel, behynde whom
Pag. 789. cam William, richely arrayed, as al glittering in Gold, and wering the Heaulme his Ladys Preſent. Then

Then ſayd Thomas Gray to Marmion, " Syr Knight, ye be " cum hither to fame your Helmet. Mount up on yor " Horſe, and ryde lyke a valiant Man to yowr [a] even here at " hand, and I forſake God if I reſcue not thy Body deade or " a lyve, or I myſelf wyl dye for it."

Wherapon he toke his Curſore, and rode emong the Throng of Ennemyes, the which layed ſore Stripes on hym, and pullid hym at the laſt oute of his Sadel to the Grounde.

Then Thomas Gray with al the hole Garniſon lette prik yn emong the Scottes, and ſo wondid them, and their Horſes, that they were over throwen, and Marmyon ſore beten was horſid agayn, and with Gray purſewid the Scottes yn Chace. There were taken 50. Horſes of Price, and the Wemen of Norham brought them to the Foote men to folow the Chace.

Thomas Gray hym ſelf killid one Cryne, a Fleming, an Admiral, and great Robber on the Se, and yn hy Favor with Robert Bruſe. The Reſydew that eſcapid were chacid to the Nunnes of Berwik.

Adam de Gordon, a Baron of Scotland, cam with 160. Men to dryve a way the Catel, paſturing by Norham, but the yong Men of the Countery ther aboute encounterid with them, whom Thomas Gray ſeing to ſtande in Jeopardy, went owte with onely 60. Men, and killid moſt Parte of the Scottes and their Horſis.

This ſame Thomas was tuiſe aſſigid yn the Caſtel of Norham by the Scottes, one tyme by the Space almoſt of an Yere, the other vii. Monithes. Pag. 790.

His Ennemies made Fortereſſes before the Caſtel, one at Upſedelington, a nother yn the Chirch of Norham. The Caſtel was tuiſe vitailid by the Lord Percy and Neville, that be cam very Noble Men, and riche and great Socorers of the Marches of England.

The utter Ward of Norham Caſtel was ons taken yn Thomas Grays tyme, on the Vigile of S. Catarine, but they kept it but 3. Dayes; for theyr purpoſe yn myning fayllid them.

About this tyme Goſſelyn Daivel cauſſid the Maner of Al- ¶ Goſſelin Daivel.
fiſt en forcer
lerton to be made warlike.

John of Ireland raviſhid the Lady Clifford.

Great Hungre was aboute this tyme in Englande.

King Edward kept much the Se Coſtes, al delighting in Shippes, and to much uſing the vile Company of Maryners, wher by he loſt much Favor of his People.

Whil King Edward layid Sege to Berwik, the Scottes enterid

[a] Sic.

by

by Cairluel far in to England, and diſcomfitid the Engliſch Men at Mitton.

Then the King left of the Sege of Berwik, ſuppoſing to have faught with the Scottes yn his [a] oune, but they hering that the Sege of Berwik was left (for the which they ragid) they returnid by Montaynes and waſte Groundes in to Scotland.

John de Lilleburne toke the Caſtel of Knareſburg, the which after renderid hym ſelf to the King apon Condition.

Pag. 791. The Quene Iſabel aſſegid the Caſtel of Ledes, to whom it was renderid. For the Barons, in reverence of her, wold not reſcue it.

Souldiors of the Kinges, going with hym againe toward Scotland, faught with the Communes of the Toune of New Caſtel, at the very Bridg, for certen Diſpleaſures; and ther was Syr John Perith Knight ſlayne, and other Eſquiers, longging to the Coneſtable and Mareſcal.

King Edward beyng at Leth to go to Edenburg was conſtraynid to recoil for Lak of Vitayle.

Robert Bruſe cam with a great Pour of Scottes in to Yorkſhir, and King Edward being at York, and hering of this, cam to Blakehoumore, with ſuch Pour as he could ſodenly gather, and toke a Hylle bi Bylaund Abbay for his Fortreſſe, wher the King and his Cumpany were diſcomfitid, and the Counte of Richemont taken, and the Lorde Sully, a Baron of Fraunce, and many other: and the King ſelf hardely eſcapid to Rivalles Abbay.

Then the Scottes did much Hurt aboute York, and the Wold of Yorkſhir.

Then toke Edwarde Peace for xiii. Yeres with the Scottes.

Edward ſent his Brother Counte of Kent yn to Gaſcoyne, wher he loſte much, and wan naught.

King Edwarde gave the Dukedom of Gaſcoin to Edwarde his Sunne, but the Barons of Gaſcoyn wold bere no Homage to hym, but alonly to the Corone, during his Father's Life.

The Erle of Kent left the War of Gaſcoyn, and cam to Parys to treate with the Erle of Henaude for a Mariage betwixt Philip the Countes Doughter, and Prince Edward his Nephew.

Pag. 792. King Edward hering of the cumming of his Quene, his Sunne, and Mortimer, with theyr Hoſt, towarde hym, toke Shipping at Chepſtow: but Tempeſt kept hym from flying xv. Dayes yn the Severn Se, and after of Neceſſitie arrivid yn Glamorganſhire.

Many of the Kinges Houſehold cam from Chepſtow to Briſtow to the Quene.

Donold, Erle of Marre in Scotland, was made by King Edwarde

[a] *Sic.*

Edwarde Gardian of the Caſtel of Briſtow, the which he delyverid to the Quene, and ſo repairid into Scotlande.

Hugh Diſpenſar made Bargayne with certen Galays of Wales, but after they had attemptid the Se ii. or iii. tymes to paſſe, and Wind ſervid not, they delyverid Hugh Diſpenſar to the Quene, that after was hangid, drawen, and quarterid at Gloceſter.

King Edwarde the ſecunde had 2. Sunnes, Edwarde that was crounid King he beyng a life, and John that was after Counte of Cornewalle, and dyed at the Toun of S. John yn Scotlande, having no Iſſue. Iſabelle, the elder Doughter of this Eduarde the 2. was maried to the Counte of Gelders, that after was made Duke. The ſecunde Doughter was maryed [a] Sunne to Robert Bruſe King of Scotlande. Joannes filius Eduardi 2i. comes Cornub:

King Edward the 3. ſent the Countes of Lancaſter and Kent with theſe Lordes, Wake, Ros, Moubray, and Beaumont to Newcaſtel apon Tyne, to ſtrenkith the Marche. Yet James Duglas cam with yn 3. Miles of them, brenning the Countery; and they, for Lak of Knowlege of War, kept them with yn Newcaſtelle.

After this the King hym ſelf cam toward Stanhop with a great Hoſt, booth of Engliſch Men and of Eſtraungers, and after loggid at Eiden, when they had cumpaſid the Bakkes of the Scottes in the Scottiſch Marches, and could ſee none of them. Wherapon Proclamation was made yn King Edward Hoſte, that he that could diſcry the Scottiſch Hoſt ſhold have a 100. li. Land by the Yere. Then one Thomas Rokeby brought certein Newis, that the Scottiſch Hoſt was at Stanhop. Wherapon the King went thither, and loggid his Hoſt beyond them to ſtop theyr flite. Pag. 793.

At this tyme Archibald Duglas toke great Prayes in the Biſſhopriche of Dureſme, and encounterid with a Band of Engliſch Men at Darlington, and killid many of them. Darlington.

Shortely after the Scottes by covine fledde clere away from Stanhop Park in the Night. Wherfore the yong King Edward wept tendrely, and returnid to York.

Robert Bruſe King of Scottes had aſſegid the Caſtel of Norham, wher Robert Maners was Capitayne: wich with his Garniſon iſſuid oute one Day, and diſcomfitid the Scottes, killing William Mouhand, a Baron of Scotland.

The Counte of Morref, and James Duglas, beſegid the Lorde Percy in his Caſtel of Alnewic: but they ſone depertid to Robert Bruſe theyr King, lying at the Seage of Norham.

The Counſel of King Edward ſent one William Denoun, a Man of Law, to Bruſe beſeging Norham, to treate for a

[a] *Sic MS.* The Sunne, *ſine* was, *in Excerptis Galeanis.*

Mariage

Mariage betwixt Johan, King Edwardes Siſter, and David, Robert Bruſe Sunne.

Pag. 794. There was a Parlament ſet after this at York, and there Peace was concludid betwixt the Engliſchmen and the Scottes, and al the Wrytinges of the Homages of Scotland to England were deliverid. But theſe Lordes, Percy, Wake, Beaumont, and Souch, wold not agre apon this Condition, that the Engliſchmen ſhoulde leſe ſuch Landes as they had by Enheritance yn Scotland.

Henry Counte of Lancaſtre, and other Barons, began to make Riottes, as not content with the Governement of Quene Iſabel and Mortymer. But after their Peace was made to the King at Bedeford, ſaving that the Lord Wak, and the Lord Beaumont, and Thomas Ruſſelin were exceptid, that had avoydid the Reaulme to have cum agayn with Stenkith.

Ther was a Voyce went a brode, that King Edwarde the ſecunde was yet alyve: And with this Tale cam one of the Erle of Marches Retinew to Erle of Kent, ſaying, that if he wold aſſiſt hym, he might be brought agayne to his Kingely Dignite. And the Erle promiſid to help it foreward; and ſo he was apon thos Wordes accuſid of Treaſon to Edward the 3. and therapon, by the meane of Quene Iſabelle and Mortymer, was behedid at Wincheſter.

The King being wery of the governing that his Mother and Mortimer had, cauſſid Mortimer, by Counſel of his Nobils, to be taken in the Caſtel of Notingham.

Hughe Turpington, Stewarde of Edward the Kinges Houſe, and Favorer of the Government of Iſabelle and Mortymer, was ther ſlayne by John Neville at the taking of Mortimer.

Pag. 795. Mortimer was jugid at a Parlament at London to be hangid, drawen, and quarterid, as a Traitor for thes Cauſſes, Firſt, for conſenting to the Death of Edward the ſecunde: for cauſſing the Erle of Kent to be put to death: for diſinheriting the King of his Homage to be had of the Scottes; and for deſtroying the Kinges Treaſor. Then the Lordes, that were baniſſhid, wer reſtorid to theyr Landes, and William Montacute was chefe of Counſel with the King, and al way gave hym good Counſel, and for his Honor.

The Engliſch Lordes that were diſenheritid of theyr Landes in Scotland made Supplication to King Edwarde, that they might be reſtorid to them. The King ſent this Supplication to the Counte of Murreſe, then Gardiane of Scotlande in the Nonage of King Davy, whos Father Robert Bruſe dyed of the Lepre: and the Erle ſent the King a gentil Anſwer in Wordes. But for lak of Effect, the Lord Beaumont, the Countes of Atheles and Anguſe, Richard Talbot, Henry

Ferrars, John Moubray, and [a] many other: ſo that apon they found meanys to ſend for Edward Bailliol, (Sunne to John Bailliol, late King of Scotlande,) the which had bene owt of Scotland 30. Yeres. And he toke Shipping at Ravinſher, and landid at Kinkorn, having a 400. Men of Armes with hym: wher the Counte of Fife was diſcomfitid, and Alex: Seton the Sun ſlain. And went thens to Dunfermelin, and there found a great Numbre of Staves, wel heddid with Yren of the purveying of Thomas Erle of Murref deade a xii. Dayes afore: and thens went to the Toune of S. John, wher they found a great Band [b] the Scottes. For ther the Lordes, hering of the Arrival of Edward Bailliol, Pag. 796.
were gatherid to choſe a Gardian, and appointid to that Office the Counte of Marre.

The Lord Beaumond, ſeyng the Ennemyes at hand, encoragid al the Company, with Bailliol and the Diſenheritees, appointing to paſſe over the Water of Earne by the Night, and manfully to ſett apon the Scottes very erly yn the Morning. And yn paſſing over Roger de Sewarton was drownid, and they ſet fierſely apon the Varlettes firſt that kept the Horſſes of the Scottiſch Hoſte, and went forth, and, as ſone as any day apperid, ſtoutely ſet on the Batelles of the Scottes, and over cam them: wher were ſlayn the Counte of Marre, Alexander Freſil, Robert de Bruſe, Baſtard to Robert Bruſe King of Scotlande, and many Barons, Knightes, and Eſquiers. Thens Bailliol and the Barons went in to S. Johns Toune, and welle fortified it.

But with yn an viii. Dayes of the Batel cam an infinite Numbre out of al Partes of Scotland afore S. John's Toune, and ſone after, for lak of Vitayle, were conſtraynid to recoyle and diſparkle themſelves.

After the Barons coronid Edward Bailliol at Stone.

After they goyng toward Galeway were layd for by Jedworth by Archibald Duglas, whom they diſcomfitid, and toke Robert de Lowdre the Sunne, with other.

After they went to Roxburg, and ther Andrew Murref, Gardian of Scoteland for David Bruſe, ſet apon them, but he was ther taken Priſoner.

Edward Bailliol went toward the Vale of Anand, and Archibalde Duglas lay by the way to take Prayes, but the Engliſchmen drave hym away, and killid many of his Men.

Embaſſadors of Scotland cam to King Eduard to his Par- Pag. 797.
lament at York, and theyr deſirid the King to help Davyd his Brother yn Law. But Anſwer was made, that the King

a Sic in MS. noſtro. Deſiderantur nempe paucula, quæ ex hiſtoricis ſunt petenda. *b L.* of the Scottes.

could not help them agayn his Subjectes, whom they had diſenheritid.

Edward Bailliol gave up Berwik, Roxburg, Dedingburg, Pebilles, and Dunfres, to King Edward, and promiſid to make hym Homage for the Reſidew.

The Batel of Berwik. After that the hole Engliſch Hoſte had faught with the Scottes, and had ſo great a Victory [a] of the Toune of Berwik was gyven up to King Edward.

The ſecunde Yere after the Batel of Berwik, Edward Bailliol, King of Scottes, cam to Newcaſtel to do his Homage to King Edward of England.

Edward Bailliol beyng at Stryvelyn, Debate and Envy fel emong his chief Councelars, and apon that every one of them repayrid to theyr Holdes. And Edward hym ſelf cam in to England.

Henry Beaumont, Erle of Boghan by thenheritance of his Wife, went to Dungarg, a Caſtel that he had newly fortyfied yn Boghan.

The Counte of Atheles repayrid to his Cuntery.

Richard Talbot was beyond the Montaynes yn the Landes of thenheritance of his Wife, Doughter to John Comyn of Scotland, and hering of theſe Newes went toward England, and was taken in Lownes.

Henry Beaumont was aſſegid in Dungarg, wher he ſurrendred his Caſtel apon Condition that he might frely repayre in to England.

The Counte of Atheles turnid to the Part of Davy Bruſe.

So that al the Engliſch Enheritors of Engliſchmen in Scotland wer none left of any great Reputation.

The Counte of March held on the Engliſche Kinges Part, and cam to hym to Newcaſtel apon Tine, and goyng homeward agayn was ſore hurt of ille People in Northumbreland for Covetuſnes of Mony that King Edward gave hym.

Pag. 798. King Edward the 3. repayrid the Caſtel of Roxburg, and that in Wynter, that was beten doun in his Fathers tyme, and after went to London to prepare ſhortely to returne with a great Hoſt yn to Scotlande.

At this tyme was Edwarde de Bowne, King Edwardes Coſyn, drounid yn a Ryver yn the Vale of Anande, whil he went yn to ſave a Varlet, that toke hold of his Shoulders, and pullid hym oute of his Sadel. The Varlet was ſavyd.

King Edward ſent with Eduard Bailliol the Countes of Waren, Arundel, Oxford, and Angous, and the Lordes Percy, Neville and Latimer, with an Hoſte to enter by Berwik in to Scotlande.

King Edward hym ſelf went yn to Scotland by Cairluel

[a] *Sic.*

with

with the Flour of his Chevalry, having alſo with hym the Erle of Geders, that after was Marquiſe and Duke with a greate Bande of Alemayns.

cam nere

Theſe 2. Hoſtes mette to gether about the Ryver of Clude.

There was a great Trobylle in Bailliols Hoſte for an Eſquier caullid Gurnay, whom the Marchers killid apon a Surmiſe that one of Name was conſenting to the Deth of the Kinges Father.

Bailliol got the Caſtel of Combrenald by Aſſaute.

At the Toune of S. John yn Scotland the Counte of Atheles, Godefray de Roſe, and Alexander Moubray, with other, cam to the Kinges Peace.

Whil King Edwarde lay at S. John's Toune the Counte of Nemure cam with his Band to Berwik, and ſo be land thought to cum to King Edward of England: but he was conſtraynid at Edingburg by the Counte of Murref to take the Roche of Pag. 799. the defacid Caſtel of Edingburg; and, apon Condition that after he ſhould not bere wepen agayn the Quarel of Davy Bruſe, he was ſoferid to returne to England. The Engliſchmen that were with hym were taken Priſoners, and theyr Ranſon appointid.

The Counte of Nemure cam agayn to Berwik, and in Company of the Quene cam to S. John Toune by the Se to King Edwarde.

The Counte of Murref, about this ſame tyme, was by chaunce taken yn the Marches by one William Presfen.

About this tyme the Erle of Hulſter was killid yn Ireland of his own People (the which Counte was Sunne and Heyre of one of the Doughters of the Erle of Gloceſter, and Coſyn to the King of England) whos Doughter and Heyre Lionel, Sunne to Eduarde the thyrde, after maryed.

Edwarde the 3. cam from S. John's Tounne to Edingburg and repayrid the Caſtelle, whither cam Robert the Seneſchal of Scotland on to hys Peace. This Robert was Sunne to the Doughter of Robert Bruſe King of Scotland.

King Edward put a great Garniſon yn the Caſtel of Edinburg, and returnid in to England.

The Wynter after King Edward ſent the Counte of Atheles to be Gardian beyond the Scottiſch Se: and there fightyng with Andrew Murref, with the Counte of Marche, and William Duglas, that were of David Bruſe Part, was ſlayne.

And about the ſame tyme Thomas Ruſſelin cumming from the Se was ſlayne at Dunoter, but his Band had the Victory.

The Somer after this King Edwarde ſent his Brother John Pag. 800.

Erle of Cornewale, to S. John's Toune in Scotland to ſuccurre Bailliol, and after dyed ther of fayr Death.

King Edward, hering that the Scottes had appointid to fight with his Men at S. John's, cam yn a wonderful Spede thither, and diſapointid their Purpoſe, and after rode beyond the Mountaynes of Scotland, and there reſcuid the Counte of Atheles Wife, that was beſegid yn the Caſtel of Loghindorm: and he having great Scarcite of Meate in his Hoſte, but he was holp by foraging of Robert Ogul and other Marchiers. Then he went to Strivelyn, and repairid the Caſtel.

Thens he went to Botheville, and there repayrid the Caſtel yn [a] Wynter", and put a ſtrong Garniſon yn it. The Lord Barklay conveyid Vitailles from Edingburg to Botheville, and deſcomfitid apon a Night Wylliam Duglas, that lay yn wayte to interſepte hym.

King Eduarde loſt ſone after al the Caſtelles, and Tounes, that he had fortified for lak of diligent purſuing of his Victory. King Eduarde made at his Parlament at London his eldeſt Sunne, Erle of Cheſter, Duke of Cornewalle. [b] * Henry of
* Lancaſter was made Erle of Darby, Willyam de Bowne Erle of Northampton, Willyam de Montague Erle of Saliſbyri, Hugh de Audeley Erle of Gloceſter, Robert Ufford Erle of Southfolk, Guliam Clinton Erle of Huntingdon. And the King gave ſuch Landes and Poſſeſſions to theſe Menne, that no very great Summe of Landes, apperteyning to the Corone, was lefte. So that the King was fayne to lyve of Subſidies, and Taſkes, to the great Payn of his [c] People. *

Pag. 801. At this Parlament at London the King was adviſid by his Counſel to proſecute his Title to the Coroune of France.

Wherapon King Edward ſent Embaſſadors to the Duke of Baver, beyng Emperor, that had weddid the other Siſter of the Erle of Henaude, for Surety of Alliaunce, and to retayne nobile Men about hym with no ſmaul Coſte. Henry Burwaſche Biſſhop of Lincoln, the Countes of Sareſbyri and Huntendune were the Embaſſadors, and returnid to the Parlament at London with theyr Anſwere.

Andrew de Murref, Gardian of Scotland for David Bruſe, did much Hurt in the Counte of Cairluel, and thens went to aſſege the Caſtel of Edenburg, yet in the Engliſch Mennes Handes.

The Marchers of England, hering of the Sege of Edenburge, cam to reſcue it. So that the cam thens to Clerkington; and the Engliſchmenne cam to Krethtoun, where betwixt

a Aſteriſcum ſupra hanc vocem poſuit Lelandus. *b Sic in MS. nimirum cum aſteriſcis duob: uno in textu, altero in margine.* *c Sic, cum aſteriſco.*

them and the Scottes was a great Fighte, and many ſlayne on both Parties. Then the Scottes made as they wold go yn to England, and loged them ſelf at Galuſchel, and the Engliſch went over Twede.

The Erle of Sareſbyri, that was nere of Pryvi Counſel with King Edwarde, tolde hym, that is Alliaunce with themperour, and the Alemayn, was very coſtely, and to a ſmaul Profite to hym. And apon this the King went toward Scotland to excuſe hym of the farther Intelligence with the Alemayns, and toke the Countes of Arundel and Gloceſtre with hym, and the Lordes Percy and Neville to the Sege of Dunbar, on til he cam to Whitekirk, and ther, for other of his Afferes, could not be at the Sege. But the Lordes lay al Lent, and to Pentecoſte, on tylle the Bisſhop of Lincollne, and the Counte of Sareſby wer cum again from the Allemayns. So at the laſt the Alliaunce with the Alemans was taken by King Edwarde: and then the Lordes being at a Point of rendering the Caſtel of Dunbar, hering that they, that Pag. 892. lettid the King Paſſage in to Fraunce for proſecuting his Title thereof, ſhuld be countid as Traditors, diſloggid them ſelf thens with Treuues, leſt they ſhould have bene countid as Letters of the Kingges Paſſage.

King Edward went over to Antwerp, keping great Juſtes there: wher alſo his Sunne Lionel was borne. Lionel borne yn Flaunders.

The Marchers of Scotland, that were left behind the Lordes that went in to Scotland, where diſcomfitid at Presfen. Robert Maners was taken, with many other Priſoners, and many ſlain: becauſe that for certen diſpleaſaunt wordes emong them ſelf. they brake Order, and faught in an onconvenient Place.

King Edward, with yn 2. Monithes of his Arrival yn to Fraunce, went to themperor Lewis to Colayne, wher King Eduardes Title to the Corone of Fraunce was pronouncid as good.

Whil Edwarde was in Braban the Frenche Galays cam to Hampton, and toke the Toune by Aſſaute, and deſtroyed it: but taryid not ther; and toke goyng thens 4. Engliſch Shippes lying be Midleburge, tarying to know wither Edwarde wold commaund them any Service.

King Eduarde was made Vicar General of thempire, and they to be at his Commaundement.

King Edward ſent for the Duke of Braban his Coſyn Germayn, for the Duke of Gelder that had maryed his Siſter, and for the Marquis of Julers his Brother in Law to mete with hym at a certen Day to enter into the Marches of Fraunce.

The Engliſches and the Almayns aſſegid Honicourt, but they could not take it: at the which Aſſaute Thomas Poninges

ninges was ſlayn, and other good Engliſch Menne.

The King of Fraunce cam to Berenfos with yn 2. Miles of the Engliſch Hoſt.

The King of England remevid for lak of Vitaile to Avayne; Pag. 803. wher felle Varyaunce betwixt the Engliſch Men and ſum of the Almayns, ſo that in the Night the Almayns killid and ſpoillid certen Engliſch Men yn a litle Village ther by, and ſo departid.

King Edward went bak to Antwarp, wher the Lordes did Joannes de Gandavo. hym Homage as the very King of Fraunce. And he toke to hym the Armes of Fraunce at Gaunt: and ther was John his Sun borne.

King Edwarde returnid for a tyme into England, and lefte the Countes of Sareſbyri and Southfolk his Gardians in Braban, which, by reaſon of a foliſch Yorney enterpriſid by them, were taken a fore Liſle of the French Men, and ſent Priſoners to Paris.

The Erle of Warwik was made Gardian of Flaunders for King Edward.

King Edwarde having his Horſes redy ſhippid to paſſe over at Orwel to his Allies, hering that the Navy of Fraunce, and the Admiral of Normandy lay at Scluſe to ſtop Vitaile, and let his Paſſage, ſent his Horſes to land agayn, and forth ſailid to Scluſe, and the morow after S. Johns Day in Somer faught with the French Navy, and got a glorius Victory.

King Edward layed Sege to Turnay, wher yn was the Counte of Owe, Coneſtable of Fraunce, and the Counte of Foys, with XV. C. Men of Armes: and when he had lyen a xi. Wekes at the Sege, Philip Valoyce, that caullid hym ſelf King of Fraunce, cam with yn a 2. Myles of Turnay with his great Hoſte, and there began Treatice, and there Concluſion was made for Trewys for one Yere, and that Priſoners ſhoulde be delyverid on booth Partes: wherapon the Erles of Sareſbyri and Southfolk wher delyverid to King Edwarde, and Mounſeir Montmarauncy, that was taken at the Sege of Turnay, with other, to Philip Valoys: And that the Obligations, wher yn the Fleminges were ſo ſtraitly bounde yn the Court of Rome that they ſhould bere no Armure agayn the Corone of Fraunce, ſhoul be caſſate, and utterly voyde.

Whil the King was at the Sege of Turnay, the Erles of Marche and Sothirland made a Rode yn to England, and were diſcomfitid by Thomas Gray there.

Pag. 804. Robert Maners, and John Coplande, with the Garniſon of Roxburg, then yn the Engliſch Mennes Handes, but after won by Covyne of the Scottes on Eſter Day, at the very Hour of the Reſurrextion. But al they that were Capitayne of

of this Covyne dyed after an il Death. Alexander Ramſey, Capitayne of this Deade, dyed for Hunger, put in Priſon for very Envy that Wylliam Duglas bare hym.

King Edwarde repayrid into England, and was in Yeopardy of drouning at the Tamys Mouth, and at his Arrival cauſſid his Treaſorers to be arreſtid, by cauſe he was ſo il furniſhid of Mony: the which was the greate Cauſe of leving of his Sege at Turnay.

The Wynter after the Sege of Turnay King Edward went to Melros, and rode thorough Part of the Foreſt of Etrik in a very il Seaſon, and cam to Melros agayne, wher Henry, Erle of Darby, Sunne and Heyre to Henry Counte of Lancaſtre, juſtid with Wylliam Duglas by Covenaunt yn the Kinges Syte.

The [a] King" Edward taking a Trews departid from Melros half in a Melancoly with them that movid hym to that Yornay.

The Counte of Derby went to Berwik, and there were Juſtes of Werre by Covenaunt with yn the Toune of many Knightes and Eſquiers: and ther were killid ii. Engliſch Knighttes.

This Seaſon David Bailliol cam [b] out" of Fraunce, and yn the Wynter after, about Candelmas, made a Roode in to the Engliſch Marches, and brent much Corne and Houſes: and yn Somer after he made a Rode yn to Northumbreland on to Tyne.

The ſame Yere Debate roſe in Britayne, by the Death of John Duke there, betwixt the Counte Montforte, Brother by half Bloode to Duke John, and Charles de Bloys, that had to Wife the Doughter to the Counte of Penthuvir, Brother to Duke John by Father and Mother.

Counte Montfort eſcapid out of Priſon in Fraunce, and cam to King Edward as King of Fraunce, and Edwarde mayntenid his Quarel, and ſent Water Mauney yn to Britayne; Pag. 805. and after ſent the Counte of Northampton into Britayne, as his Lieutenant, with Robert of Artoys, that dyed ther on fayr Death.

The Counte of Northampton faught with the Barons of Britayne and great Pour of Fraunce at Morlays, and diſcomfitid them, wher Geffray de Charny was taken. Bohun comes Avoniæ mediterraneæ.

King Edwarde cam yn to Bretayne, and aſſailid the Toune of Vannes, wher ii. Cardinales cam to make Treuſe betwene the Kinges, and the Toune was delyverid to them; but King Eduarde wan it afterwarde.

a Bis habetur. b Hæc etiam vox bis occurrit.

King

King Edwarde with great Peril of Tempeſt, and ther he gave his eldeſt Sonne the Principalite of Wales.

The Countes of Sareſbyri and Southfolk, that had beene Priſoners yn Fraunce, and were deliverid for the Counte of Murref in Scotland, and 3000. Poundes Sterlinges, with many other Knightes of England, toke there Yorney into Spayne to the Fronter of Granate to the Sege of Algeſirs, a great Toune of the Saracenes apon the Straites of Marok, that the good King Alphonſus had beſegid, and after wan it by Famyne.

Algeſiers won partely by the Aide of Engliſch Men.

☞ King Edwarde made a great Feſt at Wyndeſore at Chriſtemes, wher he renewid the Round Table, and the Name of Arture, and ordenid the Order of the Garter, making Sainct George the Patrone thereof.

King Edward ſent an Army yn to Flaunders by the Meane of James Arteville, Capitayn of the Communes of Flaunders, the which when they ſaw [a] the Army [at Scluſe] they [of Gaunt] cutte of Artevilles Hed.

King Edward ſent the Counte of Derby, the Erle of Lancaſters Sunne, with many Gentil Men yn to Gaſcoyne, wher he diſcomfitid his Ennemyes at Albaroche. Ther the Erls of Liſle and Valentinoys wer taken, and ther they did many great Feates of Armes beſide.

Pag. 806. The firſt Erle of Stafford of the Staffordes.

The Baron of Staford, that after was Erle, and many other Engliſch Men were beſegid yn Agiloune yn Gaſcoyne by John Duke of Normandy, eldeſt Sunne to Philip King of Fraunce: but he left the Sege be cummyng of King Eduarde yn to Normandy.

King Edward ſent the Counte of Northampton and Oxford with Counte Montfort in to Britayn, that claymid to be Duke there, and that ſhortely after dyed there of fayr Death. The aforeſayd Counte aſſegid the Toune of Kemperkaretyne, and at the laſte toke it by Aſſaute.

Charles de Bloys cam with great Pour to reſcue the Toune, and the aforeſaid Erle cam foreward to fight with them; but yn deade they fought not to gither.

The Counte of Northampton rode thorough the Cuntery, and wan the Toun of Rochedirien by Aſſaut, and ſo returnid yn to England with Yeopardy of Tempeſt. Thomas Dagworth, ſent Warden yn to Brytainne, anone after this fought with Charles de Bloyſe, and put hym to flyte. A nother tyme he layd Wayte for Charlys de Bloys, wher he had aſſegid Rochedirien, and toke hym, and ſent hym Priſoner yn to England.

[a] *Sic in Autogr.* The Army (at Scluſe) they cutte of Artevilles Hed, *in Excerptis Galeanis.*

England. And at this tyme were many of the Barons of Britayn ſlayn. Abowt this Seaſon King Edwarde landid at Oges in Normandy, and wan the Towne of Cane by Force,
Ew
wher the Counte of Owe the Coneſtable of Fraunce, and Tankerville the Chambreleyn wer taken and ſent yn to Englande.

King Edward went up yn Lenght yn Normandy apon the Ryver of Sene, wher al the Bridges wer broken, and made the Bridg of Pontoyſe, wher many French Men wer ſlayn.

Then went King Edwarde thorough Beauvoiſin and Pykardy Pag. 807. to the Water of Sowme, wher a great Sorte of Frenchmen, wylling to ſtop the Paſſage, were ſlayn.

Philip Valoyſe cam with his great Hoſte to have ſtoppid King Edward at the Paſſage of Soum, but he was over or he cam.

King Edward paſſing the Foreſt of Creſcy was ſodenly be ſet with Philip Valoys great Hoſte: but yet he chaſe a Plott of Ground equal to fight yn, and wan a great Victory of hym; wher were taken John King of Boheme, the Duke of Loreyne, the Counte of Alaunſun, the Brother of Philip Valoys that caullid hym ſelf King of Fraunce, the Counte of Flaunders, and many other Countes.

King Edwarde went thens to Calays, wher he lay a hole Yere at the Sege.

King Davy of Scotland, yn the meane while, wan agayne, part by Strenght, parte by Treaſon, part by Famyne, al the Holdes that King Eduard had yn Scotland, ſaving the only Toun of Berwik. And the tyme of the ii. firſte Monithes of the Aſſege of Calays he enterid ons in Somer in to the Parties of Cairluelſhir; and a nother by Sulwath, and after aſſaylid the Pile of Lidel, and wan it by Aſſaute, and then cut of the Hedde of Water Selby Capitayne there, that afore had beene of the Covyn of Gilbetert Midleton, that kept Mitford Caſtel and Horton Pile agayn King Eduarde. Davy King of Scottes went forth in to the Bisſhoprik, and there did much Hurte, wher the Archbisſhop of York, the Counte of Angous, the Lorde Percy, the Lorde Neville, and Lord Moubray, with other Marchers wan the Batelle, and John Coplande toke hym Priſoner. The Countes of Murref and Strathern wer killid, and alſo Morice Murref, with many Barons, Banerettes, and Knightes wer killid. The Counte of March, and the Seneſchal of Scotland, fled. The Counte of Marche was taken, and the Counte of Menteth, that ſhortely after was Pag. 8[illegible] hangid and drawen at London. Wylliam Duglas, that had greatly holp the Quarel of King David, was reſtorid to his Caſtel of the Heremitage, apon Conditions that he never

after ſhould bere Wepen agayn King Edwarde, and alway be ready to take his Part. This Duglas was ſone after ſlayn of the Lord Wylliam Duglas yn the Foreſt of Selkirk.

Many Lordes, Knightes, and Eſquires of Scotland, taken yn Batayle with theyr King David, wer ſodenly ranſomid, the which, after they cam yn to Scotland, made great Riottes agayn. After this Batayle cam to the King of Englands Peace the Countes of Berwik, Roxburg, Peblys, and Dunfres, with the Foreſtes of Selkirk and Etrik; the Valleis of Anand, Nide, Eſk, Euwide, Muffet, Tevyot, with the Foreſt of Jedworth. The Caſtelles alſo of Roxburg and Hermitage wher delyverid in to the Engliſch Mennes Handes.

King Edward lay ſtille afore Calays, and there the Counte of Flanders practiſid with hym to have his Doughter Iſabelle.

King Philip of Fraunce [a] to the Borders of Calays to remeve the Sege; but he prevailid not.

Calays beyng over cum with Famyne, the Capitayne and Burgeſes of the Toune cam with Halters about theyr Nekkes, ſubmitting them ſelf toKing Edwarde: the which put a right ſtrong Garniſon yn the Toune, and ſo cam yn to Englande.

Then cam to King Edward Meſſagers from Rome to treate for Peace for viii. Yeres folouing.

Edwarde the 3. refuſid to be Emperour. Pag. 809.

About this tyme the Electors of the Empire ſent to King Edward, offering hym theyr Voyces to be Emperor, Lowys of Bavar beyng deade. But he for his other great Afferes refuſid it, and then was electid Charles King of Boëme, Sun to King John, that was killid at the Batail of Creſcy. This Charles electid Emperor fled at the Batail of Creſcy.

Henry Duke de Lancaſtre chalengid at the Coronation of Charles themperor at Rome a greate Part of Province, the which by Deathe of his Auncetors was faullen to hym, by reaſon of his Fathers Mother Quene of Navar.

King Edward had prepared to Armyes, one at Sandewiche and a nother at Orwelle, to go yn to Flaunders, to thentent to help them of Gaunt and Ypers, the which wer at Debate with them of Bruges for his Quarel. But Trewſe taken betwyxt them brake this Yorney.

King Edward knowing a pryvy practiſe that a Genuoyſe of the Garniſon of Calays had for a great Summe of Mony with the French King for Delyveraunce of Calays cam very ſecretely thither, and cauſſing as many of the French Men to be let yn as might be welle over cum, ſlew them, and brake al their Purpoſe: and there was taken Geffray Charnay very prive of the French Kinges Counſel, and a great Cauſe of thys Conſpiracy.

Geffray Charney delyverid for Raunſom toke in a Caſtel the

[a] Sic.

the aforeſaid Genuoyſe, whom King Edward had made Knight, and for he had bene Cauſe of his taking he put the Genuoyſe to great Tormentes.

King Edward faught with a Navy of the Spanyardes cummyng from Flaunders (by cauſſe they had [a] afore" done hys Navy greate Hurte) and vanquiſſhid them taking many great ſhippes of Caſtelle.

The Engliſch Men of the Garniſon of Calays toke the Caſtel of Giſnes.

The Engliſch Men toke a great Parte of the Counte of Bretayne, wher Thomas Dagwort theyr Capitayne, a Man to hy a Corage to fly, was ſlayne yn a Skirmouche of the French Menne. This Thomas Dageworth had often tymes over cum the French Menne. Pag. 810.

Gualter Bente was Gardian of Bretain after Dagworth did wonderus Feates yn Britayne: but after he was put yn the Tour of London by fals Suggeſtion, as it was ſaid.

King Eduarde and his Counſel wher much occupied by the Space of a Peace of viii. Yeres, procurid as it was ſpoken of afore by the Meſſagers of Rome; and for the Delyveraunce of King David of Scotland, and Charlis de Bloys Duke of Bretayn, the which had beene, in the Space of theſe viii. Yeres, yn divers Caſtelles on England yn Priſon. In this tyme was a very great Peſtilence yn England, and many Noble Men dyed of it beſide the Communes. In this Seaſon at a Parlament was Henry Counte of Lancaſtre made Duke, and Rafe Stafford Counte.

Henry Duke of Lancaſtre made after a Rode to Boloyne.

Pruſſia

And this Henry was at a nother tyme yn Wynter in Spruce: but this Yorney faillid to fight with the Infideles. Henry went thens to Cracow, whither the Tartares enterid, and were departid a litle afore his cummyng. Henry, at his cummyng to Colayne, fel, by chaunce, at hy Wordes with the Duke of Brunſwik, that gave hym Gage of Bataile, and receyvid it, and had leve of King Eduarde to try it. The Bataille was apointid at Pariſe before John King of Fraunce; and there they were armid an a Horſe bak redy to fight, but King John toke up the Quarel. Henry laborid ſore for the Peace of viii. Yeris afore ſpoken of, yn ſo much that at the laſt, by great Difficulte, it was concludid apon Conditions at Avinion afore certayn Cardinales and the Counſel of Fraunce. But this Peace cam to right ſmaul Effect. Pag. 811.

About this tyme John Beauchamp, that was Capitayne of Calays, was taken aboute Arde goyng owt of Calays: wher the Syre Beauin, Capitayne of the French Band, was ſlayn; but

[a] *Bis occurrit.*

but the French Men, beyng iiii. tymes doble as many as the Engliſche Men, had the Victory.

Clement Biſhop of Rome ſum tyme a Prior yn Englande.

Clement was Biſhop of Rome after Benedict. This Clement was a Monk of Cluny Ordre, and Archbiſhop of Roan, and had beene before Prior of a Celle of the French Ordre in Englande. He was a good Clerk in Divinite.

In the meane whyle that King Davy was Priſoner, the Lordes of Scotland, by a litle and a litle, wan al that they had loſt at the Bataille of Dureſme: and there was much Envy emong them who might be hyeſt; for every one rulid yn his owne Cuntery: and King Eduarde was ſo diſtreſſid with his Afferes beyound the Se, that he toke litle Regard to the Scottiſch Matiers.

At this tyme a Baronet of France, caullid Garenceris, cam with 50. Men of Armes yn to Scotland, and brought with hym x. M. Markes of the French Kinges Treaſor to be gyven emong the Prelates and Barons of Scotlande, apon the Condition that they ſhould breke their Trews with the King of England, and make Werre apon hym.

Rogers Mortimers Heir was reſtorid to the Erledom of March.

About this tyme in playne Parlament the Jugement of Mortymer, that was Erle of March by King Eduards Gift, was revokid at London; and ſo was the Sunne of the Sunne of Roger Mortymer reſtorid to therledom of Marche, and to al his Poſſeſſions, by the meanes of his great Frendes, that allegid that Mortimer dyed with oute anſwering to ſuch thynges as wer layid agayne hym.

Pag. 812.

About this tyme King Edward was long deteynid, by reaſon of a Tretice of Alliance betwixt the King of Navar, that was the Sunne of the Erle of Ewerous and hym. The which Alliaunce by Tretice afore was offerid, when Henry Duke of Lancaſtre was at Avinion. Apon the which King Edwarde was with his Navy apon the Coſtes of Gaſcoyn the hole Somer for Performance of this Alliaunce. But his Yorney faillid. For the King of Navar though to have more Avantage at the French Kinges hand.

King Edward went with his Hoſte to Calays, and rode thorough Artoys and Pykardy, deſtroying 700. Paroches. And apon this King John of Fraunce, ſumwhat to redubbe the Rebuke of King Eduardes Actes in his Reaulme, ſent his Mareſcal to King Edwarde, that he ſhould apoint a Day by Gages. And King Edwarde aſſignid the Place in the Marches of Calays; but King John cam not nere it by viii. lieus.

At this Seaſon Eduard the Prince of Wales was ſent by King Edward with a 1000. Men of Armes, and the Erles of Warwike, Oxford, Sareſby, and Southfolk, yn to Gaſcoyn, the which, with the Gaſcoynes, rode over the Hilles of

Langedok

Langedok with yn 2. Dayes Yorney of Avinion, and brennid the Suburbes of Narbone, and deſtroyed Karkaſon, and the Counteries about: and yn their returning to Burdeaux rode over the Counte of Ermeniak, [Erminak] and cam to Burdeaux with out Batail.

In the ſame tyme the Engliſchmen that wer in Britayne vanquisſhid the Vicounte of Roan, and the Syre Beaumaners. This Beaumaners had afore faught with the Engliſchmen by Covenant 30. to 30. The Engliſchmen at the Begynning had the better: but at the Ende they were vanquisſhid. Pag. 813.

The Lordes Percy and Neville, Gardians of the Engliſch Marches, toke Trewis with the Lorde William Dugles at the tyme that he had conquerid the Landes that the Engliſch Men had won of the Scottes.

Patrik Erle of March, that was [a] patiſid with Garaunceris the Baron of Fraunce, King John of Fraunce Agent ther, wold not conſent to this Trews, and ſo with other cam yn roode to the Caſtel of Norham, and imbuſchid them ſelf apon the Scottiſch Side of Twede, ſending over a Banaret with his Baner, and 400. Men to forage, and ſo gathering Prayes drove them by the Caſtelle.

Thomas Gray (Coneſtable of Norham, Sunne to Thomas Gray that had beene 3. tymes beſegid by the Scottes in Norham Caſtel yn King Edwarde the ſecunde Dayes) ſeing the Communes of England thus robbid, iſſuid out of Norham with few mo the 50. Menne of the Garniſon, and a few of the Communes, and, not knowing of Patrikes Band be hynd, were by Covyn be ſet both before and behind with the Scottes. Yet for al that Gray with his Men lightting apon foote ſet apon them with a wonderful Corage, and killid mo of them than they did of thengliſch Men. Yet wer there vi. Scottes yn Numbre to one Engliſch Man, and cam ſo ſore on the Communes of England, that they began to fly, and then was Thomas Gray taken Priſoner. Patrik of Dunbar Counte of Marche, and Thomas le Seneſchal, that caullid hym ſelf Counte of Angus, one and twenty Dayes after this preparid them ſelf apon a Nighte with Scaling Laders cumming to Berwik, and with yn vi. Dayes after tok be Aſſaute one of the ſtrongeſt Toures of Berwik, and enterid the Toun.

This Tydinges was brought to King Edwarde at his very Landing at Calays yn to England. Wherfore he taried at his Parlament apointid at London but 3. Dayes, and with al Spede cam to Berwike, and enterid the Caſtel, and then the Burgeſes tretiſid with hym, and the Toune of Berwik was redelyverid ful ſore agayn the Scottes Wylle to King Edwarde. Pag. 814.

[a] Sic.

King

King Edward went to Rokeſburg, and there the xxvi. Day of January, anno D. 1355. Edward Bailliol King of Scottes reſignid his Corone, and al his Title of Scotland, to King Edwarde, ſaying, that the Scottes were ful of Rebellion: and be cauſe he had no Heyre, nor any very nere of his Linage, and that he was of King Edwardes Blode: wherfore, he ſaid, he could not telle wher better to beſtow his Title, and the Corone of Scotlande, better than apon hym. Apon this King Eduarde went be yond Lambremore in Lownes, deſtroying the Countery on to Edinburg.

Then he repayrid yn to England, and left the Erle of Northampton Gardian of the Marches, which toke a Trews with the Scottes that was not wel kept.

John King of Fraunce toke by Covyne the King of Navar, that had afore treatid with King Eduard for Alliaunce.

In the Yere of our Lord 1355. and the 3. Yere of the Reygne of King Edward, Prince Edwarde went out of Burdeaux the 6. Day of July, and went by Rule, and thorough Agenoys, Parragore, Lymoſine, and Berry, where many Fortereſſes were delyverid to hym.. Then he cam to Remorentyne, a Toune in Saloigne, where the Syres Croun, and Burſigaude, a Knight wel travelid, wer ſent by the French King, and wan the Toune by Aſſaut. Then Croun and Burſigaud toke a ſtrong Toure: but they after, with 50. Knightes and Eſquiers, put themſelf in Prince Edward Mercy.

Pag. 815. Then cam Prince Edwarde to the Ryver of Loyr, and cam before Toures: and this paſſing by Loyr he toke a 200. Men of Armes of Fraunce, by whom he knew that King John of Fraunce was cummyng toward hym.

The Cardinal of Perogor cam to Prince Edward for Treatice of Pece: and he anſwerid, that he was ready booth to take and to do that ſhould be reaſonable.

Prince Edward paſſid over the Ryvar of Vian, and hard by Priſoners that King John was cumming toward Poyters. Wherfore Prince Edwarde made great Haſte to prevent King John with Paſſage over Pont Chaneny: but when he cam nere he perceyvid, that King John was paſſid, and a great Band of French to be left there whom he vanquiſhid: and there were taken Priſoners the Countes of Auſoir and Juny, and with them an Hunderith Men of Armes, Knightes and Eſquiers. The Reſidew wher dryven to Chenany: and this was on a Saturday the 17. of Septembre, the tennith Weke of this Yorney. The next Day Prince Edwarde drew towarde Poyters, and ſhortely harde that King John was there by redy in Bataylle. Then Prince Edwarde light on fote,

and ſet his Bataylle yn Order. Then the Cardinal of Peregor cam to treat agayne of Peace: and after that were ix. ſent of eche Party to reaſon the Mater; but al cam to no Effect. For the French Kinges Purpoſe was to foode forth that the Princes Hoſte ſhould lak Vitayle, and by that, or other, Meanes to take hym at Avantage.

To Mareſcalles of the French Hoſt having Envy, as it was ſayde, one to a nother made great Haſte, and ſet apon the Vaunward and Reregade of the Prince, and were diſcomfitid.

The Bataile of the Delphine, eldeſt Sunne to John, ſet apon Pag. 816. the Princes Batel, and was dryven bak.

Then cam the Bataile of the Duke of Orleaunce, Brother to King John, apon the Prince. The 2. other Batailes that had won their Victory gatherid toward the helping of Prince Edwarde, and wan emong them enterly, with the Prince, the Prince the Batayle. There were taken King John, and Philip his Sunne, and 13. Countes, and an Archebiſhop; and of Barons and Banerettes 66. and 2000. Men of Armes.

The Duke of Burboun, and the Duke of Athenis, then Coneſtable of Fraunce, and the Mareſcal of Clermont, and a Biſhop, with many Vicountees, Barons, and Banerettes, and about 3000. Men of Armes, were ſlayne yn Chace of the Batelle. The Numbre of Men of Armes with Cotearmours at this Feld on the French Party were numberid to an 8000. And on the Prince ſcant a 1900. and 15. hunderith Archers. Wylliam Duglas, that at thys was about to go on Pilgrimage beyond the Se, at ſuch tyme as King John was preparing his Hoſte went with King John to the aforeſayde Felde, and was made Knight of his Hande, fledde the Bataille [a] beyng ⁄⁄ and ſum of his Men ſlayne, and returnid yn to Scotland: and this William a non, apon the Delyverance of Davyd King of Scottes, was made Erle of Duglas. And this King David Bruſe, about the ſame tyme, made William Ramſey Counte of Fiffe, by the meanes of his Wife, whom he lovid, as it was ſayde: the which Counte King David ſayde that he gave it of Right for a Forfaitur, that Duncan, Counte of Fiffe, had done in King Robert Bruſe Dayes, for killing of an Eſquier, caullid Michael Betoyn, whom he killid for very Diſpleaſure in a Ryvere. Wherfore this ſaide William Rameſey ſurmiſid, Pag. 817. that Dunecan, for to have Pardon for his Forfaite, made, by Endenture, Robert Bruſe King of Scottes his Heyr in Reverſion; ſo that he dyed with owt Heyr Male. But the afore ſaide Dunecan had a Doughter of his Wif, Doughter to the King of England, Countes of Gloceſter: the wich

[a] *Sic, cum inductionis nota, paucula deſiderari ſubindicante.*

Doughter was yn England, and ſhould have bene ſolde to Robert Seneſchal de Scotland; the which toke for love to her Huſbande William Felton, a Knight of Northumbreland, the which at that tyme claymid the Counte of Fiffe.

Felton maried the Duches of Glocefter.

Prince Edwarde returnid with his Priſoners to Burdeaux.

Too Monithes after the batel of Poyter, the Cite of Baſile al to ſhaken and rent with an Yerth Quake.

Duke Henry of Lancaſter lay a great while at the Sege of Remes, on tille ſuch tyme that Trews was taken for 2. Yeres betwene the Kinges, and then he left of his Sege, having therefore a great Sum of Mony of them of Britayne, that favorid Charles de Bloys Parte.

The Prince Eduarde ſent King John to London to his Father, and after a certen tyme John was ſent thens to Wyndeſore. At the Feſt of S. Michael folowyng King David of Scotland was delyverid for a 1000 Markes of Sylver, and his Oſtages cam to Berwike, the Counte of Southirland, and his Sunne, that was borne of the Siſter of King David, and Thomas Seneſchal, that was namid in Scotland Counte of Angoſe, Thomas de Murref Baron of Bothevil, with other 20. Sunnes of Nobyl Men of Scotlande.

The Quene of Scotland, Siſter to King Edward, cam oute of Scotland to Wyndeſore to ſpeke with hym, and after was with her Mother Quene Iſabel at Hertford, and ther dyed abowt the 30. Yere of her Age.

Pag. 818. King Edward kept his great Feaſt of Saynct George at Wydeſore, and there were great Juſtes, to the which cam the Duke of Braban, and the Duke of Luneburge, Brother to Charles King of Boheme and Emperor, deſiring Help agayne the Erle of Flaunders.

About this tymes the Cardinales of Peragor and Urgen cam yn to England to treate of Peace, and for the Delyverance of King John.

Thomas Liſle, a Frere Preachar and Bisſhop of Ely, anſwering not formally to the Law of England, to an Enditement of Felony ſurmiſid apon hym by his Adverſaries, the Counſile of the Lady Wake, had the Temporalites of his Biſſhoprik ſeaſid in to the King Handes by the Declaration of the Juſtices of the Kinges Benche; and he beyng attachid, and delyverid to tharchbisſhop, went to Avinion to the Biſſhop of Rome, and made ſuch Proceſſe there that the Bisſhop of Rome began to take up this Matier of ſeaſing the Temporalities.

During the tyme of Trews by twixt England and France, many luſty, yong Engliſch Men, that were wont to lyve by Warre, made ſuch Riotes yn Normandy, by help of yong Men,

Men, that dayly reſortid out of England to them, dyd very wonderful Feates, and having no Hed, or chief Capitayne, got them ſelf good Fortereſſes bothe ther, and in Counterys ther about, as in Paitow, yn Angeow, and Humein.

And about this tyme the Communes of Fraunce, theyr King beyng abſent and Priſoner, made grete Riotes apon the Gentilmen of Fraunce, killing theyr Wifes and Childerne: wherapon the Gentilmen rayſid an Hoſt, and diſcomfitid them.

A brefe Remembraunce of Feates done yn Gaſcoyne, not ſpecied of afore yn their Placys.

In the Yere of our Lord a 1333. in the begynning of the Clayme of King Eduarde to the Corone of Fraunce, dyvers Provoſtes of the French Kinges cam to aſſaute the Abbay of Giſters, fortified by the Engliſchmen and the Gaſcoynes, havyng Hugh de Geneſe Capitayne for the King of Englande: to the Reſcue wherof cam the aforeſaid Hugh, with certeyne Barons of Gaſcoyne, with 400. Men of Armes, and an 860. Servientes and Archers. And of the French Men ther were **Pag. 819.** about a 1000. Men of Armes. The Ryver of Ille was betwixt theſe 2. Bandes. They that were aſſegid in Giſtres iſſuid forth, with oute Aſſent of the Capitaynes, and ſo ſkirmouchid with the French Band, that they drew bak to be more at large, and ſeing the Engliſch Band, cryed, "let us "go on, they be diſcomfitid.". After this tyme many greate Feates and Yorneys were in Gaſcoyne, by the Space of about a 12. Yeres after the Departure of Henry of Lancaſtre, that was Lieutenant there for the King of England, and afore the coming of Prince Eduarde thither. As at the Reſcous of Liſſinian uc Liſhinyane, wher Thomas Cok, a Knight of England, was Seneſchal after the Departure of Henry of Lancaſtre, and being abrode with 500. Glayves mette ſodenly with a 1500. Glayves of Fraunce on Horſe bak devidid in to thre Batayles, and diſcomfitid them.

The Caſtel of Liſſinian was after, by treaſon of one in the Caſtel, got owt of the Engliſche Mennes Handes. And as after apperid at the Yorney of S. George at the Reſcous of S. John le Angelin, wher John Ceverſtoun, Knight of England and Seneſchal of Gaſcoyne, and the Barons ther about, with 900. Men of Armes, faught with 1200. French Men of Armes, and, with much Payne, wan the Victory of them, and toke the Mareſchalles of Neel and Oudenam.

This Mariſchal de Neele was after ſlayne by the Engliſch Men yn Britayne nere the Wod of Onglis, where many

Barons of Britayne were ſlayne, as in one of the merveluſte Yorney that thengliſch had in Bretayne, except the Yorney of Lankaderet, wher Thomas Dagworth, Knight of England, wonderfully deſcomfitid the Barons of Britayne.

The Engliſch Men did great Feates yn France for the King of Navar, that had bene there Priſoner yn the Caſtel of Grevequer, and therfore had Warre with the French Menne.

Crevecure Caſtel.

Pag. 820.

Neere to Neneurs John Waldebeouf, an Engliſch Man, cumming oute of the proude Caſtel of Coruen with 56. Men of Armes, faute with a young ruffeling Capitayn of Fraunce, that caullid hym ſelf Lerchipreſter, having 200. Menne of Armes, and diſcomfitid them, taking Lerchpreſtre, but, apon Conditions, ſufferid hym to go at large apon his Faith to be trew Priſoner, and apon the Deliveraunce of a Forteres that Lerchipreſter had, whither Waldbouf cam by the fayre Wordes of hym, and there by Treaſon was detaynid, and after murderid.

The Engliſch Men were diſcomfitid by fore the Cite of Troyes by Counte Vadimonte, that cam ſodenly apon them diſperkelid.

John Dault, Knight of England, gathering Men of Warre out of the Garniſons of thengliſch Men in Britayne and Normandy, toke by Night the Cite of Danſoir. Then the Citiſens, and the Lordes of the Countery there aboute, entretid with the Engliſch Men for great Summes of Mony, that they ſhoulde depart, not brenning [a] the. Apon this thengliſchment pullid doune moche of the Walles of the Toune, and taking of the Mony (for they could not kepe welle to gither wher every Man wold be a Lorde) and depertid thens. As ſone as the Engliſch Men were [b] they gatherid this Mony, and there with hyred Almayns and Eſtraungers for Garniſon of theyre Toune: and making it far ſtronger then it was afore, payde not a Peny to thengliſch Men.

A nother tyme a hunderid Glayves of Engliſch Men cumming to the Reſcow of the Caſtel of Brien, that was in the Engliſch Mennes Handes, diſcomfitid yn Burgon 500. French Men.

John Foderingey cumming of the Toune of Crael with other Engliſch Capitaynes aſſegid an Abbey by twixt Crael and Compin that was incaſtellatid, and wan ſo much of it, that
1. the Capitayn ther of cam, and yeldid hym ſelfe to one of the Engliſch Capitaynes: wher of the other having Envy, and requiring Parte of the Priſoner quarelid. And emong the French Capitayne was ſlayne. Apon this [c] Capitaine, to

[a] *Sic.* [b] *Sic.* [c] *Sic.*

whom

whom the Priſoner had yeldid hym ſelf, went a way with his Band yn a great Diſpleaſure. They that were with yn the Forteres, hering ſuch a Noyſe emong the Engliſch Capitaynes, câm doune ward toward them with ſuch a Brute and Cry, that thengliſch Men thought them ſelf betrayid, and fledde one faulling apon a nother yn the Diches, wherof ſumme were drounid, and ſum fledde to Horſis, and made a way. So that by this meanes the Forteres was left ſtille in the French Mennes Poſſeſſion.

John Griffith, Capitayne of the Forteres of Eſpernoun, that that James Pipe an Engliſch Man had won, made a Rode forth nere to Chres: wher one Bek cam with 120. Men apon 6. Men of Armes, and 12. Archiers of the Engliſch Ban that [a] ſtrgelid from theyre Baude. Yet thengliſch Men, with Help of a few [b] moſ theyr Cumpany that were behynde as wel as they, and cam to help them, diſcomfitid the French Men, and toke Bek as Priſoner. This Bek had bene afore that taken Priſoner of thengliſch Men.

In the Yere of our Lorde 1359. thengliſch Men wan the Toune of S. Walery.

About this Seaſon thenglich Men enforcerent the Toun of Veylye yn the Vale of Seſſoun. And after wan the Toun of Pontarſy: from whens they went to reſcow the Caſtelle of Saſſoun, (wher the Alemayns theyr Companions were beſegid) met ſodenly with a 100. Men of Armes of Britayn whom they diſcomfitid. But they not folowing the Reſcow of Sauſon, it was gyven up.

u

Apon a tyme, nere our Lady of Puy yn Alvern, Thomas de la March cam with a very great Band of Men ner to Hugh Calverley, a Capitayn of thengliſch Men, but 900. with hym, and yet de la March ſet not apon hym. Pag. 822.

After the Concorde was made betwixt the King of Navarre and the Dolphin of Vyen, Sunne to John King of Fraunce, many of the Fortereſſes, that thengliſch Men had wonne, were voyde, and delyverid agayn.

About this tyme Thomas Holand Knight, that was in Normandy, made a ſtrong Forteres of the Chirch of Barflu, and taried ther pur Conſtreinder Coſtentyn. The which Thomas dyed hu pays apres Lieutenant to the King of England of his Landes conquerid, and was Counte of Kent by thenheritance of his Wife.

Gilbert Rodom having 53. Glayves with hym, and 80. Archers, faught with Reynald de Gulion, Capitayne of Parys, nere Stampes, that had 700. Men of Armes, and 400. Bri-

[a] *Sic.* [b] *Sic.*

gantes with hym. Gilbert was ſlayn there; yet had thengliſchmen the Victory, and Reynald was there taken Priſoner, but he, by the Help of a falſe Engliſch Man, was convayid or ever he had payid his Raunſom.

In this Yere of our Lord a 1359 Henry Duke of Lancaſtre *a* with his Retinew to Calays to bring forth with hym the Marquiſe of Miſe, with the Alemayn that taryed for tharrival of King Eduarde: and they to gither went over the Ryver of

B

Soume, aſſegyng the Toune of Dray, and paſſing behynd the Walles, cauſſid his Men to wade up to the Shoulders thorough the Water, and yet faylid of theyr Purpoſe of taking the Toune, and ſo returnid to Calays. The Erle of March arryving at Calays 8. Dayes afore King Edwarde, mad a Rood beyond Bolayne, and cam to Calays agayn. King Edward

Pag. 823. cam to Calays, and taryed ther *b* 8. deviding his Hoſt in to 3. Parties, keping one to hym, delyvering a nother to his Sunne Eduarde, and the 3. to the Duke of Lancaſtre. The King went, the Monday afore S. Martines Day, from Calays to S. Omers by Arras, and Cambray, and Champaine toward Reyns.

Prince Edward went by Mountroil, Heding, Pontive, and Pykardy by yound the Water of Soume per Neel, by Haan, by Vermendois, where Baudewyn Daukyn, Knight, Maſter, of the Arblaſteris of Fraunce, was taken Priſoner, and dyvers other Knightes.

About this tyme the Vicoun Benoge, that was caullid Capitayne de Buſche, an Engliſch Gaſcoyne, cam owt of his Counte from Garniſon to Garniſon of thengliſch Men, and cam over the Ryver of Seyne by Conduct of the King of Navar, and cam to Crael, then holden of thengliſch Menne: from the which Toune he ſcalid in the Night the Caſtel of Cleremont in Beauvaiſin. This Crael was kept by John Foderingey, Knight of Englande, by thaſſignement of the King of Navarre, apon Condition that he ſhould render it to hym when he ſhoulde require: but when *c* was often required by the King of Navar he kept hyt, ſaying, that he wold not deliver it on to ſuch tyme as he were payde ſuch Mony as the King of Navar owt hym: and after that John Fodringey had gatherid up this Mony the delyverid the Toune.

Strait a pon this John Foderingey made hymſelf a ſure Fortres at the Bridge of Sainct Menſeus apon Eſe Ryver, and there taryed.

Prince Edward went forth by S. Quintins, and by Retieris, wher the French Men them ſelf did open the Toune. Then

a Sic. b Sic. c Sic.

he

he paſſid by the Caſtel of Purcien, and ſo thorough by Champain to meate with his Fathers Hoſt. Pag. 824.

The Duke of Lancaſtre kept the mide Way betwixt the other 2. Hoſtes approching toward them, and al 3. meting at Reins, and lying afore the Cite at Chriſtmeſtide.

Ther went this tyme a certen Numbre out of the Prince Hoſt, and ſcalid the Toune of Curmouſſe, and wan the Caſtel by throuing doun a great Tour with myning.

Barptolemew Burgherſch, a Capitayne in the Duke of Lancaſters Band, had Juſtes of Warre by Covenaunt with Men of Warre, that cam owt of Reins: wher one French Man was ſlayne, and other ii. naufrez de fere de glayve.

The Duke of Lancaſter, the Erles of Richmont and Marche made owte of the Kinges Hoſte, and wan too Tounes, Otry and Semay, apon the Ryver of Aine, and the March of Lorayn.

A nother Band roode out of the Kinges Hoſte to the very Gates of Paris, wher no Man durſt cum owte to fight.

Ther was a Route caullid the great Cumpany, that was al the Yere in Burgoin, yn Brie, yn Champeyn, in Dairres, and the beſt Partes of the Counteris there about, to ſeke Vitaile. This Route ſcalid the Toun of Chalouns in Champaine in the Night; but they in the Toune got them to the Bridge of Mairel Ryver, that rennith thorough the Toune, and ſo they kept the Engliſchmen owt of the beſt Part of the Toun: and ſo the Engliſchmen ſodenly departid.

A nother Rout of Engliſch Men, at the firſt Cummyng of King Eduard to Reins, went and ſcalid the Toun of Attinie in Chaumpain.

The King left the Sege of Reins, and went by Chalouns, wher he had Tretice with them of Baires.

James Audeley, Knight of England, tok by Aſſaut the Forteres of Chaven in the Vale of Saxſoun apon the Britaynes. Pag. 825.

Huwen Trevidig, a Capitayne of the aforeſaid James

c

Audeley, cam from his Caſtel of Ferte in Brye to the Hoſte of Prince Edwarde nere to Chalouns, having yn his Cumpany Capitain de Buſche that cam from Cleremont.

King Edward [a] repayre the Bridge over the Ryver of Mairel, and Bridge over other great Ryvers, and then went toward Troyes; wher the Marquis of Miſe, and the Counte of Midow, and other Lordes of Alemayne. that cam yn his Yorney with King Eduarde, returnid home in to their Counterels, part for lak of Vitail, part for fere of Lent, that was at hande: to whom King Eduard gave theyr Coſtes.

[a] Sic.

King

King Edward paſſid over the Ryver of Seyne by Meriz, keping his way nere by Ceins, and Pounteney: and yn Burgoyne the Prince Edward, and the Duke of Lancaſter folowid hym: but for lak of Horſe meate the Prince chaungid the Way that his Father went, and loggid at Eggliny nere Anſer, wher the Princes Hoſt toke more Damage then it did in al this Yorney beſide: and ſumme of his Knightes, and Eſquier, and divers Varlettes, Foragers wer ſlayn.

Nere the Forteres of Regentz, that the Engliſch Men had in Cuſtodye by Anſeir, v. Eſquiers of the Princes Band went with a few other half on harniſid to a certen Mille for grynding of Corne, and ther cam apon them 50. of the Route of Moſeir de Hanget; but the v. Engliſch Eſquires over cam them, and toke a xi. of them. Wherapon the Frenchmen yn geſt caullid it the Yourney of 50. agayne v.

B

Pag. 826. King Edward lay at Golion in Burgoin nere Montreal, for Tretice of the Duche of Burgoin. Where Roger Mortimer, Counte de la Marche, Mareſchal of the Kinges Hoſte, and one of the moſt ſecreteſt with hym dyid of the Ague the 24. Day of February.

Rogerus Mortimarius, comes Marcianus, febre obiit in Burgundia.

The King toke Trews with Burgoyne for 3. Yeres, that ſhould gyve to King Edwarde, at 3. Termes, 2000. Floreyns, at 4. Shillinges Sterling the Pece.

The Toun of Flaveny in Burgoyn, that was taken by Arleſton an Engliſchman, was deliverid by the Handes of Nicolas Dagworth, by cauſe it was taken in the beginning of the Tretice of the aforeſaid Trews. Nere the which Toun of Flaveny, Nicolas Dagworth, having but 13. Engliſch Men of Armes with hym, faught with 66. French Men, and vanquisſchid them by meane of Charettes, that the Engliſch Men had had ſette about them for Defence, leving a Way to entre at pleaſure; wherby they wonddid, toke, and killid their Ennemys. Norman Leſſelin a Scot was taken Priſoner.

At this tyme William Aldeburg, Capitain of Honiflu in Normandy, cumming oute to make a Rode was taken Priſoner of the Frenche Men, and his Bande diſcomfitid. Thomas Fogge, Knight, hering of this, cam to Honyflew, and finding it diſgarniſhid of Vitailes, foragid ther about to revitail it, having with hym Men of other Garniſons there about, and met ſodenly with 250. Menne of Armes, and 200. Archers, and Arblaſteres of the French Men lyyng in waite for them, The Engliſch Men were in Numbre 40. Men of Armes, and an 100. Archers, and cam to the French Men with their

Stakes, and diſcomfitid them. Lewis Darcourt, and Bau-
French
dren de la Huſe, then Capitaynes, wer taken, with other Knightes and Eſquiers. Lewys Darcourt was ſhortly after delyverid by the ſame [illegible] that tooke hym. Pag. 817.

A French Man, caullid the White [a] Knigh, cam to Fregeville, a Forteres apon the March of Beaux, that thengliſch men had, demaunding of the Coneſtable to have Batel ii. for ii. and had: wher the whight Knight, and his Eſquier were diſcomfitid of the ii. Engliſch, whos Armure wer al grene, and brought the ii. French in to the Forteres with them.

About this tyme John Neville, Knight of Englande, with 13. Glayves deſcomfitid by Stampes 50. Frenche Men, taking dyver of them.

The Gaſcoynes and thengliſch of the Fortres of Daubeny fought with the French Men by yound Heere in Berry, diſcomfiting them, and taking dyvers Priſoners.

Thre thouſand of the Coſte of Normandy went to the Coſte of England with Countenance to tary there, and ſo to cauſe [b] King to recoile to ſave his own Land; and cumming in Lente to Winchelſey Toun taryed there a Day an a Night, and then brent the Toune and recoyling to theyr Shippes left ii. behynd, beyng faſt in Land, and a 3. Hunderith Men by the Communes that cam to the Socour of the Towne.

Nere Paris Robert Scot, an Engliſch Knight, was taken, and his Men diſcomfitid by the French Men, and his Forteres that he had enſtrenkid loſte.

As Prince Edward paſſid thorowgh Gaſtinoys v. Knightes, with 60. Men of Armes, and a 100. of the Communes, had made a Baſtoil agayn the Forteres of Turnelles, that the Engliſch Men helde; apon whom the Prince cam ſodenly to aſſaut it: but Jakes de Greville, and Hageney de Boville, with al the other renderid theyr ſelves to the Prince.

King Edward cumming out of Burgoin loſte ii. Knightes, Pag. 818.
and 3. Alemayns, that wer ſlayne by night in theyr Loginges by Ine de Vepount, a Knight of Fraunce, and his Company.

As King Eduard cam thorough Beaux nere Turry the Caſtel by Fortune was a fier, and they with yn put them ſelves in King Edwardes Mercy. The Capitayne kept the Dungeoun a ii. Daies after, and then renderid hym ſelf to the King.

About this Seaſon thengliſch men of the Garniſon of Nogent in Brye, being 30. in Numbre, diſcomfitid, apon the River of Mairel, an 100. Men of Armes of Fraunce of the

[a] *Sic.* [b] *Sic.*

Garni-

Garniſon of Terry, and toke 60. of them Priſoners.

About the Chriſtemes afore James Pipe, an Engliſch Knight, was taken yn the Tour of Eſpernoun, that he had won of the French Men, and toke no good way, truſting to much to the Strenkth of his Dungeon, wher in a Maſon had made of purpoſe a ſklender and fals Wyndow, wherby he was taken in his Bedde, and Thomas Beaumont, an Engliſch Knight, that cam from a nother Garniſon as a Geſt on to hym, and the Goodes were caryid to the French King Sun Regent of France.

This Thomas was an other tyme byfore taken, and with hym Otis de Holand, a Knight of England, about Graunſoures. ke

Robert [a] Herle, Knight of England, and Gardein of Britayne for King Edwarde, made a Rode agayne the Bretons Galloys nere Dowle; and as they went, thinkking to finde a Bridge that was broken with a great ryſing Water, Robert
Pag. 829. Knolles, Knight of England, that cam on the other Side oute [b] of at the Commaundement of the aforeſaide Robert Herle, ſtrake his Horſe with Spurres, having but 17. of his Companions with hym, the Reſidew of his Band not knowing of it, and he thinkking that Herle had bene cum over the Ryver was ſodenly entrappid by his Ennemyes, and taken, but ſone reſcuid of the Reſidew of his Bande knowing his Diſtreſſe: and ſo the French were diſcomfitid, and Knollys taken from them.

About [c] the Capitayne Buſche aſkid leave of King Edward to go in to Normandy to ſpek with the King of Navar, having yn his Company 20. Glayves of Engliſchmen and Gaſcoyns, and aboute Drewes ther mette ſodenly with 24. Men of Armes, Knightes and Eſquires, that lay in Embuſchement to waite for Men of Engliſch Garniſons: but the French Men were diſcomfitid, and Bek theyr Capitaine, caullid communely Capitayne of Villains, was taken Priſoner.

King Eduard in the Yere of our Lord 1360. logid hym ſelf afore Parys, the Wenneſday in Eſter Weke, behynd the Suburbes of Saintclou. Pilerin de Vadencourt, a French Knight was taken at the Barreis, where his Hors wondid threw hym doun. The new Knightes of the Band of Prince Edward ſet apon them that iſſuid oute of the Cite of Pariſe. Richard Baſkerville the Sunne, an Engliſch Knight. ſtreken to Ground, roſe, and defendid hym ſelf ontil he and his Horſe were reſcuid.

The Counte Tankerville cam oute of Pariſe to treate with King Edwardes Counſail: to whom Anſwer was made, that King Eduard wold be conformable to reaſon.

a Sic, cum ke *ſupra* r. *b Sic.* *c Sic.*

King

King Edward departid from Pariſe to Monthery, and his Hoſt with hym: and the 13. Day of April, for lak of Horſe Meate, he toke a great Yorney toward Beaux, and the tyme was ille what with Haile, Snow, and Cold, with Wynd and Wete, that many feble Horſes and Varlettes dyed by the Way. Pag. 830.

About the wich tyme James Audeleis, with the Garniſons of Ferce and Nogent in Brye, ſcalid the Caſtel of Huchie in Valoyſe nere Seſſoun.

A xi. Men of Armes, and viii. Archers, Walſch Men, of the Retinew of the Lorde Spenſar, going to a Mille nere to Bonevail yn Beaux were ſet apon with 26. Glaves, and 22. Archers of French Britons: But thengliſch Men diſcomfitid them.

King Edward taryed xv. Dayes in Beaux nere Orliaunce for Treatice of Peace that the Counſail of Fraunce went about. Thabbat of Cluny, and Monſeir Hugh de Geneſe wer Mediators in this Treatice.

Too Knightes of the Duke of Lancaſter Retinew, Edmund Purpoint, and Bawdewin Malet adventurid emong the French out of Reaſon, and therby wer taken et ſiaunces.

Mounſeir Brian de Stapleton of the Erle of Saliſbyri, and other with hym, ſkirmouchid in foraging with the French Men, and diſcomfitid them nere Yanville.

In Vengeaunce of the Arrival of Normans at Winchelſey the Navy of the v. Porthes, and the North Navy, went a 1000. armid Men, and 1500. Arches to the Iſle of Dans with in 15. Dayes after Eſtre, and wan the Toune of Luce, and brent it. But this Yorney was lettid to procede by Commaundement of Edward, that was by the French Counſail Meanes in Treatice of Trewes.

The Peace betwen England and Fraunce was concludid, nere Chartres, apon theſe Covenauntes that King Eduarde ſhould have Gyen enterly, with al the olde Marches, and the Countery of Rogerus, the Countes of Pontive and Gienes with the Appertinaunces, and Calays with the Seignory there about, clerely with oute paying any thing for it: And to have 3. Millions of Gold for the Frenche Kinges Raunſun. And the Title of Britaine, bytwixt Mountfort and Charles de Bloys, to be jugid by the Diſcretion of the 2. Kinges. And that the Prince of Wales, and the Duke of Normandy, and the King of Navar, with 20. other Perſons of [a] France"; and the Duke of Lancaſter, with 20. Perſons of England, to be Juges in this Matiers of Counſel as ſuoren to it. Pag. 831.

And apon this Treatice were right pretius Reliques ſent by the Regent of Fraunce to the Prince of Wales, as of the Corone of Thorn, and the Holy Croſſe.

[a] *Adjeci.*

And apon this the King of Navar cam to Nemburg to King Edwarde, præparing toward Hunflew to ſaile in to England, and leving in Normandy the Erle of Warwike Gardian of the Treues.

The Duke of Lancaſtre and the Counte Staford cam with parte of the Hoſte after Homewarde, and founde in the Partes as thei cam great Scarcite of Vitaile, as in a Countery deſtroied.

And thus partid owte the 3. Engliſche Hoſtes owt of Fraunce, in hope of Peace, after that this Warre had endurid 20. and 4. Yeres.

About this tyme, in the Yere a 1360. one Catarine Mortimer, a Damoiſel of London, was ſo belovid of Davy Bruiſe, King of Scottes, by Acquaintaunce that he had in tyme of Empriſonement with her, that he could not forbere her Companie. Wher at the Lordes of Scotland were angry, and cauſid one Richarde de Hulle, a Varlet of Scotland, to go to hur as for Buſines from Bruiſe: and he ſtikkid her, and killid her, ryding from Melros to Soltre; wherapon Bruiſe toke great Dolor, and cauſid her to be buried honorably at Newbotelle.

Pag. 832. This Yere 1360. King John of Fraunce was deliverid at Calays, apon the aforeſaide Conditions, after that he had bene at London, Windeſore, and Somerton Priſoner by the Space of 3. Yeres, and payid at his Departure one Million of Gold, and left Hoſtages for performing of the Reſidew of Covenauntes: that is to ſay, his 2. Sunnes, the Countes of Angeow and of Paiters; his Brother Duke of Orliaunce; his Coſin Duke of Burboun; the Countes of Bloys, Alaunſon, Sainct Poul, Harcourt, Porcien, Valentinoys, Brein, Vademont, Fores, and the Vicount Beaumont, Seignior Coucy, de Fenys, de Preux, de Sainct Venaunte, de Garedſers, de Mount Marauncy, de Haunget, the Dauſine Dameryne, Sir en Pers de Alaunſon, William de Cinoun, Lowys de Harcourte, John de Ligny, and al theſe to tary in Englande to the final Ende of the Treatice. And apon theſe Treatice John Chaundos, Knight, was ſent, with ſufficient Autorite, that [a] Delyveraunce of ſuch Fortreſſes and Holdes as the Engliſch Men had there wonne.

And then divers Engliſch Bandes (that had made War of their own Adventure yn Fraunce, and then reſorting to gither were caullid the great Bande) voidid Fraunce by King Edwardes Commaundement, and after got the Toune of Sainct Spirite, and made War in Province, and livid wonderfully apon Praies.

a *Sic.*

In

In the Yere a 1361. Henry Duke of Lancaſter dyed in March, and was buried at Leiceſter. He was wiſe and glorius in Fortune, and in his Youth ful of Honor in Armes. He had to his Heires 2. Doughters. Duke William of Bavare and Counte of Henaw, Seland and Holand, and after becam madde, had the elder. John Erle of Richemont, Sunne to Kind Edward the 3. had the ſecunde. John of Gaunte Erle of Richemont. Pag. 833.

This King Eduard buildid of new the Caſtel in Tamiſe Mouth in the Iſle of Shepye.

About this tyme Lionel, Counte of Hulſter by his Wiſe, and Sun to King Edwarde, went yn to Ireland to recountre the Iriſch Men that vexid there the Engliſch.

Edwarde Prince of Wales toke, aboute this tyme, to Wyfe, by Diſpenſation, the Doughter of the Counte of Kent, Uncle to his Father King Edwarde. She had bene maried afore. She was a gentil Lady, and right Heire to her Father, and her Uncle the Lorde Wake.

A Rowte of the great Company of the Engliſch men, commaundid to depart owte of Fraunce, diſcomfitid in Auverne the French men, and toke divers Priſoners of the Nobyles of Fraunce, that had bene afore taken of the Engliſch Men, and there was ſlayne Jakes de Burbon, and the Counte of Salbrog. At this tyme a Route of Britons, Part of the great Company aforeſaide, were [a] diſcomtid in Limoſine a la Garet, by William Felton, Knight of England, and Stuard at that tyme of the Countery for King Eduarde.

1362.

Aboute this was a Route of Engliſch Men, with one Robert Dyer, diſcomfitid by Bertrein de Glekin Briton nere Ho C yn Normandy.

At this tyme King Edwarde gave to Prince Edward the Duchie of Gien.

Johan Quene of Scottes, and Wife to Davy Bruis, and Siſter to King Edwarde the [b] 3. and was buried in the Gray Freres at London by her Mother.

King Edward, at his Parlament at London, made Lionel his Sunne Counte of Hulſtere, then being in Ireland, Duke of Clarence, and his Sun John Duke of Lancaſtre, and the Names to remaine to theire Heires Males. He made Edmond his Sun Counte of Cambridge. Lionelle Duke of Clarence. Pag. 834. Edmunde Counte of Cambridge.

Davy Bruis, King of Scottes, toke to Wife, by Force of Love, one Margaret de Logy.

a *Sic.* b *Adde*, dyed.

Pag. 835. *Ex libello de Donationibus Rameſienſis monaſter: Ex donatione Edgari.*

Comites, vicecomites, centenarii.

Quidam vir dilectiſſ: mihi, nec non propinquitatis conſanguinitate conjunctus.

Comes Ailwinus. Comes Ailwinus, Ealderman, longo tempore laborabat podagra.

Wulgeat piſcator Ailwini, cui in lacu Rameſienſi apparuit S. Benedictus, cepit piſcem maximum (vulgo Hacaed dictum) quem, juſſu Benedicti, Ailwino D°. ſuo obtulit; ſignificans eodem autore ut xenodochii aram erigeret, quo loco videret inter feſſa animalia taurum in caricibus Rameſiæ terram pede pulſare.

Ailwinus comes, juſſu S. Benedicti, inſulam de Rameſeie petiit, ac liberatus podagra animalia ſua in modum crucis, taurum vero in medio eorum jacere perſpexit, & taurum, pede terram percutiente, locum futuræ aræ divinitus ſignificaviſſe.

Qua propter præfatus Ailwinus, ſedulo deum laudans, confeſtim truncatis lignis compaginatoribus lignorum eccleſiam citatim pulchro opere accitari præcepit.

Ac deinde ſchemate pulchro lapideum futuræ congregationis monachorum cœnobium conſtruxit.

Denique revoluto quinquennio, precibus Dunſtani Dorobernenſis archiepiſcopi, & Oſwaldi Ebor: eandem eccl: S. Mariæ Virgini, omnibus Virginibus, ac S. Benedicto 6. Idus Novembr: anno D. 974. dedicari fecit.

o

Ailwinus Ealderman dedit inſulam in qua ſedet prædictum xenodochium, cum omnibus ſibi pertinentibus pratis, paſcuis, campis, paludibus, ſylvarumque denſitatibus.

Deinde rus illud, quod Upwood nominatur, cum Raflea, Berwico ſuo, Hæmingforde, Salthrech, Styvecle, Brumtune, Weſtun, Hyllingeas (alias Helingey), Walſokne, cum omnibus ad eaſdem villas pertinentibus.

Et in Welles viginti piſcatores, & 60. millia anguillarum.

Pag. 836. Wulfeva, uxor Ailwini comitis, dedit Branceſter cum pertinentiis, & projectu maris.

Dunſtanus archiepiſcopus Dorober: dedit Weardebuſe.

Oſwaldus archiepiſcopus Ebor: dedit Kingeſtune, Weſtune, cum Rafle, & Byrig, Berwicis fuis, ac omnibus pertinentibus, Eyelſtan, Manneſſune, Slepe, Cæateric (Chateres), & unam manſionem de Eleſworth, ſcilicet orientalem.

Elfwolde,

Elfwolde, frater Ailwini comitis, dedit Hohtun, Wuttune, Riptune, Elingtune, Bitherne.

u
Brictuod Ealdorman dedit Hyccintune, & Iſham.

alias Greveley
Livid vidua dedit Greſley, Dilingtune, Stoctune, & Gillinge.

Et hæc libera omnia abſque conſtructione pontis, arciſve reſtauratione.

Quicunque, reus majeſtatis regiæ, vel cujuſlibet alterius offenſæ, ad locum illum confugerit, ejus rei & membrorum & vitæ impunitatem conſequatur. Aſylum apud Rameſey.

Nomina quorundam teſtium Donat: Edgari.

Ælfgarus Wiltunenſis epiſcopus.
Alfwolp dux. Ethelſtan dux. Ælfer dux.
Oſlac dux. Brightnot dux. Ethelyeard dux.

Terræ datæ tempore S. Edwardi Confeſſ: ut liquet ex charta ejus Donat:

Eyericus, Doricenſis eccl: epiſcopus, dedit Welington, Beornewelle, Hemingtune, & unam manſionem in Eleſworth, (i. e. Occidentalem) & Grittune, & Ferefeld, & Scitlingtune, & Weſtune Orient: & Orfyridtune in Holandia, & 3. hidas in Broctune, & 3. in Bodekeſham.

Eadnoth epiſcopus, ſucceſſor ejus, dedit Over, & Bertune, & Knappenwelle.

Eadnoth filius Godrici dedit Acleam.

Ailwine Suart dedit Crangefeld, Cembeſtune, & Clopham.

Leofluir diaconus dedit Wipſingtune, Langetſhille, Mætune, Waymwyeche. Pag. 837.

Leofluir nepos ejus dedit Mering.

u
Elflure de Langyath dedit Burwelle.

Joal de Lincolnnia dedit Cuernintune.

Hardeknute vero rex, frater meus, dedit Hemmingford & Gilling.

Terræ à S. Edwardo datæ.

cle
Et ego ipſe hæc addidi de meo jure, [a] Ringſtede, cum omni maris ejectu, Winebocleſham cum hundredo & dim: infra [b] Bichamcle, cum [c] 60. ſocamannis ad hundredos [d] pertinentes, cum foro de [e] Dunham ad Winebocleſham pertinenti.

[a] *Sic, in MS. noſtro. Sed* Kingeſted *in Mon: Angl: T. I. col.* 237. *ubi &* Wynebodeſham *etiam legitur.* [b] Bichamdich *Mon: Angl:* [c] 64. *M. A.* [d] *L.* pertinentibus *è M. A.* [e] Bunham *M. A.*

Nomina quorundam teſtium donat: S. Eduardi.

Rembaldus cancellarius.

Leofricus dux. Haroldus dux. Leofwinus dux.

Edwinus dux.

Syidgarus notarius.

Hugelinus cubicularius.

Henricus primus rex, ut liquet ex ejus Donatione, inſtituit unam feriam apud S. Ivonem de Salepe, quæ incipiat in die lunæ in hebdomada Paſchæ, & duret uſque in diem lunæ ſequentem, & toto illo die.

Robertus epiſcopus Lincoln: Robertus comes Ebor: R. de Curcy, & Gul: de Honetona (Hoc), numerantur inter teſtes.

. . .

Henricus 2. dedit liberam warennam monachis de Rameſey in terris quas habebant in Herſtingſtan hundred.

Comes Cornubiæ frater regis.

Robertus de Novcburgo.

Joannes rex, ut patet ex charta ejus Donat: inſtituit unam feriam apud S. Ivonem de Slepe, incepturam 4. die ante feſtum S. Laurentii, & per octo dies duraturam.

Hugo de Gornaco, Gurney. Hugo de Gornaco. Petrus de Pratellis. Petrus de Stoke. Gul: de Stagno inter teſtes.

Cranfeld, Scitlingtun (Shite d), & Bartun in comit: Bedford.

Therefend in comit: Hartford.

Pag. 558. Eleſworth. Graveley. Knapwelle. Overe. Chateriz in [a] comit.

Helingey. Branceſter. Rigſtede. Winebodeſham. Dapedale. Walſokne in comit: Norfolk.

Lauſhul in comit: Southfolk.

Dimidiatæ terræ illæ non ſint intra metas foreſtæ noſtræ.

Edwardus primus inſtituit mercatum in oppido S. Ivonis de Slepe in die lunæ.

Stylus Edwardi Confeſſoris.

Ego Edwardus totius Albionis Baſileus.

Henricus 2. dedit manerium ſuum de Ripatona in feodi firmam monaſter: de Rameſey.

Gul: de Thancher (Tran): R. de Oilli. E. de [b] Clmc̄ vicec: de Abetot. N. de Albeney.

Nomina teſt: cujuſdam Donat: Joan: regis.

Galfridus filius Petri comes Eſſex.

Gul: de Braos. Gul: Brewer.

Robertus de Turneham.

[a] *Sic.* [b] *Sic.*

Hugo

Hugo de Neville.
Alanus Baſſet.
Gul: de Cantilupo.
Richardus de Riveriis.
v
Robertus de Wancy.

Cuſtodia ferarum in Huntenduneſhir data Monaſter: de Rameſey, data à Joanne rege.

Richardus 1ˢ. dedit eccl: de Rameſey 50. acras de veteri eſſarto, quietas & ſolutas de Regnard, in Huntingeſtan Hundred.

Richardus de Mountfichet teſtis cujuſdam Donat: Joannis regis. Item Richardus de Clare comes Gloceſtre, & Hertford.

Humfridus de Bohun comes Hereford.
Radulphus filius Nicolai.
Bertramus de Criol.
Joannes de Grey.
Joannes de Lexington.
Radulphus de Bakepuz.
Petrus filius Matthei.
Robertus Walerand.
Barptolemæus Pecche.
Gul: de Grey.
Gul: Germine.

Ex Charta Donat: Edwardi 3. ante Conqueſtum. Pag. 839.

Girth comiti, & Tholi vicecomiti de Northfolk & Southfolk, ſalutem &c.

Girth comes Northfolk & Southfolk. Hic erat, ut memini, filius Godwini comitis Cantii.

Ex Charta quadam ejuſdem Edwardi.

Wluuino epiſcopo, Toſti comiti, Normanno vicecomiti de Hamtune, ſalutem &c.

Hamtune pro Northamtune.

Teſtes Eadgarus Stalre, & Hagelinus Camerarius.

Stalre nomen magiſtratus.

Ex Charta Hardecanuti.

Æadnotho epiſcopo, Thuri comiti, Kinrico de comitatu Huntendune, ſalutem.

Ex Charta Gul: Baſtardi regis Angl:

Gulielmus rex Anglorum, dux Normannorum, princeps Cenomannorum.

Hii inter alios teſtes fuerunt Donat: Gul:

Rogerus comes.
Robertus comes.
Albericus comes.
Hugo comes.
Alanus comes.

Henricus de Ferar.
Robertus de Oleio.
Hugo de Mundeford.
Walterus Giſoird.
Haymo dapifer regis.

Teſtes

Teſtes Donat: Chartæ Henrici ii.

R. cancellarius.
Gul: de Tankerville.
R. Baſſet.
Milo de Gloceſtre.
Rogerus Bigot.
N. de Albenei.
Robertus de Olleio.
G. de Glinton.
Urſo de Abetot.
Gul: camerarius de Houter.

Ex Charta Henrici ii.

Roberto epiſcopo Lincoln: & Gilberto vicec: de Huntendunefhire.

Ex Charta Henrici regis.

Gul: Peccatum, & Elfwenna uxor ejus non debuerunt tenere terram de Oura de feodo abbatis de Rameſeie, niſi tantummodo in vita ſua pro 6. li. per annum. Quare &c.

Teſtes Donat: Henrici.

David rex Scotiæ. Galfridus cancellar: Adam de Port. H. Bigot. Gul: de Aubenei pincerna. G. de Glinton. Gul: de Albenei Bu[r]cton. Gul: de ponte Archar: Gul: Paganus Peverel. Gul: Eſpec. Robertus de Brus. Henricus filius Gul: Berengarius filius Reinerii. Datum apud Bramton.

Teſtes Donat: Henrici.

R. Comes Gloceſtr: A. de Ver. R. de Ver. R. de Curcy, G. filius Pagani. G. de Furm. Datum apud Faleſiam.

Pag. 840. *Ex Charta Henr: ii. regis.*

Gileburtus filius Guidonis quietam clamavit abbati de Rameſeie, Ringſtede & Holm.

Ex Charta Henrici I.

Tenebit Wilhelmus Diſpenſator meus terram de Elington tantummodo dum vixerit.

Ex Charta Henrici I.

Habeat abbas de Rameſeie Winebodeſham cum pertinent: & Biriam, quas Gul: de Hoctona camerarius meus tenuit.

Ex Charta Henrici I.

Reginaldus abbas de Rameſeie conceſſit Simoni de Bello campo terram de Holewel in Bedfordſhir hac condit: &c.

Ex Charta Henrici I.

R. de Bellofago & R. Baſſeleue juſtitiariis de Northfolk.

Ex Charta Henrici I.

Reginaldus de Argentoin.

Ex Charta Henrici I. e

Albreda, quæ fuit uxor Euſtachii de Scylleia, dedit anno

1134.

1134. Walton, cujus hoc manerium hereditas fuit eccl: de Rameſeie, conſenſu Walteri de Bolebec, domini feodi illius, [a] & Hugone filio & herede Gualteri, & Euſtachio filio & herede Albredæ.

Ex Charta Henrici 1.

R. de Luvetot fuit in miſericordia mea pro terra de Brocton de dominio abbatis de Rameſey.

Ex Charta Henr: 1.

Teſtes Ranulphus cancellarius, Radulphus Baſſet, Vitalis Engaine.

Ex Charta Henr: 1.

Teſtis Gul: Marcellus.

Ex Charta Henrici 2*i*.

Teſtes Ranulphus de Glanville, Rogerus filius Remfridi, Hugo de Morwic, Hugo Bardolph.

Ex Charta Henrici 2*i*.

Teneant abbas de Rameſeie & monachi in pace manerium de Bradenheth, ſicut Gul: camerarius de Hoctona [b] ſicut" coram Henrico avo meo illud eis [c] reddit.

Stephanus de Mariſco, & Galfridus ejus heres acceperunt terras apud Walſoch de abbate Rameſienſi. Pag. 841.

Robertus de Broy per Walterum ejus filium & heredem reſtituit Crauleiam in hora mortis, quam violenter abſtulerat ab eccl: de Rameſeie.

Moyne

Oliverius Monachus movebat querelam contra Gul: abbatem de Rameſeie pro Bradenath.

Ex Charta Richardi 1*i*.

Teſtes Gul: Mandeville comes Eſſex,

Robertus de Harecourt. Gul: de Stagno, R. Wancy.

Datum per manus Gul: de Longo campo cancellar: noſtri.

Ex Charta Joannis regis.

Teſtes Gul: de Braos, Rogerus Lacy conſtab: Ceſtriæ. Garinus filius Geroldi, Alanus Baſſet, Thomas Baſſet, Gul: de Bodon, Gul: Bryewer, Galfridus de Say, Stephanus de Longo campo. Datum Lexovii.

Ex Charta Joannis regis.

Teſtes Simon comes Winton: Hugo Neville, Thomas de Sanford, Simon de Pateſhul.

Verſus.

Inter petroſum pontem caſtrumque nothoſum,
Falx cadet in nevolum, ſortiter ulta dolum.

[a] F. & Hugonis filii & heredis Gualteri, & Euſtachii filii & heredis Albredæ. [b] *Ita Cod. MS. Deeſt in Mon. Angl.* [c] Reddidit *Mon. Angl.*

Nomina 25. Baronum, qui ſunt judices in terra Angl.

Comes de Clare.
Comes de Albemarle.
Comes de Glouceſtre.
Comes de Winton.
Comes Hereford.
Comes Rogerus Bigot.
Comes Robertus.
Gul: Mareſcallus Junior.
Robertus filius Gualteri.
Gilebertus de Clare.
Euſtachius de Veſcy.
Major de London.
Gul: de Albeney.
Hugo Bigot.
a
Galfredus de Soy.
Gul: de Lamual
Conſtabularius de Ceſtre.
Richardus de Percy.
Joannes filius Roberti.
Gul: Mallette.
Gul: de Mutbroy.
Rogerus de Montegumerico.
Gul: de Huntingfelde.
Richardus de Mountfichet.
Robertus de Ros.

Pag. 842. *Ex Charta Walteri de Bolcbec de Confirmat: de manerio de Walton ex Donat: Albredæ.*

Teſtes Gul: de Aurenchis, Hugo Meilleme, Robertus de Claro, Raduiphus filius Gulielmi, Henricus de Wichingtune, Berengarius Monachus, Robertus de Cumtuna, Richardus le Guiz, Robertus de Lauſelle, Richardus filius Euroini, Guido filius Gileberti, Brienus filius Galfridi de Scalariis, Hugo de Tenebelle.

Helewiſa, uxor Walteri de Bolebec, & mater Hugonis, filii & heredis Walteri de Bolebec.

Annui redditus terrarum de Rameſeie.

De Sexeligduna 40. li.
De Bertune 15. li.
De Cranefeld & Crauleie 25. li.
De Ferrefeld & Bradenhac 27. li.
De Æthelingtune 30. li.
De Weſtune 9. li.
De Bremtune 6. li.
De Bitherna 6. li.
De Bernewella 100. ſolidi.
Pag. 843. De Saltretha 7. li.
De Elingtune tempore Ailſii abbatis 16. li. Tempore Reginaldi abbatis 9. li.
De Octune, Slepe, & Haliwelle 60. li.
De Wardebuſc 17. li.
De Broetune 18. li.
De Wiſtow 9. li.
De Wpwodde 10 li.
De Riptune 11. li.
De Stivecle 7. li.
De Gidinga 6. li.
De Hemmingeford 15. li.
De Oura 7. li.
De Grettuna 9. li.
De Knappewelle 12. li.
De Elleſwurtha 30. li.
De Graveleie 10. li.
* De Burwelle 30. li.
De Katericht 8. li.
De Branceſtre 24. li.
De Ringeſtede & Holme 15. li.
De Brunham 40. ſolidos.
De Lauſell 24. li.
De Walſocna 5. li.

De

De Winebodeſham cum hundredo 8. li.
De Dunham 6. li.
De Helingeie 8. li.
De Snor 1. Marcam.
De Fordham 1. marc.
De Trikingaham 8. marc.
De Meringes 10. ſolid.
De Cantebruge 27. denar. &c. de minutis redditibus & decimis eccleſiarum multarum.

Ex libello de anniverſariis in eccleſia Rameſienſi obſervatis.

Gulielmus de Say obiit 3. Id: Januar:

Undec: Cal: Febr: obiit Jol, frater noſter, qui dedit nobis Quenton, Cranewelle, & Sleford.

Nono Cal: Febr: obiit Alfricus archiepiſcopus.

Sept: Cal: Mart: obiit Wac, frater noſter, qui nobis dedit Withleſmere.

Tertio Id: Apr: Turgunt, ſoror noſtra, obiit, quæ dedit [a] Pſalteriam, & Philaterium aureum, cujus pretium erat 12. marcarum auri.

Decimo octavo Cal: Maii obiit Ailwoldus comes, frater Ailwini ducis, qui dedit Hocton & Withon.

Nono Cal: Maii obiit Ethelredus rex Angl. qui dedit Brochtun.

Octavo Cal: Maii obiit Ailwinus comes, fundator Rameſienſis monaſter: qui dedit plurima ornamenta pretioſa, & 200. hidas terræ. Et Ailwinus niger, frater ejus, qui dedit Cranfelde, & Clopham, & Kemptun, & Herdingtun, & Cherletun.

13. Cal: Junii obiit Reginaldus abbas, hujus novæ eccleſiæ conſtructor.

6. Idus Jun: obiit Hardecnut rex, qui dedit Hemingford. Pag. 844.

18. Cal: Jun: obiit Ethelſtanus Manneſſone, frater noſter, qui dedit crucem unam de ligno Domini honorifice factam, & Slepam cum ſuo appendicio, & Chateriz.

Edgarus rex Angl: obiit 8. Idus Jul: qui dedit 5. hidas terræ in Burewelle, & eccleſiam de Gomiceſtre cum 3. hidis. Gomiceſtre.
Et Alfwen, ſoror noſtra, mater Ailwini ducis, comitiſſa; quæ dedit Weſtune.

Sept: Cal: Auguſti obiit Ailwardus aureus epiſcopus, qui dedit plurima dona in auro, & argento, & palliis pretioſis, & veſtimentis, & aliis ornamentis, & Horſheth, & Hemingtune.

Tertio Idus Auguſti obiit Brightnothus comes, qui dedit Wichentun & Dodingtun.

Nono Cal: Sept: obiit Oſegodus frater noſter, qui dedit Opeford

Ail
Walviſa comitiſſa, uxor Æthelwini ducis tertia, obiit nono Cal: Sept: que dedit Branceſter.

[a] Sic.

Sexto Idus Sept: obiit Ailflid comitiſſa, uxor Oſwoldi comitis, fratris Ailwini ducis, quæ dedit Welingtun, & Weninctun, & Bithern, [a] &″ Riptun.

Tertio decimo Cal: Octobr: obiit Dominus Eadnothus epiſcopus, qui dedit Over, & Bartun, & Knappewelle, & plurima ornamenta.

Quinto Cal: Octobr: obiit Ailwinus, monachus & Levita, qui dedit Lauſhul, Hauſted, & Criſeby.

Quinto Idus Octobr: obiit Ethelfleda, uxor Ailwini ducis prima, quæ dedit Stivecle.

Tertio Id: Octobr: obiit Ailſinus, frater Æthelwini ducis.

Quarto decimo Cal: Novembr: obiit Dns̄ Eadnothus epiſcopus, primus abbas hujus loci, qui attulit huc S. Ivonem. Et Wulſinus abbas, & Ethelwardus, filius Æthelwini ducis.
Pag. 845. Omnes iſti fuerunt interfecti à Danis quando Cnuto venit in Angliam. Et epiſcopus Ednothus ſepultus eſt apud Ely; abbas & comes apud Rameſey.

Pridie Cal: Novembr: obiit Alwen, ſoror noſtra, quæ dedit Potton & Hattele.

Tertio Id: Novembr: obiit Seldwara, ſoror noſtra, quæ dedit unum aureum calicem, qui librabat 4. marcas & dim: & unam auream muſcam, pulchre gemmis ornatam.

Idibus Novembr: obiit Knuto rex, qui dedit nobis S. Felicem.

18. Cal: Decembr: obiit Leguina, ſoror noſtra, quæ dedit Stoktun, & Vilingtune, & Graveleie, & Gillingham, & unam crucem optimam.

Sexto Id: Decembr: obiit Ethelricus epiſcopus, qui dedit Shutlingdune, Thereferd, Eleſwurth, Ailingtun, Bernewelle, Hemmington, Stow, Bodekeſham, Overtun, Weſtmulne, Grettune, & in Broughton 3. hidas, cum omnibus appendiciis eorum.

Pag. 846, 847, 848. vacant.

Pag. 849. *Ex Annalibus Elienſis monaſterii.*

Anno D. 156. Lucius, rex Britanniæ, Romam oratores miſit ad Eleutherium.

Fides à tempore Lucii 109. annis ſemper intemerata permanſit in Britann:

Paſſus eſt S. Albanus, juxta Chronicon Mariani, anno D. CCLXXXVI°.

Anno D. 450. advecti Saxones in Britanniam.

Anno D. 516. S. Auguſtinus venit in Angliam.
id eſt 11. adventus ſui in Britann:

Anno D. 527. S. Auguſtinus eccleſiam conſtruxit in Ely in

[a] *Bis occurrit.*

in honorem S. Mariæ, in loco qui Cradindene dicitur, id eſt, vallis Crati, milliario ab urbe qui nunc eſt diſtans: cujus operis rex Ethelbertus fundator extitit. In quo miniſtros, officium dei complentes, inſtituit, quos Pendæ regis exercitus inde poſtea fugavit, locumque in ſolitudinem commutavit. Non erat in tota inſula niſi tantum una eccleſia ab Auguſtino facta. Cratildene. Miniſtri.

Anno D. 673. virgo Etheldreda in loco eminentiori in Ely monaſter: conſtruxit prope fluentis alveum, & centum utriuſque ſexus ſub monachali habitu congregavit: quibus ipſa prima abbatiſſa præfuit, conſecrata ab Wilfrido epiſcopo.

Duravit hoc monaſter: ſub abbatiſſarum regimine 197. annis, uſque ad annum D. 870. quo quidem anno eccleſia Elyenſis à paganis combuſta eſt.

Ex ipſis autem clericis, qui deprædati fuerant, poſt aliquot annos 8. reverſi ſunt. Verum ipſis alii ſuccedendo, porticus eccleſiæ reſarcientes, præpoſitum inter ſe conſtituerunt; & ita ſub ipſorum naufragoſa gubernatione fluctuans vacillabat eccl: Elienſis centum annis.

Anno D. 870. S. Eadmundus, rex Orient: Angl: martiryzatus eſt ab Hynguar & Ubba, anno poſt mortem S. Etheldredæ 260°. anno ætatis ſuæ 39. regni vero 15°.

Anno D. 970. reg: vero Edgari 10. ex quo Etheldreda fabricas illas erexit 297. à devaſtatione monaſter: 100. ſanctus Ethelwoldus, epiſcopus Winton: facta cum rege conventione, emit ab eo ex integro totam adjacentem regionem prædictæ inſulæ, & ipſam eccleſiam ab Hinguar deſtructam innovavit: preſbyteros inde expulit, ac monachos introduxit, quibus præfecit Brightnotum abbatem, qui 10. regiminis ſui anno ab Elſtritha regina martyrizatus eſt. Pag. 850. Preſbyteri monachis cedunt.

Floruit autem hoc monaſter: ſub decem abbatum regimine 139. annis.

Anno D. 1108. regni vero Henrici primi nono, facta eſt tranſmutatio abbatiæ in epiſcopatum per Paſchalem Pont: Ro: anno pontif: ſui 10°. Epiſcopatus Elie.

Anno Di. 1020. tempore Canuti regis, Ailwinus, epiſcopus Elmanenſis, prius monachus Elienſis, præceptor ipſius regis, in Betricheſworth primo monachorum catervam induxit, quoſdam de Ely, quoſdam de Holme, ibi collocans, anno Elſini abbatis Elienſis 2i. triceſimo octavo.

Ex libello de genealogia & vita S. Etheldredæ. Pag. 851.

Anna, filius Evi, rex Orient: Angl: & Hereſwida, ſoror ſanctæ Hildæ, parentes S. Etheldredæ.

Anna & Hereſwide genuerunt duos filios, Adulphum & Jurminum, & quatuor filias, Sexburgam, Ethelbergam, Etheldredam, ac Withburgam.

Anna

Anna rex occiſus à Penda, rege Merciorum, anno regni
* ſui 19. anno vero D. 654. & in loco, [a] qui" Blideſburg nuncupatur, ſepelitur.

Illic etiam ſepultus eſt Jurminus, ejus filius, qui poſtea tranſlatus eſt ad eccleſiam S. Edmundi in Betricheſworth.

Hereſwitha regina occiſo Anna profecta eſt ad Cale, monaſter: Galliæ.

Succeſſit Annæ in reg: Adelher ejus frater, cujus tempore S. Botulphus monaſter: in Ikanno conſtruxit.

Rex Adelher occiſus eſt anno reg: ſui 2°. ab exercitu Oſwi regis Northumbr: Cui ſucceſſit frater ejus 3s. Ethelwoldus, bonus ac verus Dei cultor.

Cui ſucceſſit Adulphus, ejus nepos, Annæ filius, cujus filia Eadburga abbatiſſa in Reopendune famulo Dei Guthlaco ſarcophagum plumbeum lintheumque tranſmiſit; in quo idem vir Dei poſtea ſepultus eſt.

Sexburga, Annæ primogenita, nupſit, anno 5. regni patris ſui, Erconbertho reg: Cantuar: Quibus nati ſunt 2. reges, Ecbertus & Lotharius, & duæ filiæ, Ermenilda ac Erkengota.

Sexburga poſt obitum viri, [b] qui 24. annis, regnavit, donec impuberes anno Ecfridi in robur virilis ætatis reformaverat.

Sexburga poſtea monaſter: in Shepege condidit, ac abbas ei præfuit collectis 77. diſcipulis.

Ecfridus rex poſſeſſiones monaſterio, à matre ſua erecto, adjecit.

Pag. 852. Cum Sexburga cuncta, quæ inchoaverat in Shepege, perfeciſſet, & totius Cantiæ tertiam partem in uſus eccl: emptam ſuis tradidiſſet, relicta filia ſua Ermenilda loco abbatiſſæ, profecta eſt ad Elienſem inſulam, ubi à ſorore ſua Etheldreda abbatiſſa accipitur.

Defuncta Etheldreda facta eſt Sexburga abbatiſſa Elienſis monaſter: anno D. 679.

Sexburg Non: Jul: obiit apud Ely, & ibidem ſepulta eſt.

Ermenilda, filia S. Sexburgæ, nupſit, Wlphero, regi Merciorum; ex quo genuit Werburgam.

Mortuo poſt 17. ann: Wulphero, Ermenilda venit ad Shepege, ubi à Sexburga matre abbas facta eſt. Obiit Ermenilda Id: Febr: Sepulta eſt in Ely cum matre Sexburga, & Etheldreda matertera.

Werburga, filia Ermenildæ, poſt mortem Wolpheri patris ſui intravit monaſter: de Ely. Cujus ſanctitatem cum Ethelredus, rex Merc: ejus patruus, cognoviſſet, [c] abductam ex

a Hæc vox bis habetur in MS. aſteriſcuſque etiam ponitur in marg. *b Primum ſcribebatur,* qui reg. 24. annis, regnavit *&c.* *Sed* reg. *poſtea expunxit Lelandus.* *c Sic.*

Ely

Ely principatum monaſteriorum ſanctimonialium, quæ in ejus reg: erant, ei tradidit.

Werburga, mortua Ermenilda matre, facta abbatiſſa Elienſis.

Decreverat vivens Werburga, ut [a] ſepeliretur" in Hehanburgenſi monaſterio.

Obiit Werburga in monaſter: de Triccenham 3: Non: Febr:

Hehanbergenſes deduxerunt corpus S. Werburgæ ad ſuum monaſter: Tandem in Ceſtram, ubi nunc requieſcit, tranſlata eſt.

Ethelberga, 2. filia Annæ & Hereſwidæ, perpetuam ſervavit virginitatem.

Siderida, filia Hereſwidæ, uxoris regis Annæ, ex altero viro, facta eſt abbatiſſa Lingenſis monaſter: in Francia.

Ethelberga, Annæ regis filia, pervenit ad Lingenſe monaſter: ubi poſtea abbatiſſa facta obiit. Corpus Ethelbergæ poſt ſeptem annos tranſlatum eſt in eccl: S. Stephani; cujus videlicet natalis ibi ſolet cum mag: gloria celebrari die Non: Juliarum. Pag. 853.

Etheldreda, 3. filia Annæ regis, apud Orient: Angl: in loco famoſo, Exninge nuncupata, orta eſt, ut teſtatur Beda libro 4. de geſtis Angl: cap^o. 17.

Etheldreda nupſit Tomberto, principi Girviorum Auſtralium, biennio ante interfectionem Annæ regis, anno D. 552. & ab eodem ſponſo, cum quo ferme triennio ſub jugo maritali vixit, in virginali contubernio inſulam accepit in dotem, quæ Elge à copia anguillarum dicta eſt.

Tomberto defuncto, virgo Etheldreda ad propriam domum in Elge deſcendit.

Ecfridus, rex Northumbr: duxit in uxorem Etheldredam, Annæ regis filiam, anno ſexto ab obitu Annæ.

Exactis in connubio Ecfridi regis 12. annis, Etheldreda, accepta à viro facultate, intravit monaſter: Coludi, ubi, amita regis Ecfridi, Ebba abbatiſſa fuit, & ſanctimonialis habitum accepit.

Ecfridus Etheldredam uxorem in thorum recipere ambiebat.

Etheldreda, conſilio Ebbæ, fugit ad domum ſuam in Elge, comitata duabus dei ancillis, Sewenna & Sewera.

Etheldreda primo delituit in Coldeburgeſheved, ubi collis eminet mari, ubi veſtigia pedum ejus in rupe adhuc cernuntur.

Ecfridus rex Ermenburgam matrimonio ſibi copulavit.

Ab hoc tempore S. Wilfridus inviſus Ecfrido regi.

Wilfridus, ſede epiſcop: ab Ecfrido rege pulſus, venit ad Elge, & manſit cum Etheldreda.

Wilfridus, relicta Elge, Romam verſus tendit, ſed adverſo vento delatus eſt in Friſiam, ubi evangelium paganis prædicavit. Pag. 854.

[a] *Bis occurrit.*

Verſus

Epit: Wilfridi.

Verſus de Wilfrido epiſcopo.

Wilfridus ſanctus, meritis & nomine dignus,
Quindecies ternos poſtquam egit epiſcopus annos,
Tranſiit, & gaudens cœleſtia regna petivit,
Attactus multis per tempora longa periclis.

Fons è rupe exiliit apud Coludeſburch monaſterium precibus Etheldredæ.

Etheldreda tranſito Humbro flu: pervecta eſt ad portum Withringham nomine. Inde quaſi ſtadiis decem ad viculum divertens, in modum inſulæ paludibus fere circumdatum, Alfham nominatum, cum prædictis puellis hoſpitium petiit, & accepit. Ibique paucis diebus manens domino eccl: conſtruxit.

Etheldredeſtow locus ubi Etheldreda ſub arbore feſſa quievit, ubi eccl: conſtructa in honore beatæ virginis.

Etheldreda, cum ſuis ancillis ad Elge perveniens, digne recepta eſt.

Huna ſacerdos Etheldredam ſecutus eſt in Elge, ubi monaſter: habere deſideravit Etheldreda.

Werburga, filia Ermenildæ, venit ad Elge, ubi normam religionis ab Etheldreda didicit.

S. Etheldreda in loco eminentiori inſulæ novæ eccl: fabricam incepit anno D. 673.

Poſt modicum autem, auxilio fratris ſui Adulphi regis, majus inibi conſtruxit monaſter: virginum deo devotarum mater & virgo. Quarum uſibus ex integro inſulam conſtituit, & per Wilfridum epiſcopum Romæ corroborandum deſtinavit.

Obiit Etheldreda antequam Wilfridus à Roma reverſus eſſet.

Etheldreda, exactis 7. annis in abbatiſſæ Elyenſis officio, obiit 9. Cal: Jul: anno D. 679°. ex tumore maxillæ, & in ligneo locello ſepulta eſt.

Pag. 855. Huna preſbyter de ord: monach: ſepelivit S. Etheldredam, nec poſtea in monaſter: conſtitit, ſed in eadem palude prope Ely ad quandam modicam inſulam ſeceſſit, quæ ejus nomine Huneïa appellatur, ſolitariam ibi eligens vitam, ubi tandem obiit & ſepultus eſt.

Thorneienſes autem videntes, miracula fieri ad ejus tumbam, ejus reliquias ad Thorney, rupto ſarcophago, detulerunt.

Anno 16°. ab obitu Etheldredæ, & anno D. 695°. Sexburga abbatiſſa ejus corpus tranſtulit in novum locellum, quem detulerant à Granteceſtre.

Fons aquæ lucidæ in loco, quo primo Ethelredæ corpus ſepultum erat.

Anno D[i]. 870. eccleſia Elyenſis à Paganis Hingar & Ubba combuſta eſt, extinctis ſanctimonialibus, cum floruiſſet ibi religio, ab Etheldreda inſtituto, 197. annis. Clerici

Clerici partim interfecti ſunt, partim fugerunt.

Poſt aliquot annos 8. ex clericis reverſi ſunt, & porticus eccl: reſarciverunt.

Clerici manſerunt in eccl: Elienſi uſque [a] ad" 10. annum reg: Edgari regis.

Tempore Edgari 2°. ex magnatibus ejus, Sigedwoldus epiſcopus, natione Græcus, & Thurſtanus, genere Danus, viſa loci habitudine, magis eum cupiditate quam devotione à rege petierunt.

Dum iſti pro loco coram rege decertarent, Wulſtanus de Deleham, qui erat regi à ſecretis, medium ſe interjecit, hæc dicens regi: "Locus hic ſanctus & celebris eſt, talibuſque "indignus poſſeſſoribus." Quo audito, Ethelwoldus, epiſcopus Winton: confeſſor regis, emit à rege prædictam inſulam, & preſbyteros inde expulit, & eccleſiam innovavit, monachos induxit, Brightnotum, eccl: Winton: præpoſitum, deſignavit abbatem anno D. 970. anno à devaſtatione monaſter: 100.

Ethelwoldus, epiſcopus Ventanus, iterum acceſſit ad Eadgarum, factaque conventione ex integro emit ab eo totam adjacentem regionem prædictæ inſulæ, ſcilicet 20. hidas terræ quas rex habuit intra inſulam. Pag. 856.

Sed & dignitatem, & ſocam ſeptem hundredorum & dimidii, (duorum videlicet intra inſulam, quinque vero & dimid: in provintia Orientalium Angl:) & 5. hidas apud Meldeburne, & 3. hidas cum dimid: apud Hemingforde. & 12. hidas apud Northwolde, datis mutuo 60. hidis, quas ipſe ex dono domini ſui Ethelſtani regis apud Hertingham habuerat; datoque inſuper pretio centum librarum, cum aurea cruce, mirifica arte polita, reliquiiſque referta, quam glorioſus rex in munimentum donorum ſuorum, & loci libertatem cum textu mirifico ſuper altare S. Etheldredæ in Ely gratanter obtulit.

Collectis omnibus terris, quas Ethelwoldus, epiſcopus Ventanus (intra aquas & paludes de Ely) acquiſivit, Deo & S. Etheldredæ dedit, inventæ ſunt 60. hydæ.

Eadgarus rex dedit S. Etheldredæ 40. hidas terræ in pago qui dicitur Hatfeld. Dedit etiam S. Ethelwoldo maner: de Sudburn, eo pacto, ut transferret regulam S. Benedicti de Latino in Angl: quod idem epiſcopus S. Etheldredæ obtulit.

Idem rex chlamidem ſuam, de inſigni purpura ad modum loricæ auro undique contextam, illuc contulit.

Ex vita Brignothi, primi abbatis Elyenſis.

Ipſe fecit beatarum virginum imagines, eaſque argento, & auro, ac gemmis pretioſiſſ: ornavit, & juxta altare duas à

[a] *Bis occurrit.*

dextris, & 2. à ſiniſtris, poſuit, quæ & in deditione Gul: regis excruſtatæ, & quæque meliora eccl: ornamenta ablata.

Hic eccl: Elyenſem, olim à Danis deſtructam, & leviter poſtea reparatam, velut ex integro novam fecit. Hic etiam tranſtulit corpus S. Withburgæ de Dereham ad Ely.

Withburga, minima natu filiarum Annæ regis enutrita in vico de Holkam, ubi poſtea eccleſia conſtructa, quæ Withburgeſtow vocatur.

Pag. 857. Withburga, audito patris interitu, and ſanctimonialium profeſſ: confugit.

Recedens ab Holkam quaſi 20. milliaribus venit ad Dereham, humilem locum paterni juris, ubi monaſter: condere ſatagebat.

Obiit Withburga 16. Cal: Apr: & in cœmiterio Derehamenſis eccl: ſepulta eſt.

Poſt annos autem 55. in eccleſiam, quam ipſa ibidem condiderat, tranſlatum eſt anno D. 798. & in prædicta eccl: requievit annis 176. Et anno D. 974. tranſlata ſunt ejus oſſa Ely 8. Id: Jul: & juxta reliquias ſororum ſuarum collocata, ibique requierunt 132. annis uſque ad annum D. 1106. quo tempore abbas Richardus in novum monaſterium ea tranſtulit.

Fons S. Withburgæ apud Dereham.

Brightnotus crucem ex argento fecit, quæ crux leonis præpoſiti dicta eſt, quam Nigellus epiſcopus de eccl: poſtea aſportavit.

Anno D. 981. Brightnotus profectus eſt Geldeſdune ad curiam Ethelredi regis per novam foreſtam.

Brightnotus, accuſatus adulterii falſo, ut fertur, ab Ælſtritha, matre Æthelredi regina, clam interfectus eſt, cujus corpus ad Ely perductum.

A

Ex vita Elſini 2. abbatis Elienſis.

Tranſtulit corpus S. Wendredæ virginis à vico de Merche in Ely, & in ſcrinio, ex auro & lapidibus decenter aptato, impoſuit.

Emit à rege 19. caſſatos in Sadenhio, Strethele, & Lynton.

In bello de Aſſendune totus fere globus nobilitatis Angl: cæſus eſt, qui nullo in bello majus unquam vulnus quam ibi acceperunt: ubi Ednothus, Lincoln: epiſcopus, Rameſienſis quondam præpoſitus, & Wulfius abbas (qui ad exorandum Deum pro milite, bellum agente, convenerant) interfecti ſunt.

Pag. 858. Fratres quoque de Ely (qui cum reliquiis illuc acceſſerant) proſtrati ſunt, ac reliquiæ S. Wendredæ ablatæ, ſed poſtea (ut

(ut ferunt) à Canuto rege in Dorobernia collocatæ.

Elfgiva, alias Emma, uxor Ethelredi regis, nupſit Canuto regi.

Elſinus abbas cum ſediſſet ann: 38. obiit, ac in Ely juxta prædeceſſ: ſuum ſepultus eſt.

Emma regina plurima ornamenta contulit Elien: eccleſiæ.

Ex vita Leofwini 3. abbatis.

Hic à ſuis dejectus cum Egelnotho, archiepiſcopo Cantuar Romam perrexit, ubi à criminibus, ſibi objectis, purgatus, à ſuis receptus eſt, & cum 3. præfuiſſet annis obiit.

Ex vita Leofrici 4i. abbatis.

Obiit anno 7. regiminis ſui.

Ex vita Leoffini 5. abbatis.

Conſecratus eſt ab Egelnotho, archiepiſcopo Cantuar: apud Walewiche.

Firmæ quæ ad annum cibum ſufficerent Elyenſi eccl:

Schelforth, Stapleforth, Litilbyri, Tryplaw, Hanecheſton, Newton, Meldeburn, Grantedene, Toftes, Cothenham, Wy-
e
nelingham, Ditton, Horningeſey, Stewcheworth, Boleſham,
d
Catenho, Swafham, Palewik, Somerſham, Blunteſham, Colu, Hertreſt, Drencheſton, Batelſdene, Hecham, Berking, Neding, Wederingſete, Brecham, Thorp, Derham, Northwold, Feltewelle, Merham.

Ailwinus, epiſcopus Elmanenſis, antea monachus Elyenſis, præcepto Canuti regis induxit in Betricheſworth monachorum catervam anno D. 1020. quibus ſubſidia affluenter contulit, auxilium impendente Turchillo comite.

Unius 1s. abbas in monaſter: S. Eadmundi in Bedericheſworth.

Ailwinus, epiſcopus Elmanenſis, relicto epiſcopatu ad con- Pag. 859.
templat: vitam in Ely reverſus eſt, ubi ad finem vitæ permanſit.

Leoffinus abbas, exactis in officio 15. annis, obiit, & juxta prædeceſſ: ſuos ſepultus eſt.

u
Ex vita Wilfrici 6. abbatis Elien:

Wilfricus ante monachus fuit novi monaſterii apud Wincheſtre.

Hic emit manerium de Bercham pro 25. marcis auri.

Hic ſubſcripta maneria dimiſit Gudmundo fratri ſuo: par-
n
tem de Marham cum curia villæ, Livermere, Nachetune, Acnolt, Bedeneſdere, Gerboldeſham. Has terras poſt mor-

tem Gudmundi, Normannis regnum obtinentibus, Hugo de Mountfort miles invaſit, & detinuit.

Stigandus archiepiſcopus Cantuar: dedit caſulam ineſtimabilis pretii Elyen: eccl: quam Gulielmus rex ablatam juſſit Wintoniæ reponi in theſauria.

Ex vita Thurſtani 7. abbatis Elien.

Thurſtanus natus apud Wicheford.

Stigandus archiepiſcopus Cantuar: regem Gul: fugiens, pervenit ad Ely.

Venit etiam cum eo Ecfridus abbas S. Albani cum theſauro ac reliquiis ſuæ eccleſiæ.

Item, timore prædicti Gul: regis, multi nobiles Angl: confugerunt ad Ely.

Inter quos fuit Herwardus, vir ſtrenuus, & diu loci firmitate muniti contra regem rebellarunt.

Gul: rex terras Elyenſis eccl: extra inſulam ſuis militibus diviſit.

Septimo à ſeditione orta anno monachi de Ely Warwik petunt, & Gul: regem mille marcis placaverunt, unde ſpoliata ſunt argento, auro, & gemmis, plurima ornamenta eccl: Elyenſis.

Turſtanus abbas 5°. regiminis ſui anno obiit anno D[i]. 1071.

Mortuo Thurſtano Gul: rex ſpoliavit eccl: Elien: max: parte ornamentorum, quæ juſſit reponi Wintoniæ in theſauria ſua.

Pag. 860. *Ex vita Theodwini 8. abbatis Elien:*

Theodwinus monachus Gemmeticenſis.

Gul: rex reſtituit ornamenta ablata eccleſiæ Elienſi.

Hic tabulam ex argento, auro, & gemmis erexit coram altari in eccl: Elien: quam Nigellus epiſcopus comminuit.

Theodwinus poſt 2. annos & dimid: non dum conſecratus obiit anno D. 1074.

Mortuo Theodwino Godefridus monachus ſeptem fere annis fidelis extitit procurator Elienſis monaſter.

Hic Godefridus à Gul: rege poſtea factus abbas Malmeſbirienſis.

Ex vita Simeonis 9. abbatis Elienſis.

Simeon Prior fuit Winton: eccl: ac frater Walkelini pontificis ejuſdem eccl:

Hic à fundamentis novam eccl: in monaſter: Elyenſi incepit.

Gul: comes Warenne miſerabili morte periit hoc tempore propter terras ablatas à monaſter: Elienſi.

Picotus, genere Normannus, vicecomes Cantabrigiæ.

Gervaſius, ſervus Picoti, impugnator libertatum Elienſis eccl:

Gul: rex juſſit Simeonem ut præſidium 40. militum aleret in Ely.

Gul: Rufus rex juſſit duplicari numerum præſidii in Ely.

Simeon, jam agens annum ætatis ſuæ 100. exactis in regimine 13. annis, obiit anno D. 1093.

Vacavit abbatia 7. annis.

Ex vita Richardi 10. abbatis.

Richardus monachus Beccenſis.

Henricus 1. dedit abbatiam S. Edmundi Roberto, filio Hugonis comitis Ceſtrenſis, & abbatiam de Ely Richardo, filio Gilberti comitis, cujus uterque parens de regia ſtirpe deſcendens illuſtrem ſobolem ſub veſte monachica in Beccenſi monaſter: dedicarunt. Pag. 861.

Richardus abbas ab Ely expulſus poſtea per epiſcopum Romanum dignitati reſtitutus eſt.

Richardus eccl: Elyenſem, a Simeone acceptam, conſummavit, in quam corpus S. Etheldredæ tranſtulit anno D. 1106. Kal. Novembr:

Facta eſt eodem tempore tranſlatio corporum Sexburgæ, Withburgæ, & Ermenildæ.

Villa de Hadham recuperata à Richardo abbate è manibus Ranulphi Dunholmenſis.

Richardus ſecrete cum Henrico primo, rege Angl: egit, ut abbatia Elyenſis in ſedem epiſcopalem mutaretur. Cauſſa fuit diſſentio inter abbatem Elyenſem & epiſcopum Lincoln: de juriſdictione, viſitatione, & conſecratione, quæ omnia epiſcopus in abbatia de Ely [a] ambiebat. Sed abbas defendebat ſua jura privilegiis regum Angl: & Donationibus pontiſ: Ro.

Richardus abbas obiit anno 7. regiminis ſui, & ſepultus eſt in Ely.

Ex vita Hervei primi epiſcopi Elyenſis. Pag. 862.

Herveus, Bangornenſis epiſcopus, è ſuo epiſcopatu violenter ejectus ab Henrico rege ad Ely mittitur.

Herveus, conſentientibus monachis Elienſibus, Henricum exorat ut monaſterium Elienſe fiat ſedes epiſcopalis.

Henricus rex dedit Roberto epiſcopo Lincoln: maner: de Spaldwik, ut jus Grantebrig: provinciæ concederet ſedi Elien:

Herveus Romam miſſus obtinuit à Paſchali, epiſcopo Romano, confirmat: ſedis epiſc: in Ely anno D. 1108.

Herveus liberavit eccl: Elien: de jugo ſervitutis, & cuſtodiam, quam debebat caſtello Norwicenſi, ad ſui caſtelli jus perpetua donatione convertit. Caſtellum Elienſe.

Quadraginta libras de illis centum, quas eccl: Elien: ſolebat dare, de ſcutagio à rege ſibi remitti impetravit.

Herveus gratia Henrici eos expulit, qui invito eo munitionem pontis in Ely ſervabant.

Impetravit etiam à rege locum de Chatriz, & eccleſiæ ſuæ poſſeſſionibus adjecit.

[a] Ambiebant *MS.*

Simi-

Similiter impetravit ut eccl: ſua ubique per Angl: libera eſſet à teloneo.

Monachi de Thorney, ſanctimoniales de Chateriz, & Canonici de Barnewelle in parochia Elien:

Redditus epiſcopatus de Ely æſtimat: eſſe 1080. li.

Numerus præſcriptus 72. monachorum in Ely redactus ad 40.

Nomina terrarum charta Hervei epiſcopi monach: de Ely datarum.

Inſula de Suttun; Wicham; Wicheford; Winteford; Tydbrighteſey; Stunteney, cum 23. millibus anguillarum, &c.

In Grantebrigeſhir, Hawkeſton, Newton, Shelford, Meldeburn, Melred, Swafham, & 12. ſceppæ frumenti & braſei, quas debent heredes Hardwini de Scalariis.

Pag. 863. In Southfolk Berecham, Wineſton, Stoca, Melton, Baldereſey, Sutheburne, Brightwelle, cum Rixmura, ſoca quinque hundredorum & dimid: Lakingheth, Undelen, Schepey, Fotiſtorp, & triginta millia allecarum de Dunewyco.

Turris eccl: S. Petri, quæ apud Ely in porta ſita eſt, fulgure accenſa, ſed mirabiliter ſervata.

Via facta de Exning ad Ely, jubente Herveo, induſtria admirabili cujuſdam Joannis monachi Elienſis.

Quidam nobilis dedit manerium de Eſtune eccl: S. Etheldredæ, quod Herveus epiſcopus poſtea diſtribuit conſanguineo ſuo.

Præfuit Herveus ſedi Elien: 22. annis. Obiit anno D. [a] 1133. Cal: Septembr:

Ex vita Nigelli epiſcopi.

Henricus rex 3. [2.] anno ab obitu Hervei dedit epiſcopatum Nigello theſaurario ſuo apud [b] * Burnham 5. Cal: Jun: anno D. 1133. & 33. regni Henrici.

☞ Richardus Elienſis hiſtoriographus. Hæc latius in opuſculis Richardi fratris noſtri hiſtoriarum ſtudioſiſſ: invenitur.

Nigellus commiſit curam epiſcopatus cuidam Ranulpho, homini avaro & iniquo.

Nigellus epiſcopus, præſidentibus judicibus Radulpho Baſſet & Alberico Ver apud Windalbyri, has ablatas terras recuperavit ſedi Elien: ſcilicet Coveney, & Mephale, in inſula. Extra autem, Stewcheworth, Wratting, Stretle, Rodinge, Tripe-

a Sic, cum notula ſubjecta, quam itidem bis paullo inferius videmus. Certe legi debet 1131. *ut é Godwino colligimus, quam videſis p.* 306. *b Sic, cum aſteriſco.*

law, Impetun, Pampeſworth, Merham, Cotenham, Snailewelle, Granteſdene, Tyrington, Beremoteſdun, Taderege, Chinteſdun.

Laus Stephani regis Angl.

Pius quippe ac manſuetus cum eſſet rex, dives, corpore validus, & tunc temporis fortiſſ: virorum ſuper omnes orientales probatur extitiſſe.

Baldewinus de Riveris & Nigellus epiſcopus exordium ceperunt civilis belli contra Stephanum regem. Pag. 864.

Malignorum inſtinctu, monachus obnixe diſſuadentibus, contra regem munitionem in Ely ex lapide & cemento ſtatuerat Nigellus firmiſſ: quod virtute S. Etheldredæ crebro diſſolvebatur. Unde ad aquam prope machinas conſtruxit munitionem (de lignis factam) aggere cinxit, & Alkerede [a] nihillominum reparatum cuſtodiæ mancipavit.

Cognoſcentes hoc potentes quidam patriæ, habito cum epiſcopo ſermone, pactum [b] ſtabilium per ſuum auxilium locum contra regem firmiſſime tenere. Stephanus miſit exercitum ad expugnandam inſulam de Ely. Fruſtra autem laborante exercitu, ipſe rex ſupervenit cum naviculis ad Alherede, & innexis deſuper crateribus vadum equitibus tranſmeabilem fecit &c. ut rebelles aufugerint.

Nigellus clam noctu fugit cum 3. ſociis ad Matildem imperatr: quæ erat Gloceſtriæ.

Stephanus poſt victoriam gratus monachis Elien:

Stephanus rex milites Nigelli coëgit caſtellum de Alherede relinquere, ac ſuis cuſtodiendum tradidit, & res totius epiſcopus in manus ſuas accepit.

Alexander monachus Elien: & poſtea Prior, vir eloquens, à Nigello cum ſupplicibus litteris Romam miſſus, literas à pont: Ro: de reſtituendo Nigello reportavit.

Poſt 2. annos dirigitur à Stephano in Ely comes Galfredus de Magna Villa, cum comite Gilberto, & milites epiſcopi captos vinxerunt.

Nigellus à Stephano ſedi reſtitutus recepit à comitibus prædictis caſtellum de Alrehede, fultus auxiliis Dæ. Imperatricis.

Nigellus, conſilio Gocelini de Ely, Radulphi dapiferi, ac Alexandri pincernæ, ſervorum ſuorum, bona Elien: eccl: diripuit.

Nigellus, dum pergit imperatricem videre, ſpoliatus eſt rebus omnibus à militibus Stephani regis apud Warham. Pag. 865.

Nigellus, cum conveniſſet imperatr: rediit ad ſedem ſuam,

[a] *Lege*, nihilominus. [b] *Lege*, ſtabiliunt.

qua

qua bona patre ornamentorum ſpoliata, Romam ſe contulit, ac Lucium epiſcopum convenit.

Homines regis erga Ely inſidias unanimiter paraverunt, adverſum quos cum cuſtodes inſulæ non ſufficerent rebellare, Galfridum comitem, tunc adverſarium Stephani regis, incendiis patriam & ſeditione perturbantem, ſuſcipiunt: cui etiam caſtrum de Ely, atque Alrehede, ob firmamentum tuitionis, ſubmiſerunt. Hic totus in rabiem verſus, invectus Rameſiam, nobile monaſter: invadens, fugata monach: caterva, cuſtodian poſuit.

Similiter apud Benewik in ipſo tranſitu aquarum.

Inde receſſum habuit per Ely quiete ad Fordham, quam contra hoſtes ſibi convalida manu equitum firmam uſurpavit.

Stephanus rex ſpoliat ac diſtrahit poſſeſſiones Nigelli.

Fames ingens in Ely coëgit monach: reliquam ornamentorum eccleſiaſt: partem vendere.

Famem per vicinas regiones mag: peſtis ſecuta eſt.

Comes Gaufridus interim ab exercitu regis interiit.

Nigellus à ſede Ro: ad Ely rediit.

forſan Richardi

Richardus de Ponte cardi, clericus & nobilis, egit cauſſam Nigelli apud Stephanum.

Nigellus veniens ad Jepeſwic placavit Stephanum, datis 300. marcris, & filium ſuum obſidem dedit, quem adoleſcentem in monaſter: nutriebat, pro quo, & per quem, mag: & multis lædebatur eccl: incommodis.

Nigellus ornamenta eccl: ſuæ iterum ſpoliat.

Stephanus rex cum 19. annis reg: morbo diſenteriæ obiit.

Nigellus epiſcopus emit à rege Henrico 2. iter Thoſolam paranti, Theſaurariæ regis miniſterium pro Richardo filio ſuo 400. libris.

Pag. 866. Nigellus epiſcopus 3°. Romam petit.

Eugenius epiſcopus Ro: refutat pallam ditiſſ: à Nigello ſibi oblatam, quam Emma regina S. Etheldredæ dedit.

Nigellus ab Adriano pont: Ro: pœna ſuſpenſionis multatus, ab ornamenta eccl: Elien: toties ſpoliata, relaxatus eſt precibus Henrici regis.

Gul: Warenne comes, comes de Clare, comes de Albemarle, Gaufridus [a] Marc, Henricus filius Geroldi, Robertus filius Unfrid, & Joannes [b] de, ab epiſcopo Ro: excommunicati hac lege niſi [c] red eccl: Elien: ablatas poſſeſſiones.

Vir nobilis quidam, camerarius comitis Britan: & Richemont: ad mortem pene infirmatus, habitum religionis à monach: de Ely accepit. Inſuper cellam apud Deneiam, quam

a Martilli *Tom. I. Angliæ Sacræ, p. 627.* b Port *adjiciend. ex Angl: Sacr: loc: cit.* c *L.* redderent.

ipſi

ipſi monachi ſub eo firmaverant, ſe cum jure perpetuo illis tradidit poſſidendam, & charta ſua confirmavit.

Tunc temporis emerunt monachi Elien: ab Alberico Picot partem ſuam de Deneia, remanente tamen ad uſus illorum Elmeneia cum terra, quam pater Alberici Picot dedit illis in villa de Beche, id eſt, ſex [a] acras cum curtilagio.

Reg: præfuit cellæ S. Jacobi & S. Leonardi in inſula Deneia.

Elmeneia inſula [b] data" cum decimis de Wilbucham & Wendeya monachis de Deneye.

Obiit Nigellus epiſcopus cum præfuiſſet annis 36. id eſt, anno D. 1169. 3. Cal: Jun: Sepultus eſt in eccl: S. Etheldredæ coram altare S. Crucis.

Mortuo Nigello, Richardus ejus filius Franciam petit, ac regem monach: Elien: infeſtum reddit.

Ex vita Galfridi Ridel epiſcopi.

Galfridus Ridel, archidiaconus Cantuar: conſecratus eſt in epiſcopum Elien: anno D. 1174. anno 21. Henr: 2[i]. Sedit annis 14. additis ſeptimanis 45. diebus etiam 3. Obiit 12. Cal: Septembr: inteſtatus Wintoniæ anno 1°. regis Richardi. Ideo bona ejus confiſcata ſunt. Pecuniam numeratam habebat 3000. marcarum & 200[s].

Novum opus eccl: Elien: verſus occidentem cum turri uſque ad cumulum fere perfecit.

Ex vita Gul: de Longo campo epiſcopi. Pag. 867.

Richardus cancellar: Richardi regis, & juſticiarius totius Angl: electus in epiſcopum Elien: anno D. 1190. & prid: Cal: Januar: conſecratus.

De cujus feſta inthronizatione quidam ſic ſcripſit:

" Prævifis aliis Elienſia feſta videre,
" Eſt quaſi prævifa nocte videre diem."

Gulielmus factus à Clemente pont: Ro: legatus Angl: Walliæ & Hiberniæ.

Anno D. 1191. fugit Gulielmus epiſcopus à facie Joannis, fratris Richardi regis Angl: & apud Dover in veſte muliebri comprehenditur, ac non multo poſt remittitur.

Dum autem tenderet Gul: epiſcopus Romam verſus pro negotiis regis, completis à die conſecrat: 7. annis & 30. obiit apud Pictavium prid: Cal: Febr: anno D. 1197. Sepultus eſt in abbatia quadam ordinis Ciſtert: quæ vocatur [c] Pum (Cium). Cor vero ejus jacet in parva tumba marmorea prope altare beati Martini.

a Sic, cum duobus punctis ſubjectis. Sed acras *itidem in Angl: Sacr: b Bis occurrit. c Sic MS Sed* Pinu *Angl: Sacr: T. I. p.* 633.

Ex vita Euſtachii epiſcopi.

Euſtachius, decanus Sarum, electus in epiſcopum Elien: 3. Idus Aug: anno D. 1197. & 9°. anno reg: Richardi regis.

Sedit annis 16. menſ: 11. dieb: 21.

Obiit 3. No: Febr: anno D. 1215. & 16. reg: Joannis.

Dedit multa ornamenta ex auro & argento Elien: eccl:

Conſtruxit Euſtachius novam Galileam à fundamentis verſus occident: partem Elien: eccl:

Euſtachius perquiſivit terras in Berkingham ad uſum eccl: Elien: ab Hamelino Comite Warenn:

☞ Galfridus de Burgo, archid: Norwicenſis, electus in epiſcopum Elien:

☞ Sed monachi reſilientes ab electione, non dum publicata, elegerunt Robertum Eboracenſem, qui ſine conſecratione, pendente tamen lite, tenuit epiſcopatum fere per quinquennium.

Pag. 868. *Ex vita Joannis de Fontibus epiſcopi.*

Anno reg: Henrici 3. caſſatis electis Galfredo & Roberto, datus eſt epiſcop: Elien: à Pandulpho legato, & archiepiſcopo Cantuar: Stephano, Joanni abbati de Fontibus.

Sedit annis quinque, ſeptimanis 8. dieb: 2.

Obiit prid: Non: Maii apud Duneholm anno D. 1225.

Sepultus eſt in eccl: Elien: verſus altare S. Andreæ. Nunc vero jacet in pavimento coram mag: altari ad pedes Joannis de Crandene tectus duobus lapidibus marmoreis.

Ex vita Galfridi de Burgo epiſcopi.

Galfridus archid: Norwicenſis conſecr: eſt in epiſcopum Elien: anno D. 1225.

Sedit annis 3. menſ: 6. dieb: 2. Obiit 16. Cal: Jan: anno D. 1228.

Sepultus eſt in eccl: Elien: ex boriali parte chori.

Dedit 200. acras de Moore in mariſco de Wiſebeche ad augmentationem prioratus.

Ex vita Hugonis de Northwolde epiſcopi.

Hugo abbas de Byri conſecr: in epiſcopum Elien: 4. No: Jun: anno D 1229. & reg: Henr: 3. 12°.

Sedit 25. annis, ſept: 9. dieb: 2.

Obiit 8. Id: Auguſti anno D. 1254.

Hic præ omnibus prædeceſſoribus ſuis pollet ædificiis, prævalet beneficiis.

Conſtruxit aulam epiſcopalem in Ely, in Ditton, & in ceteris ejus maneriis fere omnibus conſtruxit ædificia.

Ædificavit novum opus eccl: Elien: verſus orientem à fundamentis, quod Preſbyterium nuncupatur: quod quidem

opus

opus in 17. annis perfecit, expenſis 5350. libr: 18. ſolidorum, & 8. denar:

Conſtruxit etiam novam turrem ligneam verſus Galileam.

Ex vita Gul: de Kirkenni epiſcopi.

Gulielmus cancellar: Henr: 3. regis Angl: fuit electus anno D. 1255. 18. Cal: Sept:

Sedit anno uno, ſept: 5. diebus 2.

Obiit 11. Cal: Octobr: apud Sugho in Hiſpania anno D. 1256. & reg: Henr: regis 38.

Cor ejus ſepultum in eccl: Elien:

Ex vita Hugonis de Baleſham epiſcopi. Pag. 86

Hugo Sub-Prior Elien: eccl: electus eſt Id: Novembr: anno D. 1256. & 40. reg: Henr: 3.

Henricus rex & Bonifacius arch: Cantuar: electionem caſſaverunt.

Hugo Romam petiit, ubi ab Alexandro 4°. pont: Ro: conſecr: eſt prid: Id: Octobr: anno D. 1257.

Sedit annis 28. ſept: 34. dieb: vero 6.

Obiit anno D. 1286. 16. Cal: Jul: apud Dodington anno reg: Edwardi regis 14.

Sepultus eſt in cathedr: eccl: Elien: coram magno altari 8. Cal: ejuſdem menſis à Thoma Roſenſi epiſcopo.

Ex vita Joannis de Kirkeby.

Win

Joannes de Kirkeby decanus Wyburnenſis, & theſaurarius Edwardi 1. regis Augl: electus fuit anno D. 1286. 7°. Cal: Aug: quo tempore rex fuit Pariſiis.

Sedit annis 3. ſept: 26. dieb: 3.

Obiit 7. Cal: Apr: apud Ely, anno D. 1290.

Sepultus fuit à magiſtro Rogero de Walpole, Norwicen: epiſcopo, in Ely coram cruce ex parte boreali chori ante altare S. Joann: Bapt: Cal: dicti menſis.

Ex vita Gul: de Luda epiſcopi.

Gulielmus decanus S. Martini Londini, archid: Dunelmenſis, & theſaurarius cameræ Edwardi regis, electus eſt in epiſcopum Elien: 4. Non: Maii anno D. 1290. & Edwardi regis 18.

Sedit annis 7.

Sepultus eſt in parte auſtrali Elien: eccl: inter 2. columnas juxta mag: altare ad introitum veteris capellæ S. Mariæ.

Ex vita Radulphi de Walepole epiſcopi.

Una pars monachorum elegerunt Joannem Saleman Priorem Elien: in epiſcopum Elien:

Altera pars eligit D^m^. Joannem de Langton theſaurarium regis Edwardi.

Pag. 870. Bonifacius epiſcopus Ro: Caſſata utriuſque electione, Radulphum de Walpole theolog: profeſſorem à ſede Norwicenſi ad Elienſem tranſtulit. Et Joannem Saleman, Priorem Elien: præfecit ſedi Norwicenſi anno D. 1298.

Sedit Radulphus in eccl: Elien: 3. fere annis.

Obiit 11. Cal: Apr: ſub finem anni D. 1301.

Sepultus eſt in eccl: Elien: coram ſummo altari in pavimento.

Ex vita Roberti de Orford epiſcopi.

Robertus Prior Elien: electus eſt 18. Cal: Maii anno D. 1302.

Robertus Cantuar: archiepiſcopus cupiebat caſſare electionem Roberti Orford.

Pont: Ro: conſecr: Robertum Romæ.

Robertus à Roma ad Ely reverſus eſt oneratus quindecim millibus libr: æris alieni.

Sedit annis 7. & ultra.

Obiit apud Downeham 12. Cal: Febr: anno D. 1309.

Sepultus eſt ante ſummum altare in pavimento juxta Radulphum de Walpole.

Ex vita Joannis de Ketene epiſcopi.

Rex, regina, & barones ſcripſerunt Priori & conventui de Ely, ſubnixe rogantes, ut eligerent in epiſcopum Bonifacium de Salucz, Lumbardum clericum, nobili genere ortum.

Joannes de Ketene eleemoſynarius eccl: Elien: electus in epiſcopum.

Sedit annis 7.

Obiit prid: Id: Maii anno D. 1316°.

Sepultus eſt in pavimento coram ſummo altari.

Ex vita Joannis do Hothun epiſcopi.

Joannes, clericus Edwardi regis, electus anno D. 1316.

Frater Alanus de Walſingham factus Sub-Prior Elienſis circa 5. annum Joannis de Hothun, & poſtea ſacriſta.

Pag. 871. Anno D. 1341. in nocte ante diem S. Ermenildæ ſubito ruit campanile ſuper chorum, cum tanto ſtrepitu ac fragore, ut putaretur terræ-motus.

Alanus ſacriſta emundavit locum, in quo novum campanile erat extructurus, per octo partes arte architectoria menſuratas, in quibus octo columnæ lapideæ, totum ædificium ſupportantes, erigerentur, & infra quas chorus poſtea cum ſtallis eſſet conſtituendus f. dere fecit, & ſcrutari, donec inveniret locum ſolidum ubi fundamentum operis ſecure poſſet inchoare. Quod quidem opus uſque ad ſuperiorem tabulatum per 6. annos conſummatum, anno D^i^. 1328.

4 Et

Et ſtatim eodem anno illa artificioſa ſtructura lignea novi campanilis, ſummo ac mirabili mentis ingenio imaginata, ſuper prædictum opus lapideum ædificanda, fuit incepta, & maximis ac oneroſis impenſis, præſertim pro lignis groſſis, prædictæ ſtructuræ neceſſario congruentibus, longe lateque quærendis, & difficultate max: tandem inventis, magno pretio comparatis, ac per terram & per mare ad Ely adductis, nec non & per ingenioſos artifices ſculptis ac fabricatis, atque in ipſo opere artificioſe coadunatis, honorificam & optatam, deo auxiliante, ſortita eſt conſummationem.

Sumptus novi campanilis per 20. annos tempore Alani ſacriſtæ 2406. li. 6. ſolidi, 11. denar:

Sumptus novæ cameræ juxta infirmariam 3. annis 60. li. 17. ſol. 9. denar: & ob.

Sumptus novi muri juxta cœmiterium, cum ſedis ibidem perquiſitis, una cum conſtructione novarum domorum, & portarum, & murorum per circuitum in ſacriſtaria per 12. annos 188. li: 13. ſol: 11. denar:

Crux, quam Edgarus rex dedit eccl: Elien: furto, cum aliis ornamentis, tempore Alani ſacriſtæ ſublata.

Locus nomine Queneſbour ad partem auſtralem turris exterioris in Ely.

Crux Edgari indicio furis relata.

Frater Alanus ex parte boreali juxta villam in longum à Pag. 872. cœmiterio parochialis eccl: uſque ad officium eleemoſynariæ murum erexit lapideum bonum, & altum; & alterum à loco ubi incepit uſque ad angulum capellæ S. Mariæ, cingens muris totum officium ſacriſtariæ.

Joannes de Hothun epiſcopus Elien: contulit Priori & conventui de Ely quoddam manerium in Northwold, vocatum Dageney, pro quo excambiatum fuit cum Thoma de Chepham quoddam aliud maner: in Litlebyri in Eſſax, vocatum Overhale, & Netherhale, cum Merecroft, & aliis pertinentiis.

Joannes de Hothun epiſcopus fieri fecit illam novam fabricam, pulchram valde, incipientem ab opere bonæ memoriæ Hugonis de Northwolde, protendentem ad novam fabricam chori, expenſis 2034. libr: 12. ſol: 8. denariorum ob: quadr:

Sedit Joannes Hothun in epiſcopatu ann: fere 20.

Obiit apud Somerſham, paralyſi percuſſus, 18. Cal: Febr: anno D. 1336.

Dedit eccl: Elien: calicem aureum, & duos urceolos aureos.

Sepultus eſt in eccl: Elien: ad partem orientalem altaris in choro verſus mag: altare, ſub quadam pulchra ſtructura lapidea, cum imagine epiſcopi de alabaſtro ſuper tumulum.

Ex

Ex vita Simonis de Monte acuto.

Frater Joannes de Cranden, Prior de Ely, electus in epiſcopum Elien: 4. Id: Mart:

Sed hæc electio caſſata fuit ab epiſcopo Ro: & Simon de Monte acuto tranſlatus eſt ab Wigornia in ſedem Elien:

Joannes de Cranden, Prior Elien: fecit novam capellam mirandi decoris ad hoſpitium Prioris.

Joannes de [a] Craden, Prior Elien: perquiſivit quoddam hoſpitium in [b] Cantebrigia pro ſcholaribus noſtris monachis ibidem hoſpitandis. Sed poſtea, pro quibuſdam beneficiis eccl: Elien: factis per Gul: Bateman epiſcopum Norwicenſem,
Pag. 873. conceſſum fuit & collatum dictum hoſpitium Scholaribus de ☞ aula S. Trinitatis Cantabrigiæ; cujus aulæ cum ſcholaribus dictus pater reverendus fuerat fundator primus.

Alanus de Walſingham ex ſacriſta factus Prior Elien:

Simon de Monte acuto epiſcopus Elien: circa fabricam novæ capellæ S. Mariæ, ex parte boreali ſuæ cathedr: eccl: inceptam, multas & largas impenſas tradidit. Sed morte præventus tantum inchoatam reliquit.

Frater Joannes de Wiſbech Chriſti fidelium eleemoſynis leviter inceptam conſummavit.

Frater Joannes Wiſbech [c] dictæ capellæ" fabricam incepit anno D. 1321. Cujus fabricæ primum lapidem poſuit vir venerabilis & artificioſus frater Alanus de Walſingham, Prior Elien:

Frater Joannes Wiſbech dum fodit loca fundamenti capellæ ☞ S. Mar: propriis manibus, inter alios invenit ollam æneam, nummorum plenam, & ſtipendia operariorum ex illis quam diu duraverunt perſolvit.

Frater Joannes Wiſbech, [d] cum"; ſubſidio Simonis epiſcopi, & aliorum virorum honorabilium, nec non & communis plebis eleemoſynis, per annos 28. & ſept: 13. opus prædictum ſolicitudine max: continuaſſet, & ſtructuram lapideam, ſimul cum imaginibus infra capellam & extra [e] numero" 147. præter minutas imagines, in tabula ſupra altare, & præter ad oſtium introitus in capella, opus etiam ligneum, plumbo tectum, & agablum orientale, cum duabus feneſtris, ex utraque parte capellæ, ferro & vitro pulcherrime apparatis, conſummaſſet, anno D. 1349. Cal: Jul: tempore communis peſtilentiæ obiit.

Simon epiſcopus ſedit ann: 8. & modicum plus. Obiit 20. Jun:

Sepultus eſt in nova capella S. Mariæ.

a Sic. b Cantebrigiam *MS.* *c Bis habentur in MS.* *d Adjeci.* *e Bis occurrit.*

Ex

Ex vita Thomæ Lile, alias Lidle, epiſcopi. Pag. 874.

Mortuo Simone, monachi Elien: elegerunt Alanum de Walſingham, Priorem Elien: in epiſcopum.

Sed hac caſſata electione, Clemens 8. pont: Ro: ex plenitudine poteſtatis ſuæ fratrem Thomam de Lile de ord: Prædicatorum in epiſcopum Elien: præfecit anno D. 1344. menſe Jul: & Avenioni conſecravit.

Hugo de Hinton, nobilis armiger, filius Joannis de Hinton, pugnavit, tempore Eduardi 3. una cum fratre Gul: de Hinton, milite, in tranſmarinis partibus, & in regno Hiſpaniæ contra inimicos crucis Chriſti. Qua pugna Gul: Hinton, miles, occiſus eſt, & Hugo in lumbis pene ad mortem vulneratus; ſed ex vulnere poſtea convaluit.

{ Joannes
Gulielmus de Hinton.
Hugo
Radulphus

Radulphus de Hinton.

Thomas primis annis ſui [a] epiſcop: Thomas ingentem numerum ſervorum; ſed poſtea numerum redegit in ordinem.

Thomas egregius prædicator fuit.

Quidam maligni homines quaſdam domos Dominæ de Wake apud Colne in comit: Huntendune combuſſerunt, quod crimen congeſtum eſt in epiſcopum & ſuos.

Unde epiſcopus à Juſtitiariis damnatus eſt multa noningentarum [b] librarum" Dominæ Wake: quæ quidem pecunia poſt in brevi eidem extitit perſoluta.

Thomas epiſcopus regem petit, poſtulans juſtitiam contra iniquam condemnationem.

Richardus de la Vache, miles, teſtis verborum regis Edwardi, offenſi nimia licentia verborum Thomæ Lile erga eum.

Radulphus Carles, genere Normannus, cubicularius Thomæ epiſcopi, occidit Gul: Holm, familiarem Dominæ Wake; & hæc cauſſa infelicitatem Thomæ adauxit.

Granteſdene maner: Thomæ Lile epiſcopi Elien:

Gulielmus de Stanſtede Seneſcallus Thomæ epiſcopi, ac cuſtos totius inſulæ.

Bona temporal: Thomæ epiſcopi confiſcata.

Gul: de Whitleſey archid: Huntendunenſis.

Receſſit Thomas epiſcopus ab Angl: fugiens offenſum regem anno D. 1360. ac epiſcopum Ro: Avenioni convênit. Pag. 875.

Sedit Thomas Liſle in epiſcop: Elien: 17. fere annis.

Obiit Avenioni 9. Cal: Jul: anno D. 1361.

Sepultus eſt in eccl: Sanctæ Praxedis, juxta Avenionem, inter ſorores fratrum Prædicatorum.

a F. epiſcop: ingentem numerum ſervorum retinuit; ſed *&c. Vide Angl: Sacr: T. I. p. 655.* b *Adjeci ex Angl: S.*

Ex

Ex vita Reginaldi Brian epiſcopi.

Mortuo Thoma Lile, Innocentius epiſcopus Ro: tranſtulit Reginaldum epiſcopum Wigorn: ad ſedem Elien: Sed morte celeri præventus ad Ely nunquam pervenit.

Joannes de Bokingham clericus, mortuo Reginaldo, electus eſt in epiſcopum Elien:

Ex vita Simonis de Langham.

Caſſata Joannis de Bokingham elect: pont: Ro: Simonem de Langham, abbatem Weſtmonaſter: 10. die menſ: Januar: anno D[i]. 1361. ſedi Elien: præfecit.

Simon epiſcopus eccl: parochialem S. Crucis ex parte aquilonari monaſter: dedicavit.

Sedit Simon 5. ann: poſtea tranſlatus ad archiepiſcopatum Cantuar: ac deinde ab Urbano 6. pont: Ro: in preſbyterum
x
Card: S. Sixti electus eſt.

Ex vita Joannis de Barnet epiſcopi.

Joannes tranſlatus eſt ab Urbano 6. pont: Ro: à Batonienſi eccl: ad Elien: anno D. 1366.

Sedit ann: 6.

Obiit apud Hatfeld 7. Id: Jun: ſenex, ac plenus dierum, anno D. 1373.

Sepultus eſt in eccl: Elien: juxta mag: altare ex parte auſtrali. Fecit fieri 3. feneſtras in preſbyterio ex parte auſtrali eccl: Elien: & 2. ex parte aquilonari.

Vacavit ſedes per annum, ſed non completum.

Ex vita Thomæ Arundale epiſcopi.

Electus fuit in epiſcopum Henricus de Wakefeld, domus regiæ theſaurarius.

Sed rex ſcripſerat pro Joanne Woderone ſuo confeſſore.

Pag. 376. Caſſata hac electione Gregorius, pont: Ro: contulit epiſcopatum D°. Thomæ Arundale, filio Roberti comitis Warennæ & Arundale, anno D. 1374. & ætatis Thomæ epiſcopi Elien: 22°.

Sedit ann: 14. menſ: 5. dieb: 18.

Tranſlatus eſt hinc in archiepiſcopum Ebor: & poſt in Cantuar:

Vacabat ſedes Elien: 13. diebus.

Conſtruxit Thomas Arundale ædificia perpulchra & ſumptuoſa in ſuo palat: apud Ely, & in aliis maneriis eccl:

Contulit: eccl: Elien: unam tabulam de auro cum lapidibus pretioſis ad valorem 300. Marcarum. Quæ tabula quondam fuit regis Hiſpaniæ, poſtea D[i]. Edwardi, nobilis Principis Angl: de quo Thomas epiſcopus hanc tabulam emit.

Ex

Ex vita Joannis de Fordeham.

Joannes tranſlatus eſt de ſede Dunelmenſi ad Elien: per Bonifacium epiſcopum Ro: 5. Cal: Octobr: anno D. 1388.

Sedit ann: 37. menſ: 3. dieb: 4.

Obiit plenus dierum 30. Cal: Decembr: in maner: de Dunham anno D. 1425.

Sepultus eſt apud Ely in occident: parte capellæ S. Mariæ.

Vacavit ſedes ſeptimanis 21. & 6. diebus.

Ex vita Philippi Morgan.

Rex Henricus 6. & multi nobiles ſcripſerunt conventui Elien: ut eligerent in epiſcopum Gulielmum Alnewik, utriuſque juris doctorem, & regis confeſſorem, ac privati ſigilli cuſtodem.

Monachi Elien: elegerunt Petrum Ely, Priorem Elien: in epiſcopum.

Martinus quintus epiſcopus, caſſata elect: Petri, tranſtulit Philippum Morgan, utriuſque juris doctorem, à ſede Wigorn: in Elienſem anno D. 1425.

Sedit ann: 9. ſept: 26. diebus 4.

Obiit in maner: ſuo de Hatfeld 8. Cal: Novembr: anno D. 1434.

Sepultus eſt London: apud Cartuſianos.

Ex vita Ludovici Luſcburne. Pag. 877.

Monachi Elien: elegerunt in paſtorem ſuum Robertum Fitzhugh epiſcopum London:

Hic ante confirmationem ſuam apud S. Oſitham obiit.

Tunc rex ſcripſit conventui Elien: ut Thomam Rodburne, epiſcopum Meneven: in ſuum paſtorem eligerent.

Conventus Elien: elegit Thomam Boucher, filium comitiſſæ de Stafforde, epiſcopum Wigorn: in paſtorem Elien:

Thomas Boucher cancellarius Univerſitatis Oxon:

Henricus rex non admiſit Thomam Boucher electum.

Eugenius 4. pont: Ro: miſit bullas confirmator: electionis Thomæ Boucheri: ſed Thomas timore ſtatuti, "Præmunire "facias", non auſus eſt eas recipere.

Rex dedit epiſcopatum Elien: Ludovico Luſcburne, archiepiſcopo Rothomagenſi, card: 4. Coronatorum, cancellario Franc: & Normanniæ, ac conſanguineo ſuo, in commendam dicto archiepiſcopatui.

Eugenius revocat bullas ad Thomam Boucher tranſmiſſas anno D. 1437.

Sedit Ludovicus annis ſex, & totidem menſibus.

Obiit in maner: ſuo apud Hatfeld anno 1443. 18°. die Sept.

Inteſtina Ludovici ſepulta in eccl: de Hatfeld. Cor vero Rotho-

Rothomagi. Corpus in eccl: Elien: inter 2. columnas marmoreas juxta altare Sanct: reliquiarum.

Ex vita Thomæ Boucher epiſcopi.

Thomas, ante electus ſed caſſatus, iterum eligitur, ac à ſede Wigorn: ad Elien: transfertur anno D. 1443. 12. die Mart.

Sedit ann: 10. ſept: 23. diebus 5.

Deinde tranſlatus eſt ad ſedem Cantuar: per Nicolaum 5. pont: Ro: anno D. 1454.

Sedes vacavit 14. diebus.

Ex vita Gul: Gray epiſcopi.

Gul:

Nicolaus 5. dedit epiſcop: Elien: Thomæ Gray, procuratori Henrici 6. regis Angl: in curia Ro:

Pag. 878. Sedit annis 24. ſept: 11. & dieb: 2.

Obiit apud Downeham 4. die Auguſti.

Sepultus eſt apud Ely inter duas columnas marmoreas.

Dedit pecuniam ad reparationem mag: campanilis, & ornamenta eccl:

Ex vita Joannis Morton epiſcopi 26. Elien.

Joannes Moreton, doctor legis civilis, clericuſque Rotulorum D^i^. regis Edwardi 4. electus eſt in epiſcopum Elien: 8. die Aug: anno D. 1478.

Vacavit epiſcop: 5. annis.

Paginæ 18. vacant.

Pag. 897. [*The Copy of an ould Roule of Armes.*]

Lempereur de Alemaine de or a un egle peyr a deus teſtes.

Le rey de Fraunce de aſur poudre a flurette de or.

Le roy dengleter de goules a treys lepardes de or.

Le roy deſpaine eſquartile de argent e de goules, a deus chaſtelles de or en les quarters de goules, a deus Liunceus dazur en les quarters de argent.

Le roy de Cecyle dazur poudre a florettes de or a un lambeu de goules.

Le roy de Navar de goules a un charbucle de or leſance.

Le roy de Chaſtelle de goules a un chaſtel de or.

Le roy Dalmayne de or a un egle de ſable.

Le roy darrogon pale de or e de goules.

Le roy de Boeſme de argent a un lion de ſable corone de or a un croyz dor ſur leſpaule.

Le roy de Hongerye de or eſtenzele a deus paſſanz dazur.

Lempereur de Conſtantinople de goules poudre a croſyle dor a un croyz dor paſſaunt a quartre roundeles dor en quatre quarteres e en chek un roundelle un Croyſille.

LLewelin ab Griffin eſquartile dor e de goules a leparz del un e lautre.

Le

Le roy dacre dargent poudre a croyſille dor a une croyz dor byllette.

Le roy Deſchoſce dor a un lion de goules a un bordure dor flurette de goules.

Le roy de Chipre de vert beſante de goules a un croyz dor paſſant.

Le roy de Norwey de goules a un cheuald dor ſelle.

Le roy de Denemark dor a un beuf de goules.

Le roy de Man de goules a treys gambes armes o tutte le quiſſes et chek un cornere ſeyt un pee.

Le roy dermenye dor a un lion rampant de goules a un bordure de goules endente. Pag. 898.

Le baucent del temple dargent al chef de ſable a un croyz de goules paſſant.

Le baucent del hoſpitale de goules a un croyz dargent fourme.

Le counte de Poyters party dazur e de goules per le goules poudre a turelles dor lazur poudre o flurettes dor.

Le counte de Bretaine eſchekere dor e dazur a une Kantelle dermine a un bordure de goules.

Le counte de Blaes pale de veyr e de goules al chef dor.

A

Le counte de brenes eſchekere dor e dazur a une bordeur des goules.

Le counte de S. Paul pale de veyr et de goules al chef dor a une labeu dazur.

Le counte Deu dazur billette dor a un lion dor.

Le counte de Flaundres dor a une lion de ſable rampant.

Le counte de Bar Dazur pudre a croiſile dor a deus bars de mere.

Le counte Dartoys dazur pudre a florette dor a une labeu de goules pudre a circle dor.

Le counte Waldemond burle de une groſe burlure dargent et de ſable.

Le counte de Ruſſye dor a un lion rampant dazur.

Le counte de Wandome dargent al chef dazur a une lion rampant de goules.

Le counte de Grantpre a une menune burlure dor e de goules.

Le counte Daluerne dor a un gunfanun de gules.

Le counte de Foreſt de goules a un dauffin de mer dor.

S

Le counte Meſſons dor a une lion rampant de goules a une bordure entere de goules.

Le counte de Gynes veyre dor et dazur. Pag. 899.

Le counte de Henaud cheverone dor e de ſable.

Le counte de Toloſa de Goules a un croyz dor pate et perſe a une bordure dor.

Le counte Chaumpaine dazur a une bende dargent a cuſteres dor diaſprez.

Le counte de Reſtelle de goules a treis raſtelles dor.

Le counte de Joeny de gules a une egle dargent.

P

Le counte de Rige dazur a un lion raumpant barre dargent et de goules coronee dor.

Le duke de Breban de ſable a un lion rampant dor.

Le duk doſtriche de goules a un feſſe dargent.

Le duk de Bavaire macle de argent e dazur.

Le duk de Poulane dor a un egle de ſable a une creſſant en la petryne dargent.

Le duke de Loreyne dor a une bende de goules a treis egles dargent en la bende.

Le duk de Luneburg dargent a un lion de goules rampant a la bowe croyze e coronee dor.

Le counte de Guerd de gules a un bende dargent a litte dor fluretes.

Le counte de Belingne dazur a un bende dor a deus liuncels dor raumpantes.

Le counte de Rampſuile dor a treis roſers ſur chek une roſer une roſe chek une roſer verte.

Le counte de la petite pierre dor al chef de gules a une chefrune dargent 6. chef.

Le counte de Munjoye a une egle de veyr.

Le counte de Leonſteine dargent a une lion de goules corone dor eſtant ſus une mote dazur.

Geffrey de Neville dargent a une ſautour de Goules.

John le fiz John eſquartere dor e de Gules a un bordure endente dargent e de azur.

Le counte de Albemarle de gules a une croyz de veyr.

Le counte Patriz de gules a une lion rampant dargent.

Pag. 390. Le counte de Laſcele pale dor e de ſable.

Le counte de Marre dazur bylete dor a une bende dor.

William de Brequyn dor a treys peuz de goules.

Le counte de Ceſtre dazure a treys garbes dor.

Alein Laſſer dargent a chef de goules.

William Hanſard dazur a treys molettes dargent.

William de Ros dazur a treys buz dor.

Le counte Chaloun de goules a un bende dor.

John Comyn de goules a treys garbes dor.

Le counte de la Marche burle de une menue burlure dargent e dazur.

Le Counte de Valence burle dargente et dazur a merlozle goules bordeaud.

Thomas de Clare dor a treys cheverouns de goules a une labeu dazur.

Roger

Roger de Leyburne dazur a ſis Liuncels dargent.
Gul: Longeſpe dazur a ſis liuncels dor.
Moun frer au tel a une cauntel dermin.
Hernol de la Wede barre dor e de goules frette dargent.
Henry de Bernam les armes le roy de Fraunce al chef pale dargent e de gules.
Le Meyre de Segney dargent a un croiz de ſable a merlor de ſable bordeauz.
Gaultier de Giſtelle a goules a un cheffron dermine.
Walter de Furnivalle dargent a un bende de goules a ſis Merlor de goules.
John de Gurney dargent a une croyz de goules engrale.
Perys Pigot dazur a ſis merlor dor a une bende dor engrale.

c

Richard Fiz Nicol dazur a un quinte foyl dor a iii. eſtalopes dargent Bordeauntz.
Walter de Stoteville burle dargent e de goules a iii. cos de ſable. Pag. 901.
Geffrey de Gaunt Barre dor e dazur a un bende de goules.
Warin de Mont cheſy dor a iii. eſcochons barry de Veyr et de Goules.
John de Monemuth dor a iii. cheverons de goules a une feſſe dargent.
Robertus de Mortimer barrey dor e de vert flurete del une e de aultre.
Gualter de Falconberge de ſable a une quintefoil dargent a merlor de argent bordiauz.
Hugh Bigot de goules a un leun dor paſſant.
Rafe Baſſet pale dor e de goules a une cantel dargent a une croys de ſable patee 6. cantelles.
Rauf Delahaye dargent a ruell de goules.
Aleyn de la Zouch de gable bezantie dor.
Roger de Somery dor a deus leons dazure.
Hugh Sengayne de goules a iii ronelles dor a une dans dor 5. chefe.
Geffrey Tregoz dor a un Leparde de goules 6. chef a ii. gymeles de goules.
Geffrey de Segrave de ſable a treys garbes dargent.
Robert de Tatiſhale eſchekere dor e de goules al chef Armine.
William de Boyvile eſquartile dor e de ſable a une lion paſſant de Goules. 6. cantel dor
John de Bruſſe dor a treys cheverons de goules a une bod Dazur endente.
Roger de Mortymer barre dor et dazur al chef pale al chantel gerone a un eſbochon dargent.
Marmaduke de Twenge dargent e une feſſe de goules a treys papagays.

John de Burgh macle de veyr et de goules.

John Giffard de goules a 3. Lions dargent paſſantz.

Pag. 902. Geffrey de Genevile dazur al chef dermine a un lion recoupe de goules en lazur iii. breſſer dor.

Robert de Clifford eſchekere dor e dazur a une feſſe de goules.

William Crepyn dargent a treys barres de goules engrelles.

Amary de Miland de ſable a un lion dargent rampant a la cowe furche leſcue bylete dargent.

Henry de Chenouſe dargent a un croyz de goules a quatre lions rampant dazur.

John de Mount Morency dor poudre degle e dazur a une croyz de goules.

Le duk de Burgoyn bende dor e dazur a une bordure de goules.

Le counte de Cleve de goules a un eſchochon dargent a une charbocle dor flurte.

Le counte de Lucenburg burle dargent e dazur a une lion de goules rampant corone dor.

Le Counte de Muſein de Goules au lapard dor rampant a la cowe furche.

Le counte del Monte dargent a un lion rampant de goules a la cowe croyſe corone dor a une labeu dazur.

Le counte de Kyburk de gules a un bend dor a ii. lions rampant dor.

Le count de Friburc dor a un egle de goules a un bordure de veyr.

Le counte de Wircenberg dor a iii. perche de deym de ſable.

Le counte de Trerſteyn dor a un byſe de goules.

Le counte de Whitingwen veire dor e de goules a une eſcuchon dazur a un ſautour dargent.

Le counte de Coleſteyn dor a un cherf de ſable.

Le counte de Herford dazur a ſis Liuncels dor a un bende dargent lyte dor.

Pag. 903. Le counte de Cornwale dargent a un lion rampant de goules corone dor a une bordure de ſable beſante dor.

Le counte de Wincheſtre de goules poudre a fauſe loſenge dor.

Le roy de Portugal de goules poudre a turelles dor a une labeu lazur.

Counte de Danmartyn de Boleyngne barre dargent & dazur a une bordre de goules.

Mi Mir Bilebatid de Trie dor a une bende gobone dargent et dazure.

Reynalde

Reynalde de Trie dor a un bende dazur a un label de goules.
Le counte de Vian de goules a une egle dor.
Roger de Moubrey de goules a un lion rampant dargent.
Robert de Roſs de goules a treis buz dargent.
Hugo de Nevile dazur a un lion rampant dor.
Geffrey de Luſcy de goules poudre a croiſil dor a treis luz dor.
Robert de Nevile de goules a une ſautor dargent.
Garin de Baſſingburn geroun dor et dazur.
Thomas Bardulf dazur poudre a croiſil dor e treis quinte foildes dor.
Gul: ſu͂ frer dazur a treys quinte foiles dor.
Fouke de Karketon de goules et un ſautor dargent engralle.
t
Nicolaus de Manford unde dargent e de goules.
Richard de la Moore eſquartile dargent et dazure endente.
Euſtache de Bailiol de goules a un faus eſkochin dargent.
Le counte de Pennebrok party dor e de vert a un lion rampant party de or e de goules en lunge.
Le counte de Warwik eſchekere dor e dazure a un cheveron dermine.
John de Pleſcy dargent a treis molettes de goules perces.
Le counte del Ille de goules a treis barres dor diaſprez. Pag. 904.
Walter Belchaump equartile dor e de goules a un bende de goules.
Guy de Rocheforte eſquartile dor et de goules.
Jon de Berner eſquartile dor et de verte a une labeu de goules.
Geffrey de Belchaump eſquartile dargent e de ſable.
Rare de Camoys dor al chef de goules a treis gaſtelles dargent 6. chef.
Walter Malduſt dargent a deus barres de goules.
Arnold del boyis dargent a deus barres de goules a une Kantel de goules.
Ingram del Merk de goules a une lion rampant dargent.
Walter Martel de goules a treis martelles dargent.
Baudewin de Friville de vevr a 'une croyz paſſant de goules.
William Dedingceles dargent a une feſſe de goules a deus roueles de gules v. chef.
Robert Angenyn de goules a une fiorette dor.
Philip Marmion de veyr a une feſſe de goules.
Edwarde de paveley dazure a un croys dor recerſele.
Hugh de Huſe Barre dermine e de goules.
Philip de fiz Marmion ebartile dargent e de goules endente.

4 John

John de Sein-John dargent a chef de goules a deus roueles dor v. chef.

Robert de Vauſſe eſchekere dargent et de goules.

Bawdewin Peche veyre dor e de goules.

Bawdewin de Cryke dazur a une manche dermine.

Peres de Meuclerk dazur a treys quintefoiles dargent.

Pag. 905. Walter de Meinjohn dazur a treis fermar dor.

Walter de Berg eſkartile dargent et de goules a une croyz de goules paſſant.

Richarde de Haſelington dargent treis creſcantz de ſable.

Morice le fiz Gerald dargent a un ſautour de goules.

Richard Talbot dor a un lion de goules a une color dor a une bordure de vert beſante dor.

John de Harcourte de goules a deus barres dor.

Hugh larcheueſk burle de une menune burlure dargent et dazure a une bende de goules.

Geffrey de Mergynes de goules a une feſſe dor et une dazur dor v. chef.

Robert de Creſeques dazur, al chef dor a treis gemelles dor.

Hugh de Baucoy le labiau verte dor a une croyz de goules recerſele a une labeu de ſable.

Launcelot de Meinmark dargent a un bende de goules engralle a une labeu dazur.

Eſchalard de mont Tyrelle dargent a une bende de goules engralle a ſis eſcalopes dazur.

Thomas de Coſcy barre de veyr e de goules et une bende dor.

ch

Robert de Baſſeges pale de veyr et de goules al chef dor a une flurette de ſable recoupe.

William de Chauegu dargent a une feſſe de goules engralle a une labeau de ſable.

Philip de Mountfort de goules a une bende dargent a la cowe furche a une labeu dazure.

Henry de Banſterſeyn de vert a iii. fauſe loſenges dargent al chef pale dor e de goules.

Gauter Bertant pale dor et de goules a une cauntel dazur a une ronel dargent.

Pag. 906. vacat.

Pag. 907. *Owt of a Charte of the Genealogie of the Dukes of Yorke.*

Cadwaldrus rex.

Yerworth Drwyudon heire to Brute.

Lewelinus Princeps Northwalliæ. Gladuſa Duy filia & heres.

Rogerus Mortimer primus comes Merchiæ.

Eadmundus Mortimer ſecundus comes Merchiæ.

Eadmundus Mortimer.

Eaduerdus

Eaduerdus Mortimer deſponſavit Margaretam Findeles.

ue

Rogerus Mortimer deſponſavit Joannam de Montagir.
..
Erat hic tertius Merciæ comes.

Eadmundus Mortimer quartus comes Marchiæ.

Philippa filia & heres Leonelli ducis Clarentiæ, & primi Hiberniæ, & 2[a]. Hiberniæ.

Alicia nupta Henrico Percy, poſtea Thomæ Domino de Clifford.

Henricus Percy comes Northumbriæ, filius Henrici & Aliciæ. Luna inſigne Perciorum.

Proles hujus Henrici.

Henricus Luna.
Richardus Luna.
Gulielmus epiſcopus Luna.
Caterina Luna.
Georgius Luna.
Rodolphus Luna.
Anna Luna.
Thomas Percy.

Proles Aliciæ, & Thomæ Cliffordi.

Thomas Clifford Draco.
Thomas Clifford Draco.
Joannes Clifford Draco.

Genealogia regum Franciæ.

S. Ludovicus.
Philippus pulcherrimus.
Iſabella heres Franciæ.
Eduardus 3. & Franciæ rex.
Eduardus princeps.
Gulielmus Hatfelde.
Leonellus dux Clarentiæ, primus Hiberniæ.
Joannes de Gaunte dux Lancaſtriæ. Pag. 908.
Eadmundus dux Eboracenſis deſponſavit heredem Hiſpaniæ.
Thomas Wodeſtoke dux Gloceſtriæ.
Gulielmus Vindeleſoranus.
Joannes de Gaunt.

Iſabella filia Petri, regis Hiſpaniæ, heres Caſtelliæ & Legionum, uxor Joannis de Gaunt.

Progenies derivata ex Joanne de Gaunt.

Henricus quartus rex Angliæ Vulpes.
Henricus quintus rex Vulpes.
Catarina regina Lupus, uxor Henrici quinti.
Henricus ſextus [a] Vulpes″.

a Linea per hanc vocem ducta.

Philippus de Valeſia rex Franciæ, à quo
Carolus de Valeſia rex Lupus, à quo
Philippus de Valeſia rex Lupus, à quo
Joannes rex Franciæ Lupus, à quo
Carolus quintus rex Franciæ Lupus, à quo
Carolus ſextus rex Franciæ Lupus, à quo
Carolus ſeptimus rex Franciæ Lupus.

Catarina, filia & heres Caroli ſexti, uxor Henrici 5[ti], & mater Henrici ſexti.

Sequitur progenies Mortimariorum ab Eadmundo comite quarto.

Rogerus [a] Morti, ejus nominis tertius, comes Marchiæ, & tertius Hiberniæ, à Leonello avo, & Philippa matre ſua.

Sequebatur Anna, quarta Hiberniæ.

Et collaterales duo.

b quartus *c* comes

Eadmundus [b] quintus Marchiæ filius Eadmundi 3 & Philippæ. Adjunctus eſt & idem Rogerus Mortimer ſine titulo.

Progenies Eadmundi Ducis Eboracenſis, quinti filiorum Eaduerdi 3. regis Ang:

Progenies Eadmundi quintogeniti Eadweardi 3. *regis Angl:*

Eadmundus dux Eboracenſis.

Richardus comes Cantabrigiæ.

Richardus dux Eboracenſis 9.

Gulielmo

Eliſabeth, deſcendens à Richardo comite, nupſit Domino de Boucher.

Hîc linea producta de Richardo comite Grantebrige ad nomen Eliſabethæ, & altera ad Annam Rogeri, 2. comitis Mercii, Mortimarii, Tertii Hiberniæ.

Ita ut Anna quarta Hiberniæ titulo numeretur.

Eadmundus Mortimer comitum Merciorum titulo quintus.

Subſequitur Rogerus Mortimer ſine titulo.

Ex Anna linea ad Richardum ducem Eboracenſem deducta.

Altera linea deducta à Richard, comite Grantebrig, ad Richardum ducem Eboracenſem.

Pag. 909. Thomas Wodeſtoke, ſextogenitus Eadueardi, dux Gloceſtriæ.

Anna ejus filia nupta comiti de Staforde [d] occiſo apud Salopiam.

Hæc poſtea nupſit Gulielmo Bourcher.

Eſſax

Henricus comes de Ew, filius Gulielmi Boucheri & Annæ.

a Sic. b Sic, cum nota inductionis. c Sic. d Occiſi MS.

Eliſabet

Eliſabet nupta Dnō Henrico Bouchero. Hæc lineam duxit à Richardo comite Cantabrigiæ.

Eduardus.

Gulielmus Boucher.

Henricus.

Joannes.

Hunfridus.

Joannes.

Thomas.

Richardus, dux Eboracenſis, Quintus Hiberniæ, filius Richardi comitis Cantabrigiæ, & Annæ, quæ filia & heres Philippæ Leonellicæ fuit.

Eaduceardus, filius Richardi Ducis Eboracenſis, & Annæ Mortimariæ, verus rex Angl: & Franciæ, nec non Caſtelliæ & Legionum, & Dominus Hiberniæ.

Falco inſigne Richardi Ducis Ebor:

In medio inſigne Cervi coronati & catenati. Inſignia Eadueardi regis.

Ad dextram ſol aureus.

Ad levam luna excreſcens, in cujus medio leo incedens.

Roſa alba, cujus à dextra leo enſirer erectus ſtat.

A leva Taurus niger, & erectus, auratis cornibus, ſceptrum gerit, tyaramque in ſceptri vertice.

Ditiones Eadueardi Quarti regis Angl:

Normandie. Cornewalle. Gian. Marche. Hulſter. Geneville. Batelesſmer. Lacy. Hampton. Warine. Kente. Clare. Longeſpe. Glocester. Verdon.

Progenies Richardi Ducis Ebor.

Anna Duciſſa Exceſtriæ.

Eadmundus comes de Ruthelande.

Eliſabeth Duciſſa Suthfolk.

Margareta.

Gulielmus.

Joannes.

Georgius dux Clarentiæ.

Thomas.

Richardus dux Gloceſtriæ.

Urſula.

Sextus Hiberniæ mœnia ſubvertet, & diverſas portiones in unum reducet. Antiquum nomen inſula Titafer . . . . .
Item Bede ſaith : " Inſula tunc uti ſic debet nomine Bruti."
Merline ſaith, " Nomine Bruti nominabitur inſula, extraneorum peribit."

Pag. 910. vacat.

Pag. 911. *Thinges excerptid owt of a Rolle for Inheritaunce of Landis in partition of Richard Beauchampe, Erle of Warwik, his 3. Doughters and Heyres.*

Richarde Beauchampe, Erle of Warwike, had 2. Wives. The firſt was Elizabeth, Doughter and Heire to Thomas Lord Barkeley, and Margarete his Wife.

Margarete was Doughter and Heire to Waren Lorde Liſle.

Erle Richard of Warwike had by Elizabeth only iii. Doughters, Margarete, Eleonar, and Elizabeth.

Margaret was maried to the Erle of Shreuſbyri after the Deathe of his firſt Wife.

The Erle had Iſſue by her one Sunne, and one Doughter.

The which Sunne hath alſo a Sunne, and a Doughter.

The Sun of this young Lorde Liſle had no Iſſue.

His Siſter was maried to Syr Eduarde Gray, yongger Brother to the Lorde Gray of Groby, and hath Iſſue yet lyving.

Elenor, 2. Doughter to Richarde Erle of Werewike, was maried to the Lord Roſe, attainctid in Edwarde the 4. Dayes.

They begot a Sunne caullid Edmunde, after Lord Roſe, and ii. Doughters.

Eadmund was taken for an Idiote.

The elder Doughter of the ii. that were Siſters to Edmunde, was maried to one Maners.

The yongger was maried to Syr Thomas Gray, younger Brother to Syr Raufe Gray. This Doughter had no Iſſue.

The Doughtter maried to Maners hath a Sunne and 2. Doughtters.

The Sunne is maried, and hath Iſſue.

The 2. Doughters maried one to William Fairfex, a nother to Thomas Fairfex, Chilldern to Sir Guy Fairfex, chief Juſtice of the King Banke.

Elizabeth, the 3. Doughter of Richard Erle of Warwike, was maried to Syr George Neville Lorde Latimer, which had Iſſue a Sunne and a Doughter.

The Sunne, namid Syr Henry Neville, maried one of the Doughters of the Lorde Berners, which had Iſſue Sir Richarde Neville Knight Lorde Latimer, and Thomas Neville.

The ſaid Doughter to George Lorde Latimer dyed withowt Iſſue.

Pag. 912. The ſaid Sir Richard Neville Lorde Latimer hath Iſſue John, William, Thomas, Humfre, Marmaduke, George, Chriſtopher, Margaret maried to the [a] Broke Sunne and Heire, Dorothe, Elizabeth, Catarine, Elizabeth, Suſan, Johan.

[a] *Sic.*

2 *Genealogia*

Genealogia Berchelegorum.

Thomas Lorde Berkeley, Father to Eliſabeth the Lady Beauchaumpe, was Sun and Heire to Thomas Lord Berkeley, Sunne to Maurice, Sun to Thomas, Sunne to Maurice, which Maurice weddid Iſabelle, Doughter to Edmonde, Sunne to [a] * Richarde King of Hieruſalem. And by the ſaid Iſabelle gat iii. Sunnes, Maurice the eldeſt Sunne, Thomas and Roberte younger Sunnes. Maurice the eldeſt Sunne was Sunne to Thomas; which Thomas was Sunne and Heire to Robert Fizhardinge; which Robert was Sunne and Heire to the yongger Brother of the King of Denmarke; which Robert in the tyme of King William Conqueror inhabited hym ſelf in Brighteſtow, and ther foundid the Priorie of S. Auguſtine.

And for as much as Sir Roger Barkeley, the which was
Dordis
Lorde of Durſley, had but a Doughter caullid Eve, and was maried to the Bloode of the [b] Fitzhardinges. And at this tyme I am not certeine wither Eve was maried to the ſaide Roberte Fitzharding, or to Thomas his Sunne.

But by cauſe that Eve was Doughter and Heire to Roger Barkeley, which was booth Lorde of Dordeſley and Barkeley. But by cauſe of thenheritaunce by his Wife Eve, the Name of Fitzhardinges was turned yn to the Name of Barkeley, and ſo did continue til the Name cam linially to Thomas Lorde Barkeley, which maried Margaret, the Doughtter and Heire to Waren Lorde Liſle, and was Father to Eliſabeth, maried to Richard Beauchampe Erle of Werwike. |

Richarde Erle of Warwich maried againe after the Death of Eliſabeth his firſt Wife, by whom he had a Sunne and a Doughter.

Henry Sunne to Richard Duke of Warwike.

Anne Siſter to Henry.

Anne maried to Richard Neville, Heire to Richard Erle of Saliſbyri.

Henry, Duke of Warwik, had a Doughtter and Heir, caullid Cecile, and over lived her Father, and had no Iſſue.

Then Anne, Siſter to Duke Henry, made Claime to the Pag. 913. hole Warwikes Land, entending to defete the iii. Doughters of Richard Erle of Warwikes firſte Wife, becauſe that Anne was ſole Heir by Blood to Cecile: and 3. Siſters, Doughters
were
to Erle Richard, but of the Halfe Bloode.

a *Hic aſteriſcus à manu Lelandi.* b *Sequentia hoc plane modo concipiuntur.*

The

The Lorde Beauchamp and the Lord S. Amande where Heires Males to Erle Beauchaumpe, as it appered by the Kinges Recordes and Fines.

How be it Duke Henrie dying ſeaſid diſapointid the Heires Male, and præferrid Cecile.

Cecile died with yn age, and ſo could be no Diſceſor.

The Lorde Beachamp and the Lord S. Amande deceaſing with owt Heir Male, cauſeth the iii. Siſters, Doughters to Erle Richarde, to clayme the Warwikes Landes, as Heires but to Richard and Anne. And in this maner the ſaide 3. Siſters to Sir Richard Beauchampe and the ſaid Anne to be ſole Heires.

And the Poſſeſſion of Cecile to make no mater. Conſidering that ther was no Fee ſimple in Poſſeſſion in Duke Henry Beauchamp, Cecile was v. Yeres with yn age, and occupied but in the Kinges Right.

The Childern of Richard Knight Lorde Latimer.

John borne anno D. 1493. Margarete, Dorothe, William, Catarine, Eliſabet, Suſan, Thomas, John, Hunfrei, Marmaduke and Marmaduk, George, Chriſtopher and Chriſtopher.

Finis Partis ſecundæ Tomi primi Lelandi Coll.

De Rebus ANGLICANIS

OPUSCULA VARIA,

E Codicibus Manuſcriptis deſcripta, et nunc primum in Lucem edita.

ANNO 1770.

DE

JOCALIBUS Abbatis de Redyngg,

REGI EDWARDO III°.

Pro Expeditione ſuorum Negotiorum mutuo datis.

Ex Rot. Pat. de Anno 12mo ejuſdem Regis.

EDWARDUS Dei gratia Rex Anglie, Dominus Hibernie, Dux Aquitanie; omnibus ad quos preſentes litere pervenerint ſalutem. Noveritis nos recepiſſe per manus dilecti Clerici noſtri Edmundi de La Beche Cuſtodis Garderobe noſtre, de dilecto nobis in Chriſto fratre Ricardo Maurdyn Monacho Urbis de Redyngg, de Jocalibus ipſius Abbatis, unum Calicem cum patena auri puri ponderis triginti VII. s. & undecim denariorum, & precii XXII. libr. & XV. s. Et alium Calicem cum patena auri puri ponderis iiij. libr. X. s. & VIII. d^s. & precii. L. iiij. libr. & IX. s. Et I Scrinium auri puri ad modum parvi feretri, garnitum de Sapphiris, Perlis orientalibus, Camahutis rubiis, et vala . . . et alia diverſa Petria pro reliquis imponendis, ponderis XX. libr. & IX s. & VII d^s & precii per eſtimationem communem ducentarum Librarum: Que idem Abbas pro expeditione negociorum noſtrorum mutuavit. Quos quidem Calices, patenas, & Scrinium, prefato Abbati reſtituere, aut precium inde eidem ſolvere promittimus bona fide. Teſte me ipſo apud villam Sancti Edmundi VI. die Junii Anno Regni noſtri duodecimo. Acta ſunt hec tempore Edwardi Regis tertii, a conqueſtu. Anno Gracie. M.CCC.XXXVIII.

THE

PREPARATIONS at OXFORD

in Auguſt 1605,

Againſt the coming thither of King James, with the Queen and young Prince, together with the Things then and there done, and the Manner thereof.

FIRST of all, the Geſts of his Majeſtie's Progreſs were thus given out, viz.

Saturday the 13th of July, Havering, the King's Houſe, Nights foure.

Wedneſday the 17th to Laughton, Sir Robert Wroth's, Nights 3.

Saturday the 20th to Theobald's, the Earle of Saliſbury's, Nights 3.

Tueſday the 23d to Hatfield, the King's Houſe, Nights 3.

Friday the 26th at Sir John Rotheram's near Luton, Night 1.

Saturday the 27th to Amptill, the King's Houſe, Nights 5.

Thurſday the 1ſt of Auguſt to Bletſo, the Lord St. John's, Nights 2.

Saturday the 3d to Drayton, the Lord Mordant's, Nights 3.

Tueſday the 6th to Apthorpe, Sir Anthony Mildmay's, Nights 3.

Friday the 9th to Rockingham, Sir Edward Watſon's, Nights 3.

Monday the 12th to Horrodon, the Lord Vaux, Night 1.

Thurſday the 15th to Aſhby, the Lord Compton's, Nights 3.

Friday the 16th to Grafton, Lord Cumberland's, Nights 4.

Tueſday the 20th to Hanwell, Sir Anthony Cope's, Night 1.

Wedneſday

Wedneſday the 21ſt to Woodſtock, the King's Houſe, where he ſtay'd till his coming to Oxford.

Tueſday the 27th to Oxford, Nights 3.

The Advertiſements for the Heads of Houſes were ſent from the Earl of Dorſet, Chancellor of Oxford, about the 15th of June, to deliver with great charge unto their Company, viz.

1. *Imprimis*, That they admoniſh all Doctors and Graduates, Fellows, Scholers, and Probationers, to provide before the 1ſt Day of Auguſt next, Gowns, Hoods, and Capps according to the Statutes of their Howſes, and Orders of the Univerſity; and that all Commoners and Halliers do wear rounde Capps, and ſuch Colours and Faſhions in their Apparell as the Statutes do preſcribe.
2. *Item*, That whoſoever ſhall be ſeen by the Vicechancellor or Proctors, or other Overſeers appointed by the Delegates, in the Street, or any public Place, during the King's Majeſties abode, otherwiſe apparelled then the Statutes of their Houſes or of the Univerſity do appoint for their Degrees, ſhall preſently forfeit 10 Shillings, and ſuffer Impriſonment at the Diſcretion of the ſaid Officers, the ſaid Forfeit to be levyed by the Vicechancellor or whome he ſhall appoint.
3. *Item*, That upon the Day when the King cometh, all Graduates ſhall be ready at the ringing of St. Marie's Bell, to come in their Habits and Hoods, according to their Degrees, and all Scholers in their Gowns and Capps ſhall ſtand quietly in ſuch Order as ſhall be appointed, untill his Maj. be paſſed into Chriſt Church, and the Trayne being paſſed, every one to reſort to his own College.
4. *Item*, That all Scholers, Batchelors, and Maſters do diligently frequent the ordinary Lectures, during the Time of his Majeſties Aboad.
5. *Item*, That no Scholer of what Degree ſoever preſume to come upon the Stage in St. Maires, upon Paine of One Months Impriſonment, and 40 Shillings Fine, and that no Maſter of Arts preſume to come within the Compaſs of the Rayle or Stage below where the Diſputers ſitt, but with his Hood turned according to his Degree, and that none but Maſters of Arts and Batchelors of Law ſhall preſume to come into that Place.

6. *Item*,

6. *Item*, That the Scholers which cannot be admitted to ſee the Playes, do not make any Outcries or indecent Noiſe about the Hall, Stayres, or within the Quadrangle of Chriſt Church, upon Pain of preſent Impriſonment, and other Puniſhment, according to the Diſcreſion of the Vicechancellor and Proctors.

7. *Item*, That they warne their Companies to provide Verſes to be diſpoſed and ſet upon St. Marie's, or to other Places convenient, and that thoſe Verſes be corrected by the Deanes or ſome other appointed by the Head.

8. *Item*, That a ſhort Oration be provided at every ſeverall Howſe to entertain his Majeſty, if his Pleaſure be to viſit the ſame, and Verſes ſett up.

9. *Item*, That Univerſity College, All Soules, & Magdalen College do ſett up Verſes at his Majeſties Departure, upon ſuch Places where they may be ſeen as he paſſeth by.

10. *Item*, That the Fellows and Scholers of the Body of each Houſe be called home, and not permitted to go abroad till his Majeſty be gone from the Univerſity, and that they may be at Home by the Firſt of Auguſt.

Dr. Parry to preach a Latin Sermon 3 Quarters of an Hour long.

Dr. King to preach an Engliſh Sermon.

Dr. Reygnolds to read One Lecture.

Dr. Williams to read another.

Queſtiones, Deo propitio, diſcutiendæ publice in Comitiis coram Sereniſſimo Rege, Menſe Auguſti Anno 1605.

Quæſtiones in Theologiâ.

An Sancti et Angeli cognoſcant Cogitationes Cordium? Neg.
An Peſte graſſante, teneantur Eccleſiarum Paſtores ægros inviſere? Neg.

Moderator, Dr. Abbot, Vicechancellor,
Reſpondens, Dr. Aglionbie,

Opponentes,

Opponentes, Dr. Gordon, Dr. Rives, Dr. Holland, Dr. Harding, Dr. Tomſon, Dr. Field, Dr. Ayrie.

Quæſtiones in Medicinâ.

An Mores nutricum a Puerulis cum Lacte imbibantur? Neg.
An Creber ſuffitus Nicotianæ exoticæ ſit ſanis ſalutaris? Neg.

Moderator, Dr. Warner,
Reſpondens, Dr. Paddy Eques Auratus
Opponentes Dr. Aileworth, Dr. Buſt, Dr. Guinne, Dr. Gifford, Dr. Aſhworth, Dr. Chennell.

Quæſtiones in Jure Civili.

An Judex in judicando teneatur ſequi legitimas probationes in judicio deductas contra veritatem ſibi privatim cognitam? Affirm.
An Induciæ vel Fœdera ſint bonæ fidei vel ſtricti Juris? Sunt bonæ fidei.

Moderator, Dr. Gentilis,
Reſpondens, Dr. Blincowe,
Opponentes, Dr. Weſton, Dr. Bird, Dr. Martin, Dr. Huſſey, Dr. Budden, Dr. Lloyde.

Quæſtiones in Morali Philoſophiâ.

An tueri fines Imperii ſit majus quam amplificare? Affirm.
An juſtum et injuſtum conſtent lege tantum, non naturâ? Neg.

Moderator,

Moderator, Mr. Fitzherbert, Proc. Sen.
Reſpondens, Mr. Ballowe.
Opponentes, Mr. Barkham, Mr. Langton, Mr. Kinge, Mr. Winniffe, Mr. Juckes, Mr. Thornton.

Quæſtiones in Philoſophiâ naturali.

An opere artis poſſit Aurum conflari? Negat.
An Imaginatio poſſit producere reales effectus? Affirm.

Moderator, Mr. Porter,
Reſpondens, Mr. Andrews,
Opponentes, Mr. Lapworth, Mr. Baſkervile, Mr. Clayton, Mr. Mocket, Mr. Pinke, Mr. Boulton. Oxon. 1605.

Againſt the King's coming to Oxford, it was provided, that all Rayles, Poſts, Barrs of Windows, Caſements, and Pumpes ſhould be newly paynted, and all Armes newly tricked. The like was done alſo in all the Streets of the City, and at the ſeverall Gates thereof, the Dials and ſuch like were alſo new painted. The Streets were finely paved, and clean ſwept.

Jovis 22° Auguſti 1605.

This Day at Six in the Afternoon I came to Oxford, bringing with me from the King's Attorney Generall a Booke ready for his Majeſties Signature, for two Parſonages given to the Univerſity, for the Benefit and better Maintinance of our Two Readers in Divinity. There I found the Earles of Worceſter, Suff. & Northampton, with the Lord Carye, who had been to view St. Maries and Chriſt Church, which was to be the Lodgings for his Majeſty and the Queen, and the Prince's Lodging in Magdalen College. They (but eſpecially Lord Suff.) utterly diſliked the Stage at Chriſt Church, and above all, the Place appointed for the Chair of

of Eſtate, becauſe it was no higher, and the King ſo placed that the Auditory could ſee but his Cheek only, this diſlike of the Earle of Suff. much troubled the Vice Chancellor and all the Workmen, yet they ſtood in Defence of the Thing done, and maintained that by the Art perſpective the King ſhould behold all better then if he ſat higher. Their Chancellor alſo after his coming tooke Part with the Univerſity, and on the Sunday Morning the Matter was debated in the Councill Chamber. In the End, the Place was removed, and ſett in the midſt of the Hall, but too far from the Stage, viz. 28 Foote, ſo that there were many long Speeches delivered which neither the King nor any near him could well hear or underſtand. The ſtage was built cloſe to the upper End of the Hall, as it ſeemed at the firſt Sight. But indeed it was but a falſe Wall fair painted and adorned with ſtately Pillars, which Pillars would turn about, by reaſon whereof with the help of other painted Clothes, their Stage did vary Three Times in the acting of One Tragedy. Behinde the foreſaid falſe Wall there was reſerved 5 or 6 Paces of the upper End of the Hall, which ſerved them to good Uſes for their Howſes and Receipt of the Actors, &c.

Veneris 23° Auguſti 1605.

This Day very late at Night the Earle of Dorſet Lord Treaſurer of England and Chancellor of Oxford came to Oxford, and was entertained at Chriſt's Church with an Oration which he heard very unwillingly, becauſe he commanded the contrary. He lodged at New College.

Sabbati 24° Auguſti 1605, being the Feaſt of St. Bartholomew.

This Day the Chancellor with the Vicechancellor and other Doctors came to the Sermon in St. Maries Church (made by Mr. Gryme) and before him Six Bedells, he having a white Staff in his Hand. The Three Eſquire Bedells were in fair Gowns, Velvet Capps, and Chains of Gold. Dr. Abbat then Vicechancellor went next him almoſt Side by Side, the Reſt of the Doctors following Two and Two together. The Sermon being ended, the Chancellor viewed and commended the Stages in St. Marie's which were built in Manner following, viz.

The King was placed in his Eſtate, with his back towards the Quire; the Place was very large and fair, raiſed upon an Aſcent of Seven Steps, to a half Pace, above which, Two Steps higher ſtood the Cloath and Chair of Eſtate. His Entrance was in at the South Doore, and by the South Wall (the ſhort Seates there and all other Pewes and Seates in the Church being taken away) through a very fair Alley to the ſaid Place. The South Side and North Side of the Churh was built with double Galleries, the uttermoſt Gallery being higher then the inner, of equal Height with the Place where the Chair of Eſtate ſtood, and were chiefly reſerved for Men of great Place.

The lower Gallery on the South Side was for Doctors of Law and Phyſic. In the Space betwixt the Two firſt Pillars in the Gallery towards the North ſat the Chancellor, and in the lower Gallery of the ſame Side right under the Chancellor ſat the Vicechancellor, and the Doctors of Divinity according to their Seniority ſatt in the ſame Gallery. In the middle Space upon Forms, there provided, ſatt Bachelors in Divinity and Maſters of Art, every Man in their Hoods and Square Capps. In the Weſt End of the Church was built 13 Seates, aſcending One above another very high. The like was built from the higher Gallery upward on the North Side ſome 7 or 8 Aſcents to the Roofe of the Church. On theſe Galleries were Gentlemen and Strangers placed, but not One Woman ſeen in the Church, ſaving the Queen and about ſome 8 or 10 Ladies that attended her Majeſty. The Anſwerer had a Seat made of Purpoſe, and placed beneath the Pulpit on the left Side. The like Seat was placed for the Moderator hard above the Pulpit nearer to the King. The Opponents were placed in a Seat made of Purpoſe for Six Men on the North Side, their Backs cloſe to the lower Gallery, and a faire Deſke before them decently covered. The Rayles before the King, and the Noble Men which ſat in the Galleries, were very richly covered with Tapeſtry hanging down, and Cuſhions ſuitable, whereof there were great plenty. The Vicechancellor's Seat was very richly adorned with Cloath of Veluet wrought on with Gold, and a very fair Cuſhion.

Solis 25° Auguſti 1605.

This Day the Lord Treaſurer went to the Court at Woodſtock, where I was commanded by our Chancellor to attend for the Diſpatch of our Buſineſs. There were (as I heard) Two

Two learned Sermons at Oxford, and at the Court Mr. Gwerdon, Dean of Saliſbury, preached, whome the Univerſity of Oxford had graced with the Degree of Doctor a few Days before, reſerving his Creation to be done before the King at the beginning of the Divinity Act.

Lunæ, 26° Auguſti 1605.

This Day at Seven of the Clock in the Morning there was an Engliſh Sermon at All Hallowes, a Church near unto St. Marie's, which was continued at the ſame Houre for Foure Days next after, in the ſame Church. At 8 of the Clock all publick Lectures were read in their ſeverall Schooles, and from Nine till Eleven they contiuued their Diſputations, which they call *Quodlibets*, in every ſeveral School of Arts, which Diſputations were in this Manner, viz. Firſt a Maſter of Arts replyeth upon a Batchelor, and after a while another Batchelor ſayth, *Placet tibi Domine*, and then the Batchelor replyeth, and perhaps a Second, and a Third, the Maſter of Arts then ſitting as Moderator, but if no Bachelor deſire a *Placet*, the Maſter of Arts muſt continue the Time. And in the ſame Schools from One till 3. Diſputations were by Batchelors and Sophiſters continued. This Day the Lord Chamberlain and diverſe other Earles and Lords came to Oxford and reviewed the King's and Queen's Lodgings in Chriſt Church, and the Prince's Lodginge in Magdalen College, and dined all with the Chancellor at New College in the Warden's Lodging, where the Vicechancellor and ſome other Doctors with the Bedells dined. They ſpared not to pull down a Wall or Study in Chriſt Church, to inlarge the Roomes for the King's and Queen's Eſtate.

Martis 27 Auguſti 1605.

In the Forenoon all Things were performed as on the Day before. At One of the Clock in the Afternoon the Vicechancellor and Doctors went to the Chancellor at New College, and from thence preſently to meet the King in Manner following, viz. Firſt, 3 Eſquire Bedells rode on Foote Cloaths, in fair Gowns, with Gold Chains, in Velvet Capps, carrying their Staves as at other Times, but bare headed (as did the Serjeant of the Mace) who rode next behind them. Immediately after them rode the Chancellor, talking with the Vicechanchellor, the Vicechancellor bearing back about Half the Length of his Horſe. After them 6 or 8 Doctors

 alſo

alſo in Scarlet Two by Two upon the Foote Clothes. Then the Two Proctors in their Civill Hoods, and after them Ten or Twelve in black Gownes and Civill Hoodes, upon the Foot Clothes riding Two by Two. Theſe were ſome of them Heades of Halls, and ſome of them ancient Bachelors in Divinity. All theſe Univerſity Men did weare ſquare Capps. They ſtayed firſt at a Place called Ariſtotle's Well, being about a Mile from the City, but for that it was a narrow Place, much anoyed with Duſt, the Lord Chamberlain ſent them Word to come a little forward into a fair Meadow, where they all, ſaving the Serjeant of the Mace, alighted from their Horſes, and ſtayed a little beſide the high Way expecting the King. In the mean Time the Maior of the City, 12 Aldermen in Scarlet, and ſome Six Score Commoners in black Coates guarded with Velvet, and lay'd on with Bellament Lace, paſſed forward by them ſome Forty Score. Whereat the Vicechancellor and Doctors were much diſcontented, and made known their Grief to the Chancellor, who preſently called his Serjeant at Armes, and willed him to tell the Maior and his Brethren that they had forgot themſelves, and had proceeded beyond their Bounds, and that he required them upon their Perill, to come back again behind him and the Univerſity, and not to dare to ſpeak to the King till they had firſt done. The Maior ſent Two of his Aldermen who alighted from their Horſes, and came on Foot to the Chancellor, craving Pardon and excuſing the Matter, firſt for that they were ſent for by the Lord Chamberlain to come forward out of the Duſt, and ſecondly, for that they did not ſee his Honor, as they paſſed by. To whom the Lord Chancellor anſwered, I think we ſhould underſtand the Lord Chamberlain's Minde as well as you, he ſent us Word to ſtay here, and it were not beſt for you to preſume to go before us. So the Maior and his Company returned back behind the Chancellor about ſome Twenty Score.

Immediately after the King came riding on Horſeback, with his Queen on his Left Hand and the Prince before them, the Duke of Lenox carrying the Sword. The Nobility attending the King was very great, and richly attired in every Reſpect. The King came ſomewhat near them, and then ſtayed his Horſe. The Chancellor went towards his Majeſty 5 or 6 Paces, and then kneeled down, but what he ſaid I could not hear. The King gave him his Hand and pulled him up; he retired to the Vicechancellor, by whome the Three Bedells ſtood, and the King coming a little nearer, the Vicechancellor began his Speech, which he delivered

upon

upon his Knee with good Grace and clear Voice; in which Speech he highly commended their Univerſity and preferred it before all others in the World, *ratione Cœli et Soli, Antiquitatis, Pulchritudinis Ædificiorum, multitudinis Collegiorum, Studentium, et doctorum Virorum!* And laſt of all, that it pleaſed his Highneſs to vouchſafe firſt of all to come and ſee the ſame, and ſo ended.

Within leſs then a Quarter of an Houre that done, the Bedells delivered up their Staves to the Chancellor, who delivered them to the King kneeling, the King putting them back, with his Hand ſmiling, bad him take them again. After that they preſented to his Majeſty a Greek Teſtament in Folio waſhed and ruled; and Two Pair of Oxford Gloves, with a deep Fringe of Gold, the Turneovers being wrought with Pearle. They coſt as I was informed 6^{lib}. a Pair. They alſo gave unto the Queen Two Pair of Gloves much like the former, and a Pair unto the Prince. So they went on a little forward, the Bedells bearing their Staves before the King with the Armes upward, and next them went Three Serjeants at Arms, then the Sword Bearer who was that day (as I ſaid) the Duke of Lenox, then the Prince, King, and Queen, and all the Nobility.

So they came to Mr. Maior and his Brethren. The Town Clerk (in the Abſence of the Recorder) made a long Speech in Engliſh, extolling highly the late Queen and her Government, the great Fear at her Death, the exceeding Joy, and infallible Hope that ſucceeded upon it. After this the Maior ſurrendered his Mace to the King, who put it upon him again, and then the Maior gave the King (after their Oration done) a fair ſtanding Cupp, having 50$^{lib.}$ of Gold in it, both worth 100$^{lib.}$ Alſo to the Queen they preſented another worth 40$^{lib.}$ and to the Prince another ſtanding Cupp gilt and covered, worth 30$^{lib.}$ So then they marched on ſlowly towards the City. Next before the Sword Bearer rode the Three Serjeants, then the King at Armes in his Coat Armour, and on his Right Hand the Vicechancellor, and on his Left Hand the Maior of the City carrying the Mace on his Shoulders, which was very near as fair as the King's Maces. Next before them rode the Doctors in Scarlet and ſquare Capps, and before them the Proctors, and before them ſome Six Heads of Halls, no Doctors, and 6 or 8 more antient Batchelors in Divinity all in Black, and next them the Three Eſquire Bedells, then the Aldermen, and ſo the Burgers, the beſt next the King and the meaneſt foremoſt. The Chancellor went next before the King, with the Lord Chamberlain, not as Chamberlain, but as Treaſu-

rer.

rer. I marvelled why the Bedells rode ſo far from the Vicechancellor, and further from the King, the Proctors and ſome others anſwered, they went before the Univerſity, and ſecondly, that their Chancellor was there in Perſon.

This being done, he rode on untill he came unto St. John's College, where coming againſt the Gate, Three young Youths in Habit and Attire like Nymphs confronted him, repreſenting England, Scotland, and Ireland, and talking Dialogue-wiſe each to other of their State, at laſt concluded yielding up themſelves to his gracious Government. The Scholars ſtood all on One Side of the Street, and the Strangers of all Sorts on the other; the Schollers ſtood firſt, then the Batchelors, and laſt the Maſters of Arts. At Carfax the Greek Reader, ſtanding in One of the Anſwerers Seats with a Deſk before him, made an Oration in Greek, with good Action and Elocution and (as Dr. Hamond ſayd) in good familiar Greek. The King heard him willingly, and the Queen much more, becauſe ſhe ſayd, ſhe never had heard Greek.

From thence to Chriſt Church, where at the Hall Stairs Foot, the Univerſity Orator made a good Oration, only preferring their Univerſity becauſe the King came thither firſt, and paſſed over all other Matters without Compariſon. Thence he went to the Church to ſolemn Prayers, at the firſt Entrance whereof, there was layd a fair Carpet with Cusſhions, whereon the King and Queen kneeled. From thence was carried over the King and Queen a fair Canopy of Crimſon Taffety, by Six of the Canons of the Church. It was carried on Six Staves gilt with Silver, and on the Topps great Silver Knobs and Pikes on the Topp of them. The Edges were double, and double hanged and fringed with red Silk; the whole Society ſtanding in their Surplices on both Sides the middle Alley to the Quire Doore, where the Dean of the Church preſented unto the King certain Verſes in Latin, and to the Queen certain Verſes in Engliſh. So the King and Queen proceeded to the upper End of the Quire, where Places were provided for them behind the Traverſe. The Service was very ſolemn, the Quire full, and excellent Voices, mixt with Inſtruments. When Prayers were done, they came back in like Sort to the Doore, where Six Footmen took the Canopy and carried it away for a Fee. Then they went all to the King's Lodging, and a while after the Prince accompanied with Three Coaches full of Noblemen, and a Number of young Ones a Foot, went to Magdalen College to his Lodging where he was entertained. It is to be remembred that on Munday at Afternoon, the Delegates, viz. the Vicechancellor and Heads, met at St. Marie's, and

and there they concluded, and choſe out of every Houſe and Hall One who ſhould have Proctor's Authority joyntly and ſeverally to puniſh or impriſon any diſorderly or unruly Scholer or other Perſon, and by this Meanes none could be unknown.

On Tueſday while the Vicechancellor and ſome 8 or 10 in Scarlet rode to meet the King, with Proctors and 12 or 16 others, with Three Eſquires Bedells as aforeſayd; the other 3 Bedells attended a Deputy, who with the Reſt of the Heads and other Delegates looked that all ſhould be in Order in the Town.

The Comedy began between 9 and 10, and ended at 1, the Name of it was *Alba*, whereof I never ſaw Reaſon; it was a Paſtoral much like One which I have ſeen in King's Colledge in Cambridge. In the acting thereof they brought in Five or Six Men almoſt naked, which were much diſliked by the Queen and Ladies, and alſo many ruſticall Songes and Dances, which made it very tedious, inſomuch that if the Chancellors of both the Univerſities had not intreated his Majeſty earneſtly, he would have been gone before Half the Comedy had been ended.

Mercurii 28 Auguſti 1605.

The Bell rang out at Seven to an Engliſh Sermon in All Hallowes as aforeſayd. At Eight of the Clock there was appointed a Sermon *ad Clerum*, at which Hour the King was aſleep, ſo Word was brought that Nothing ſhould be done untill his coming. The Doores were kept by the Guards and other Officers appointed by the Lord Chamberlain, ſaving that the Proctors took in Doctors and Maſters of Arts in their Habits (and none elſe) at a back Doore. About Nine the King came in great State, the Earle of Southampton, Sword Bearer for that Day. After the King was placed in his Eſtate, and the Nobility had taken their Places, the Proctors ſaying *ad Creationem*, the Father in Divinity (viz. Dr. Holland) aſked Leave of the King upon his Knees, that he might create his Sonn, after the Manner of the Univerſity, whereunto his Majeſty gave Conſent. In which Creation he firſt ſpake of his Gown, the Colour and Dye thereof, then he felt whether he was booted or not, and gave Reaſon why he ſhould be booted: In the third Place he gave him a Bible: 4thly, A Capp, Ring, and Oſculum pacis, and ſo the Act begun. He would have been long, but that the Proctors bad him conclude.

The

The Divinity Acts.

The Vicechancellor read the Queſtions, and the Verſes which were written upon the ſame, and ſent the Paper to the King, and Seven Copies more to the greateſt of the Nobility. Then the Anſwerer read them over in like Sort, and then made a ſhort Expoſition of both the Queſtions, which they call a Suppoſition, in which he ſpent a Quarter of an Houre or thereabouts. Then Dr. Holland replied Two Syllogiſms, and then animated his Son in One Word, and ſett him to follow the Argument after him. Five other Doctors replied exceeding well, One in One Cauſe, and another in another, every Man One Argument, which they followed learnedly and well, and were as well anſwered. The Anſwerer ever repeated their Arguments *clarâ voce*, that the whole Auditory might hear. The King was moſt attentive, and would ſhew when he liked the Argument by Word, or other outward Geſture, One Argument was grounded out of Verſe of the Epiſtle of St. James, Chapt. which was once well anſwered by the Reſpondent, but the Opponent came to it again, by which Time the King had found the Place in a Teſtament, which he had of the Dean of the Chappell, and then ſtood up and ſayd *Audi*, *Audi*. He read the Place in Latin, and then readily and eloquently expounded the meaning, and concluded with the Anſwerer. After they had all diſputed, the Vicechancelor determined in brief with good Grace and good Acceptance.

About Two after Dinner the King came again, and with him the Queen and Prince, and the Law Act began, the Proctor firſt ſaying, *Egregie Opponens propone Quæſtiones*, ſo the ſenior Opponent read One Queſtion, and after read the Caſe upon the ſame, and then read the Second Queſtion, and another Caſe to the Purpoſe, and ſo deſired the Anſwerer to ſhew his Minde, and how he would defend thoſe Queſtions. The Anſwerer read the Queſtions and the Caſes as the ſenior Opponent had done, and after made his 3 Congies to the King, and then begun, and ended within One Quarter of an Houre, as every Man did in every Faculty, both they which anſwered, and they which replied and determined. They all replied very well, and the King obſerved them much, and yet talked much to diverſe about him, but of a ſudden 3 or 4 Times he ſpake, and interpreted the Law as he did to the Moderator Twice. He determined One Queſtion in this Manner, viz.

Regis

Regis Determinatio ſuper quæſtione illá.

An Judex teneatur in judicando ſequi ligitimas probationes contra veritatem ſibi privatim cognitam?

" *Duplex eſt Juramentum illud, quo Judex quilibet tenetur* " *in judicando, quorum altero, Deo obligatur, ad Conſcientiæ* " *ſuæ integritatem et intemeratam puritatem; altero autem* " *Principi obligatur ſuo, nempe ut legitimas ſemper probationes* " *ſecutus in judicando, Obedientiam ſuam et fidelitatem legibus* " *ac ſtatutis Regiis debitam præſtet. Jam quia contingit* " *ſæpiſſime, ut in proceſſu Judicii, difficultas inde oriatur ex* " *contrarietate veritatis, quæ alia Judicis privatæ cognitioni* " *videtur, ab illâ quam legitimæ ſuadent probationes, ſunt* " *hæc quidem, quoad id fieri poteſt inter ſe concilianda: ut* " *ſciat Judex quomodo ſe gerere debeat in Judicio exhibendo.* " *Ego igitur ſic ſtatuo, Elaborandum inprimis Judici, ut* " *Principi ſuo vel etiam Regi lucem veritatis ſibi privatim* " *cognitæ producat, atque ita auctoritatem huic veritati con-* " *ciliet, ſin id maxime contendens parum effecerit, exuendam* " *potius Judicis perſonam ut indicat privati teſtis, et ſic* " *quovis modo integram ſervet conſcientiam in promovendâ* " *veritate, quam ut Judicis perſonam ad extremum Con-* " *ſcientiæ et veritatis naufragium diutius ſuſtineat.*

In the ſecond ſaid Law Act, after the King firſt ſpoke, the Scholers began a *Plaudite;* at the ſecond Time the graver Men crying in the End *Vivat Rex*. At the Third Time *the Prince, Nobility, and all,* and that with great Vehemency. The ſame Day after Supper about Nine of the Clock, they began to act the Tragedy of *Ajax Flagellifer* wherein the Stage varied 3 Times; they had all goodly antique Apparell, but for all that, it was not acted ſo well by many Degrees as I have ſeen it in Cambridge. The King was very weary before he came thither, but much more wearied by it, and ſpoke many Words of Diſlike.

Jovis 29. Auguſti 1605.

The like was done at the Phyſick Act on Thurſday Forenoon which began at Nine, and laſted till Twelve: The Earle of Worceſter being Sword Bearer for that Day. It was very well performed, and concluded with a diſcreet and learned Speech by Dr. Warner. He diſſwaded Men from Tobacco by good Reaſons and apt Similes, perſwading them, eſpecially Noblemen, to imitate their Prince, and do as Alcibiades did with his Pipes being a Boy. He concluded his

Speech with a Prayer, that God ſhould give all Bleſſings and ſuch Health of Body to his excellent Majeſty, that he might never ſtand in Need of any of them. From thence the King went to New College, and dined with the Chancellor in great State. In the Afternoon were Two Philoſophy Acts very well performed; that of Natural Philoſophy Firſt and better, after which the Queen and Prince went away immediately. The ſecond Replyer excelled (viz. One Mr. Baſkervile) after 20 Syllogiſms the Proctor cut him off, but the King ſayd, *Imo vero procedat hic*, ſo he diſputed again 'till the King cut him of. After he ſaid to the Nobles about him, God keep this Fellow in a right Courſe, he would prove a dangerous Heretick, he is the beſt Diſputer that ever I heard. Of the next he ſaid at the firſt, He never heard a worſe, who would have proved by an Enumeration or Induction that Tobacco muſt need be good, becauſe Kings, Princes, Nobles, Earles, Lords, Knights, Gentlemen of all Countries and Nations, reckoning a Number, loved it. The King gave inſtance that there was One King that neither loved nor liked it, which moved great Delight. The Opponent afterwards diſputed well. The like fell out with the Fourth Replyer, as it did with the Second, for after the Proctor had cut him off, the King bad he ſhould proceed. The King determined one of theſe Queſtions in Manner following, viz.

Determinatio Regis ſuper Quæſtione illâ.
An Aurum Artis Operâ poſſit confici?

Triplici ratione iſtius Quæſtionis pars negativa ſtruitur, alterâ; Tertia et ultima ab experimentiâ deducta. Primam quod attinet, Dicitur Geneſeos—Deum intra ſpatium ſex dierum. omnes omnino rerum Species creaſſe: Inter quas, ut Metalla plane omnia, ita inter Metalla aurum ſuo quodam jure eſt percenſendum, ut jam denuo ab homine de novo creari non poſſit. Siquidem omnia a Deo ſemel ſunt creata, ne recreari idcirco ullâ arte humanâ poterunt aut peritiâ, quanquam tranſmutari poſſe non negarim. Quod ſi quiſquam præterea Mortalium hoc potuiſſet unquam, merito equidem Salomonem, hac in parte cæteris præferendum puto, Regem ut præ aliis ditiſſimum, ita procul dubio longe ſapientiſſimum, utpote qui omnis generis doctrinâ polleret, et intimas rerum naturas fuerat perſcrutatus, quem tamen in magnifico illo, et ſpecioſo Templi ædificio, aliorum Suppetiis uſum legimus, aurum ſibi ab Indis aſportantium undiq. ad hoc negotium, nullius nempe Artis ſibi conſcium quâ ipſe aurum, quo tum indigebat, conficeret! Nedum igitur quiſquam alius mortalium hoc poterit. Quod

ipſe

ipſe Salomon non potuit. Imo quid quod Chymici ipſi nec Semen agnoſcunt aliquod, ex quo Sparſo Seges Auri proveniat uberior nec Matricem ponunt, inquam cæterarum rerum more agat, qui aurum velit generare. Sic homo non niſi ex Muliere generat Hominem, nec Vitulum Bos niſi ex Vaccâ. Jam vero Terra quæ poteſt eſſe ſola auri Matrix peculiaris et propria, extra quam non poſſit produci, ex Chymicorum Sententiâ, in auri fabricatione Matricis vim non obtinet. Sed et deſtinatum quoque tempus, quod reliquis edendis partubus valde eſt neceſſarium hujus generationi prorſus denegatur : Cum tamen Mulier non ante novem Menſes tranſactos, fœtum exponat ſuum, idemque in aliis utiquam rebus generandis liquido appareat : Chymicis è contra vel in inſtanti aurum ſe poſſe conficere profitentibus. Ultimo quot nos Principes Viros etiam cujus vis conditionis Homines ex divitibus ad extremam Paûpertatem redactos ſemper ſumus experti, dum huic arti Studerent at ex paupere qui hinc dives evaſerit nullus unquam fuit.

The Proctor would have omitted the laſt Replyer in the Second Philoſophy Act to give the more Scope to his Fellow that moderated, but the Opponent ſtood up and the King ſayd *Audiamus etiam et illum. Diſputet de amplificatione finium Regnorum.* So he heard them to the laſt Word, and 'till it grew dark. That done he ſtood up, moved his Hatt off his Head, and ſpake very graciouſly to that Effect he did at Hinchinbrooke to the Vicechancellor, and others of the Univerſity of Cambridge at his Coming into the Realm, viz.

Ultima Jacobi Regis dictio qua finitis jam publicis
Disputationibus, Oxonienses est alloquutus.

" *Ego quo minus eſſem literatus, et naturali quadam aver-*
" *ſatione meâ, et negotiis communibus ſemper ſum impeditus :*
" *Hoc tamen vobis de me perſuaſum volo, quod jam eloquor,*
" *Literarum et Literatorum fui, ſum, et ero Mecænas aman-*
" *tiſſimus. Quo magis mihi condonabitis ſi durantibus exer-*
" *citiis veſtris hiſce Interloquutionibus meis, Priſciano veſtro*
" *vim feci aut injuriam obtuli aliquam. Academiam vero*
" *quod attinet veſtram, et exercitia illa quibus me excepiſtis*
" *laute, probo omnia approboque : Id vos monens ſedulo, ad*
" *quod ornatiſſimus, quidam in veſtris Theologis, cautè vos*
" *heri hortatus eſt nempe ut ne hic pedem ſiſtatis, ſed pro-*
" *greſſus faciatis indies. Deum inprimis colite, verbum Dei*
" *et doctrinam ejus puram, quemadmodum hic inter vos præ-*

" *dicatur conſervate: Romanas ſuperſtitiones fugite: Fugate*
" *ſchiſmata, et novellas opiniones reſpicite* [*renuite*] *praxin*
" *ſemper cum Theoricâ conjungite. Hæc ſi feceritis, Dei*
" *gloriam promovebitis, me gaudio implebitis, et expectationem*
" *illam, quam de vobis jam antea concepi, replebitis. Vobis*
" *denique ipſis fructum aſſequemini, quem inde aſportabitis*
" *uberrimum.*

Vulgique Sequutus
Ultima plauſus erat.

That Night after Supper about Nine began their Comedy called *Vertumnus*, very well and learnedly penned by Dr. Gwynn. It was acted much better then either of the other, and chiefly by St. John's Men, yet the King was ſo overwearied at St. Marie's, that after a while he diſtaſted it and fell aſleep, when he awaked, he would have bin gone ſaying, I marvell what they think me to be, with ſuch other like Speeches ſhewing his diſlike thereof, yet he did tarry till they had ended it, which was after One of the Clock. The Queen was not there that Night.

Veneris 30 Auguſti 1605.

There was an Engliſh Play acted in the ſame Place before the Queen and young Prince, with all the Ladies and Gallants attending the Court. It was penned by Mr. Daniel and drawn out of *Fidus Paſtor*, which was ſometimes acted by King's College Men in Cambridge. I was not there preſent, but by Report it was well acted, and greatly applauded. It was named *Arcadia Reformed.* But early in the Morning before this Play begun, viz. About Six of the Clock a Bedell ſaying *Omnes Doctores, Magiſtri Regentes et non Regentes, ad Convocationem per fidem horâ ſeptimâ.* At which Houre the Vicechancellor with ſome of the Heades went to their Chancellor to New College, but returned ſuddenly to St. Marie's without him. At which Time there was a great Concourſe of Graduates of the Univerſity, but the Nobles came not till Eight of the Clock, and ſome of them at Nine. The Earle of Northampton was the Firſt that went in with the Vicechancellor, and ſatt on his right Hand upon a Forme (for there was but only One Chair which the Vicechancellor ſatt on). He went in a black Gown and a Regent's Hood, having been before incorporated there. And firſt there paſſed a Grace for the Earles of Northumberland, Oxford, Eſſex, and in general for all other Noblemen, Knights, and Officers

of

of the King, Queen, and Prince, which were Men of Account, whereunto Conſent was aſked by the Proctors, of the Doctors, and then the Proctors turning to the Houſe, the Houſe gave their Conſent by generall Acclamation ſaying, *Placet*; ſo the Earle was preſented by Dr. Paddy in very good Termes. After that the Proctor gave to him, viz. the Earle of Northumberland the Oath, *in hæc Verba* (ſo near as my Memory will ſerve) viz. *Honoratiſſime Comes, in verbo honoris tui dabis fidem ad obſervandum Statuta, Privilegia, Lauaabiles Conſuetudines et Libertates iſtius Univerſitatis, in quantum non contrariantur alicui Sacramento, prius à te ſuſcepto.* He anſwered *do fidem.* To every One in particular he ſayd after: *Idem Juramentum quod præſtitit Honoratiſſ: Comes in ſua Perſona, præſtabis tu,* &c. Then he ſtood before the Vicechancellor and the Reſt of the ſaid Noblemen by him, ſome Two Yards diſtant. The Vicechancellor ſtood up and laying his Hand upon his Breaſt, admitted them *in his Verbis, Ego auctoritate meâ et totius Univerſitatis admitto vos ad gradum Magiſtri in artibus in iſta Univerſitate Oxonienſis.* Which done they were placed by him on Formes, and then the Vicechancellor with good Words and good Grace gave them Thanks in 3 or 4 Periods, that they would vouchſafe to accept of ſo ſmall a Matter and ſo much honour their Univerſity. Theſe and other Noblemen, the Vicechancellor ſtanding did admit, but the Knights and others of inferior Place he admitted ſitting ſtill in his Chair. After this Admiſſion the Proctor propounded a Grace that they might have Voices or Suffrages as well in that Place as in their Congregation. Theſe Noblemen and diverſe Knights were admitted in ſcarlet Gowns and Hoods, and ſo were diverſe after them, while they came but ſlowly. Afterwards they preſſed in ſo thick that the Regiſter being there, with Pen and Ink in his Hand could not take their Names, neither did he or any Man elſe aſke what they were: So they looked like Gentlemen, and had gotten on a Gown and a Hood they were admitted.

Sir William Paddye, Dr. of Phyſick, preſented moſt of the Nobility. Sir John Davies preſented the Knights and Courtiers, the Prince's Servants, and others. Doctors preſented our Doctors and Batchelors in Divinity, *more noſtro,* and Maſters of Arts preſented our Maſters of Arts.

After Nine the King came to view the Library, upon whome attended a great Part of the Nobility, amongſt whome were the Lord Chamberlain and our Chancellor, who were by Sir Henry Savill entreated to ſtay their Coach and come into the Convocation, which they willingly did, and becauſe there

there was ſome Scarcity of Robes, the greateſt Part of the Company being gone, and (as I gueſſed) the Convocation being prolonged for the coming of theſe Two Noblemen, the Proctor propounded a Diſpenſation to this Effect: *Supplicatur Venerabili Convocationi, ut Illuſtriſſimi et Honoratiſſimi Viri qui non habent habitus, admittantur et incorporentur ſine habitibus.* So after that ſome were admitted in Gowns and Hoods of Doctors, either Divines, Lawyers, or Phyſitians promiſcuouſly, and ſome without. Our Chancellor in his Cloak, Sir Thomas Monſon in his Doublet and Hoſe, being green, and divers others in like Sort. While theſe Noblemen were thus admitted, the Earle of Worceſter ſatt by the Vicechancellor on his right Hand in his Cloak, and the Earle of Northumberland in his Hoſe and Doublett, with his Rapier by his Side, and his Horne about his Neck. So after a while all they departed, and went unto the King, and after the Admiſſion of a few mean Men, the Convocation was diſſolved.

The Oath to the Supremacy was not offered to any Man this Day. Knights and Gentlemen were ſworn to the ſame Effect that the other were, but upon the Bible, and without Limitation of any former Oath unleſs they were incorporated, and then with Reſervation, *ut in Academiâ Cantabrigiæ.* Noblemen admitted ſo far as I can remember, Northumberland, Eſſex, Oxford, Pembroke, Mountague, Effingham, Delawere, Lord Kinloſs, and diverſe other Scottiſh Lords and Maſters which I cannot name. Sir John Harrington Sonn to the Lord Harrington, with other Knights and Gent. very many and ſome very mean. Incorporated the Earle of Suffolk, Earle of Saliſbury, the Viſcount Cranborne, Lord Compton, Walden, and others. The Names of ſuch as now and then accompanied the Vicechancellor ſitting by him while theſe Things were done, viz. the Earle of Northampton, Earle of Cumberland, Earle of Worceſter, Earle of Rutland, Earle of Southampton, and others.

There was great Labor made that the Prince might be admitted Maſter of Arts, but the King would not conſent thereunto. It is not to be forgotten, that over Night about Supper Time, the Vicechancellor went to ſome of the Nobility, and ſent Dr. Aglionbie and diverſe others whome he thought gracious, to the ſeverall Places where they ſupped, to acquaint their Honours with the Time of their Convocation: What more I could not learne.

In the Time of this Convocation, viz. about Nine, the King came to the Library, and from thence returned by Brazen Noſe College where he heard an Oration. He came out

 of

of his Coach, and walked about the Square, viewed their College, and commended the Garden within the Square, which at that Time was finely kept. From thence he went by all Soules College where he heard an Oration, and from thence to Magdalen College, and there heard an Oration, and from thence returned to Chriſt Church to Dinner, where in Time of Dinner Dr. Lylly of Baliol College made unto him a learned Oration, but too long.

After the King had dined, there was poſting to Horſe; at the Stairs Foot where the King entered into the Court, the Junior Proctor made a ſhort Oration, and delivered it with good Audacity. That done their Chancellor having the Grant of the Perpetuity to the Univerſity for the Uſe of the King's Reader, delivered it to his Majeſty in a long Box who took it in his Hand, and gave it to the Vicechanchellor, but ſayd little or Nothing that I could learn; only he and the Queen gave their Hands to be kiſſed of the Vicechancellor and the Reſt of the Doctors, and bad them farewell and trouble themſelves no further, who otherwiſe had their Horſes and Foot Clothes ready to have carried him out of their Liberty. Then the King, Queen, and Prince went all into One Coach, and paſſed through the Town, by Magdalen College, not ſtaying any where.

The Maior, and Twelve in Scarlet, with their Serjeant, Town Clerk, and 4 or 5 in black (who I think were Baylies or ſuch like Officers) rode before his Majeſty through the Town to the further End of the Bridge and there ſtopped. The Maior carried the Mace as he did at his Majeſtie's entring. There were Verſes ſett upon the Walls of ſuch Colleges as were in his Way, viz. All Souls, Corpus Chriſti, and Magdalen, which the King ſeemed not to ſee, or not to regard, neither did a Man ſtep out of the Train to view or read any of them; ſo they were by the Boyes rudely pulled down. The Scholers ſtood along by their Colleges, ſome orderly in their Hoods and Habits fit for their Degrees, ſome more confuſedly and diſorderly without any ſuch Reſpect.

Other Things worthy to be obſerved.

The young Maſters of Arts and Batchelors of Arts did wear Gowns and Hoods ſo like, that they could not eaſily be diſtinguiſhed, viz. Black wide ſleeved Gowns faced down to the Foote with Taffaty, and about the Arme to turn up to the Elboe, and black civill Hoods on their left Shoulders.

At

At public Meetings ſome of the young Maſters of Arts were in Hoods lined with Miniver, but not One with white Taffity. All the Reſt ſaving Batchelors in Divinity were in Hoods of changeable Taffity, and thoſe of all Colors. The Batchelors in Divinity had their Hoods lined with black. The Doctors in Divinity diſputed in Scarlet Gowns faced down to the Foot with Velvet, with wide Sleeves faced and turned up as the other. Likewiſe the Doctors of Divinity which were Auditors were in Scarlet Gowns, and their Hoodes turned as they are here when they go to preach. The Doctors of Law and Phyſick, both Diſputants and others, were in ſcarlet Gowns and changeable Hoods.

All Men were uncovered in St. Maries, while the King was in Preſence, both at the Diſputations, and at the Comedies in Chriſt Church.

The King would very freely ſhew his like or diſlike of any Thing that was done or ſayd, if not in Words, yet at leaſt in outward Geſture. At a privy Nipp, if it ſavoured of Wit and Learning, and was cleanly carried, he would laugh hartily.

Few Replyers did præfari at all, if any were long, and not very excellent, he would ſay, Away, away, tuſh, tuſh, or ſuch like, but not very lowde. Sometimes he would talk with the Queen, and ſometimes with the Noblemen about him. He was as earneſt at all Diſputations, as he is wont to be at his Sports, and the longer he tarried, the more he would interpoſe his Speeches, ſometimes in Brief, *Huc deventum eſt*, or *Hoc probandum eſt*, or ſuch like. Sometimes he would diſtinguiſh or determine of a Doubt, and ſometimes inforce an Argument.

Memorandum, That amongſt all the Students, when they ſatt bare-headed in St. Marie's Four or Five Houres together, I could not ſee any One that wore his Hair but in decent and comely Manner.

It was reported credibly and expected, that the Playes ſhould be acted again the Week following to give Satisfaction to the Univerſity, which before could not ſee them acted, but on Saturday at Night I heard of a certain, that the Apparell was packed up to be ſent away, and there was an End.

For the better contriving and finiſhing of the Stages, Seates and Scaffolds in St. Marie's and Chriſt Church, they entertained Two of his Majeſtie's Maſter Carpenters, and they had the Advice of the Comptroller of his Works. They alſo hired One Mr. Jones a great Traveller, who undertooke to further them much, and furniſh them with rare Devices, but

but performed very little, to that which was expected. He had for his Pains, as I heard it conſtantly reported $50^{lib.}$

The Money to defray all theſe Charges was levied upon the Heades of the Students, according to every Man's Place and Ability, as for Example, in a little poore Hall the Head was aſſeſſed to pay $20^{ſh.}$ and the Pentioners of the ſame $4^{lib.}$ and yet they made account that they ſhould have a ſecond Aſſeſſment.

The King's Officers complained much of the Taxors or Clark of the Market, for that there was no Care had of the Prices of Victualls, Horſemeat, &c. And the Clark of the Market generally threatned that if he lived to ſee the Court at Oxford again, he would deal therein as in other Places without the Libertie. And to ſay the Truth, Things were unreaſonable, viz. Hay for an Horſe (if he ſtood in a Stable) at 12^{d}. a Day and Night, if he ſtood without Doores at 8^{d}. Oates at $3^{ſh.}$ and $3^{ſh.}$ 4^{d}. the Buſhell, whereas they were ſold in the Market at Woodſtock for 18^{d}. 20^{d}. and 22^{d}. the beſt.

The Lord Treaſurer their Chancellor ſtayed till Monday next after the King's Departure. He ſent to the Diſputers and Actors $20^{lib.}$ in Money, and Five Brace of Bucks ; ſo he ſent to every College and Hall Veniſon and Money, after this Proportion, viz. to Brazen Noſe College Five Bucks and Ten Angells. To St. Edmund's Hall Foure red Deer's Pies, and Foure Angells.

The Schollers were uncivill at St. Marie's, for the Morninge before the King came they ſatt at the Sermon hard by the Vicechancellor with their Hatts on : And afterwards whether they ſcorned or were unprovided of Capps, I know not, but there were above One hundred of them ſent to Priſon. Nay One of them told me there were an Hundred and Forty ſent to Priſon by Command upon their Oathes, and ſo they went without any Officer of their own accord after they were ſo commanded.

SUPERSTITIOUS PRACTISES

PREVAILING IN

W A L E S

in the Year 1589.

[From a Manuſcript late in the Library of John Anſtis, Eſq; Garter.]

BEINGE occaſioned the laſt Yere to travaile into mine owne native Countrye in North Wales, and havinge taryed ther but a While, I have harde by dyvers, of great and abhominable Idolatrye committed in that Countrye, as that the People went On Pylgrymage to offer unto Idoles far and nere, yea, and that they do offer in theſe Daies not onely Money, (and that liberally) but alſo Bullocks unto Idoles. And havinge harde this of ſundrye Perſones while I was there; upon Whitſoundaye laſt I went to the Place where it was reported that Bullocks were offered, that I might be an Eye Witneſſe of the ſame. And upon Mondaye in Whitſonne Week ther was a yonge Man that was comed thither the Night befor, and had lodged in the ſame Houſe wher I dyd lodge, with whome I had Conference concerninge the Maner of the Offeringe of Bullocks unto Saints (as they terme them) and the yonge Man touled me after the ſame Sort as I hade hard of many befor, then dyd I aſke him whether was ther any to be offered that Daye? He anſwered that ther was One which he had brought to be offered: I demanded of him where it was? he anſwered, that it was in a Cloſe harde by. And he called his Hoſte to goe with him to ſee the Bullocke, and as they went I followed them into the Cloſe, and the yonge Man drove the Bullocke befor him (beinge about a yere oulde) and aſked his Hoſte what it was worth? His Hoſt anſwered that it was worth aboute a Crowne, the yonge Man ſaid it was worth more, his Hoſte anſwered and ſaid thus. Upon

Sonndaye

Sonndaye [a] was Senight Mr. Viccar bought here a Bullocke about the Bigneſs of your Bullocke for Sixteene Groats, therfor you are like to have no more for yours; then the yonge Man ſaid, how ſhall I do for a Rope againſt anon to tye the Bullock with? His Hoſte anſwered, We will provyde a Rope, the yonge Man ſaid againe, Shall I dryve him into the Church-yarde? His Hoſte anſwered, You maye; then they drove the Bullocke befor them toward the Church-yarde: And as the Bullocke dyd enter throughe a litle Porche into the Church-yarde, the yonge Man ſpake aloude, THY HALFE TO GOD AND TO BEYNO [b]. Then dyd I aſke his Hoſte, Why he ſaid the Halfe and not the Whole? His Hoſte anſwered in the yonge Man's hereing, He oweth me thother Halfe, therfor he offereth but the One Halfe. This was in the Pariſhe of *Clynnog* in the Biſhopricke of *Bangor*, about Fifteene Myle from *Bangor*, in the Yere of our Lord 1589. Yf aney doubte of the Truth hereof, I am ready (by God's Help) to ſtand to the Proofe of it, whenſoever I ſhall be called. There be many other Things in that Countrye that are verye groſſe and ſuperſtitious: As that the People are of Opinion, that *Beyno* his Cattell will proſper marvelous well; which maketh the People more deſyrous to buye them. Alſo it is a comon Report amongeſt them, that ther be ſome Bullocks which have had *Beyno* his Marke upon their Eares as ſoone as they were calved. Moreover the People dare not cut downe the Trees that growe upon *Beyno* his Grownde, leaſt *Beyno* ſhoulde kill them or do them ſome One Harme or other. Alſo the People do carye Beades openlye, and make ſuche clappings with them in the Church, as that a Man can hardely here the Miniſter read for the Noice thereof, alledginge that they can read upon their Beades, as well as others upon their Books. And further, accordinge to the Number of their Churches and Chappells in that Countrye, ſo is the Number of their ſtraunge Gods: For the People of everye particular Pariſhe have the Saint or Idole (after the which that Church is named) in ſuche Eſtimation, as that, in their Extremities, they do praye unto him for Help, for when ſome ſodayne Dannger do befall them, they do uſuallye ſay *Beyno*, *Kybie*, or *Brothen*, as the Name is of that Saint or Idole after the whiche the

[a] By the which Words it is manifeſt that there was another offered that Daye.

[b] *Beyno* (as they ſay) is the Saint of that Pariſhe, which is called *Clynnog*, and is the cheefeſt of all the Saintes. For he hath raiſed Six from Death to Life, and will raiſe the Seventh, and when the Saints have loſt all their Dignitie, *Beyno* ſhall Worke the Firſt Myracle.

Pariſhe (where they dwell) is called. But when they have ſome more Deliberation, then they ſay *God* and *Beyno*, *God* and *Tanwg*, or *God* and *Mary* and *Michael* help us, &c. And above all, the Signe of the Croſſe is moſt ſuperſtitiouſly amongeſt them abuſed, for when they ſhut their Windowes they will make a Croſſe. When they leav their Cattell in Houſes or in the Fieldes, they will make a Croſſe. When they goe out of their Houſes in the Morninge, they make Croſſes in their Forheads; they [a] laye Croſſes upon the Dead as they cary them to be buryed, and when they are buried, they lay Croſſes upon their Graves; and to be briefe, yf aney Thinge (otherwiſe then well) do befall either any of themſelves, or of their Cattell, their comon ſayinge is, You have not croſſed yourſelf well to Daye, or you have not made the Signe of the Roode upon the Cattell, as yf they woulde attribute the not makynge of a Croſſe to be the Cauſe of the Hurte or Damage that is befallen them. I know of many other Things which are to be tollerated, all which (leaſt I ſhoulde be to tedious unto the Reader) I am conſtrayned to pretermit at this tyme. Theſe Things I have ſette downe for this Ende, that they which are in Authoritie (underſtandinge of them) might not onelye have ſome Occaſion to ſearch further, and to know perfectly what Things be amiſſe in Deede: But alſo with all expedition labour to reforme all, leaſt the Lorde in his fierce Wrath cauſe the Land to ſpue out the Inhabitants thereof, for committinge and ſufferinge ſuche horrible Wickednes.

[a] When they are in the Church they make Croſſes upon their Breaſt and upon their Forheades.

A DIS-

A DISCOURSE OF SHERBORNE CASTELL and MANNOR,

Written in the Year 1620.

[From the original Manuſcript in the Poſſeſſion of Thomas Aſtle, Eſq;]

OSMOND Earle of Dorſet, a Norman by Byrth, and a greate Favorite, had Sherborne gyven him by the Conquerer amongeſt dyvers other Advauncementes. Afterwards, upon the Vacancye of the See of Saliſbury, Oſmond forſakinge his temporal Authoritie, and beinge in greate Grace with the Kinge, became Byſhop of that See, and got the Caſtell of Sherborne to bee annexed to that Byſhopprick, ſettinge a Curſe upon them that did goe about to plucke the ſame from that godly Uſe; this Byſhopp was a Man of that Integrety and Holynes that hee was canonized at Rome, and ſett downe in our Almanacke for a Saint.

This Caſtell with the Land thereunto apperteyninge contynued in the Byſhoppes untill the Tyme of Kinge Stephen; at which Tyme One Roger, then Byſhopp of Saliſbury, (whoe reedyfied both the Caſtell of Sherborne and the Caſtell of the Devyzes, comonly called the *Vyze)* beinge well knowne to be a Byſhoppe of greate Wealth, the ſaid Kinge wantinge Mony for many Purpoſes, but eſpecyallye for the Compaſſinge of a Mariage betwene Euſtace his onely Sonne, and Conſtancia the Frenche Kinge's Siſter, ſeaſed upon the Wealth of the ſaid Byſhopp, tooke the Caſtell of Sherborne and kepte yt. Not longe after, the right Heire to the Crowne, Mawde the Empreſſe, and Henry Fitz-Empreſſe her Sonne invaded England with ſuch a Power, as that Kinge Stephen was dryven by Compoſicion to make Henry Fittz-Empreiſe Heyre apparent to the Crowne, and to diſinheryt Euſtace his owne naturall Sonne. After that Tyme, whyle the

the ſaid Caſtell contynewed in the Crowne, greate Trobles aroſe to the Kinge. Sometymes the Father was againſt the Sonne, ſometymes the Sonne againſt the Father, the Barons againſt the Kinge, and the Kinge againſt the Barons: From the Kinge the Caſtell was graunted to ſome of the noble Race of the Mountacutes, and while they had it, Two of them loſt there Heades ſucceſſyvely One after the other. In the Tyme of Kinge Edward the III^d^. One Robert Wyvyll beinge Bysſhoppe of Sarum, brought a Writt of Right againſt William Mountacute Earle of Saliſbury for the ſaid Caſtell, wherein hee proceeded ſoe farr, as that there Champions were entred the Liſts to try the Combatt. But the Kinge tooke up the Matter, and ordered the Bysſhop to give a Some of Mony to the Earle, which was don accordingly, and the Caſtell reſtored to the Bysſhoprick. Then the ſame contynued therein untill the Tyme of Kinge Edward the VIth. at which Tyme the Duke of Somerſet gott a long Leaſe thereof, whoe graunted the ſame unto Sir John Horſey, the beſt of his Abylitye that ever was of that Name in thoſe Parts. After which, within Halfe a Yere, the Duke of Somerſet loſt his Head, and Sir John Horſley declyned in his Eſtate, untill hee grewe ſoe bare that hee was owt lawde for X^li^. King Edward dying, and Nicholas Heath, Archbyſſchoppe of Yorke beinge Lord Chancellor of England, John Capon, Bysſhopp of Sarum exhibited a Bill in the Chancery againſt the ſaid Sir John Horſley, ſhewing that the Leaſe made to the Duke was by Menaces and Threats, and for Feare of his Liffe, uppon which Bill the Lord Chancellor releeved hym and decreed the Caſtell for the Bysſhopp. After that yt contynewed in the Bysſhoprick untill about the 33^d^ Year of Elizabeth, at which Tyme Sir Walter Rawleigh gott yt, and by reaſon of his Atteynder yt came againe to the Crowne. And ſoe from the Kinge's Moſt Excellent Majeſtie unto our Moſt Noble and hopefull Prince Henry, who held yt not full a Yere, and ſoe yt returned to the Crowne. Thence ſhortly after it came to the Earle of Somerſett, with whome howe the Caſe now ſtandeth, let them to whome it apperteyneth judge. Since his Atteynder yt ys graunted to Sir John Dygbye, Vicechamberleyne to the Kinge. Anno Dn̄i, 1617.

COPY

COPY OF A WARRANT

FROM THE

PRIVY-COUNCIL,

Enabling Sir Edward Dering, Bart. to have Acceſs to the publick Records, and to take any Notes or Tranſcripts of them without paying any Fee for the ſame.

From the Original now in the Poſſeſſion of the preſent Sir Edw. Dering, Bart. and communicated by Thomas Aſtle, Eſq.

WHEREAS the Study of Antiquities is by good Experience founde to be verie ſerviceable and uſefull to the generall Good of the State and Commonwealth, and foraſmuch as Sir Edward Dering, Knight and Baronet, is ſtudious in that Kinde, and that we have good Hope and Aſſurance that by his Endeavours therein he may be the more enabled to promote the publique Service. We have for his further Encouragement herein, and by theis Preſents do, will, and commande all you whom it may concerne, that forthwith upon the Sight hereof, you readily ſhewe unto him all or any Records, Rolles, Regiſters, or Bookes, within your ſeverall Offices, and that you ſuffer him to take any Notes or Tranſcript of them what he ſhall chooſe. The which Searche and Tranſcripts ſhall by him be made and taken without any Fee or Fees to be by him paid unto you or any of you. Hereof faile you not, as you will anſwere the contrary at your Perille. Given at Whitehall this Fowerth of Aprill 1627.

G. Cant,
Tho. Coventry,
Marleburgh,
E. Worceſter,
T. Buckingham,
Montgomery,
Pembrook.

To

To all Officers that are Keepers of Records within the Tower of London, the Cities of London and Weſtminſter, or elſewhere within the Realme of England.	Jul. Cæſar.	Provided that Sir Edward Dering, by vertue hereof, ſhall not make ſearch in any Records ſince the Firſt of King Edw. the Sixt, which concern the Receipts and Iſſues of his Majeſtie's Revenues within the ſeverall Offices of Sir Robert Pye or Sir Edward Wardour, nor ſhall ſearch the Records of Attainder of Treaſon and Felony in the King's Bench, without Leave granted from the Lord Chiefe Juſtice or Mr. Attorney Generall.

COPY

COPY OF A WARRANT

FROM

LORD TREASURER WINCHESTER

For the Records of Parliament and Chancery to be delivered into the Tower in order to be digeſted.

AFTER my very hearty Commendation, I wrote to you in the Favour of Mr. Bowier, Keeper of the Queen's Records in the Tower, and ſent you a little Bill of his Sute to you, and praied you to declare the ſame to my L. Keeper, as you both together might conſider of his Service, and that now the Houſes in the Tower be made perfect in the Tower for the Records, and large enough to take a great Quantity to be there well preſerved; that you both will be mindfull of him to further him to the Queenes Majeſty, that he may have the Records of the Chancery, and the Records of the Parliament ſtreated unto him, as heretofore they have been uſed to be done, and he will ſee them ſorted, and kept to the Queen's honour, and common Weall of her Nobles and Subjects, and in this I have moved my L of Leic. for him, and ſent him a Book of his making for me, Sithen's Hillary Term declaring my Armes and Pedigree, which I think bee well done, and therefore I have deſired my ſaid Lord to ſhow it to the Queen, and to my Lord, and you, that his Service may be known, whereof will grow a great Reformacion among the Heraulds, that maketh their Books at Adventure and not by the Records. So fare you heartily well. Written the 11th of April 1567.

Your loving Friend,

WINCHESTER.

COPY OF A WARRANT

TO THE

MASTER OF THE ROLLS

For the Records of the Chancery to be brought to the Tower.

ELIZABETH R.

TRUSTY and well beloved, Wee grete you well. For as much, as it is not meet, that the Records of our Chancery (being accompted as a principall Membre of the Threaſure belonging to ourſelf, to our Corone and Realme, ſhould remain in private Places and Houſes for doute of ſuch Danger or Spoile, as heretofore hath happened to the like Recordes in the Time of King Richard the Second, and King Henry the Sixth, our Progenitours. But rather to remain in our Towre of London under the Cuſtody of the Keeper of our Recordes there for the Time being, as not onely by due Cuſtome of our Progenitours from time to time uſed may appeare (for that as wee are informed) all the Recordes of our ſaid Chancery from the Time of our Progenitour Willm. the Conqueror, unto the laſt Year of the Reign of King Edward the Fourth our Progenitour, have been from time to time thereunto brought, and now there at this Time doe remain. But alſo (as wee are informed) the ſame is by Recorde manifeſte, and apparante. The ſtay and removing of which Recordes from the Time of the ſaid King Edward the Fourth hath been by reaſon, that there wanted a convenient Place in our ſaid Towre to place, and beſtowe them in: And now being certified by our right truſty, and right well beloved Couſin, and Chancellour the Marqueſſe of Wincheſter, Lord Threaſorer of England, that he hath within our ſaid Tower provided, and made a moſt apt, ſure, and convenient Place for the beſtowing of our ſaid Recordes. And being by him ſpecially and ſondrely moved to have due Regard for the removing of our ſaid Recordes into our ſaid Tower, and remembring on the One Side,

Side, how neceſſary the ſame is for the State of ourſelf, our Corone and Realm, and of the other Part how therein the good Examples and Cuſtumes of our ſaid Progenitours ſhall bee continued. Wee will therefore, and ſtraitly command you, that ye uppon the Sight of theſe Preſents doe deliver, or cauſe to be delivered unto William Bowyer, Gentl. Keeper of the Records within our ſaid Tower of London, all the Parliament Roules, Patent Roules, Thrers. Roules, Cloſe Roules, Fine Roules, Bundelles of Eſcheators Inquiſicions, Attaindars, and Surrendars, and all other Roules and Recordes whatſoever of our Chauncery, of and for the Times and ſeverall Reigns of King Richard the Third, King Henry the Seventh our dear Grandfather, King Henry the Eight our moſt dear Father of famous Memory, and King Edward the Sixth our dear Brother, and of every of them. And that the ſame bee delivered by and according to ſuch Writt, Order, and Form, as heretofore hath been uſed, [a] or according to ſuch Writ, Order, and Form as hath been heretofore uſed for the removing of Records into our Recept or Treaſury of the Exchequer.

And this Bill ſigned under our privy Signet ſhall bee unto you a ſufficient Warrant, and Diſcharge in that Behalf.

A

DESCRIPTION

OF THE

HOUSE or CASTELL of THORNBURY,

As found by the Jury at a Court of Survey held for the Manor and Caſtle of Thornbury upon the 6, 7, 8, and 9th Days of March, in the 5th Year of the Reign of Queen Elizabeth in the Year 1582.

[From a Manuſcript in the Poſſeſſion of Thomas Aſtle, Eſq;]

The HOUSE or CASTELL of THORNBURY,

Containing theſe Rooms following, viz.

THE Houſe or Caſtle of Thornbury aforeſaid is ſtanding and being within Two Miles of the River of Seaverne, which runeth on the North Side thereof, and is bounded and adjoyned unto the Church-yard of the Pariſh Church of Thornbury aforeſaid on the South Part, the Park there called New Parke on the North and Eaſt Part, and One ſmall Parcell of Ground called The Petties on the Weſt Part. At the firſt Entry towards the ſaid Caſtle is a fair Bace Court, containing by Eſtimation Two Acres and an Half, compaſſed about with Building of Stone for Servants Lodging to the Height of 14 or 15 Foot, left unfiniſhed without Timber or Covering, ſet forth with Windows of Free-ſtone, ſome having Barrs of Iron in them and ſome none. At the Entry into the Caſtle (being on the Weſt Side of the ſame) are Two Gates, a large and a leſſer, with a Wyckgate. On the left Hand thereof is a Porter's Lodge containing Three Rooms, with a Dungeon underneath the ſame, for a Place of Impriſonment. Next adjoyning unto the ſame is a fair Room, called The Dukes Wardropp, with a Chimney therein;

in; within the ſame is a fair Room or Lodging Chamber with a Cellar or Vault underneath the ſame, over all which are 4 Lodging Chambers with Chimneys; on the right Hand of the ſaid Gates are Two fair Roomes called the Duches Wardropp, and over the ſame are 2 fair Chambers called The Steward's Chambers. Within all which is a Court Quadrant paved with Stone, containing by Eſtimation Half an Acre, encompaſſed with the Caſtle Building, and leading from the Gates aforeſaid to the great Hall, at the Entry whereof is a Porch, and on the right Hand of a ſmall Room called The   On the left or North Side of the ſame Court is One fair wett Larder, a dry Larder, a privy Bake-houſe, and a Boyling-houſe, with an Entry leading from all the ſame Rooms of Office to the great Kitchin, over all which are Five Chambers for ordinary Lodging, and over the ſame again is One long Room called The Cock-loft. The great Kitchin having 2 fair large Flues or Chimneys and One leſſer Chimney, and within the ſame Kitchin is a privy Kitchin, over which is a Lodging Chamber for Cooks. On the back Side of which laſt recited Building are certain decayed Buildings, ſometimes uſed for a back Houſe and an Armery, with certain decayed Lodgings over the ſame. From the great Kitchin (leading to the great Hall) an Entry; on the One Side whereof is a decayed Room, called The Scullery, with a large Flew or Chimney therein, and a Pantry to the ſame adjoyning. On the other Side of the Entry are Two old decayed Rooms heretofore uſed for Sellors, on the back Side whereof is a little Court adjoyning to the ſaid Kitchin, and in the ſame is a fair Well or Pump for Water, partly decayed; between which decayed Cellars, and the lower End of the ſaid Hall is a Buttry, over all which laſt recited Rooms are Four Chambers called The Earl of Stafford's Lodging, partly decayed, with One Room called The Clerk's Treaſury thereunto adjoyning. From the lower End of the great Hall is an Entry leading to the Chappel. At the Corner of the End of which Entry is a Sellor. The utter Part of the Chappel is a fair Room for People to ſtand in at Service Time, and over the ſame are Two Rooms or Petitions with each of them a Chimney, were the Duke and Dutcheſs uſed to ſit and hear Service in the Chappell. The Body of the Chappell itſelf fair built, having 22 Settles of Wainſcote about the ſame for Prieſts, Clerks, and Qeriſters. The great Hall fair and large, with a Hearth to make Fire on in the midſt thereof. Adjoyning to the upper End of the ſame Hall is One other Room called The Old Hall, with a Chimney in the ſame.

ſame. Next adjoyning to the ſame is a fair Cloyſter or Walk paved with Brick Paving, leading from the Dutches Lodging to the Privy Garden, which Garden is Four Square, containing about the Third Part of One Acre, Three Squares whereof are compaſſed about with a fair Cloyſter or Walk paved with Brick Paving, and the Fourth Square bounded with the principal Parts of the Caſtle, called The New Building; over all which laſt recited Cloyſter is a fair large Gallery, and out of the ſame Gallery goeth One other Gallery leading to the Pariſh Church of Thornbury aforeſaid. At the End whereof is a fair Room with a Chimney and a Window into the ſaid Church, where the Duke ſometimes uſed to hear Service in the ſame Church. Near adjoyning unto the ſaid large Gallery are certain Roomes and Lodgings, called the Earl of Bedford's Lodgings, containing 13 Rooms, whereof Six are below, Three of them having Chimneys in them, and 7 above, whereof 4 have Chimneys likewiſe. All which Houſes, Buildings, and Roomes aforementioned are for the moſt Part built with Free-ſtone, and covered with Slatt or Tyle. The lower Part of the Principal Building of the Caſtle, is called The New Building, at the Weſt End thereof is a fair Tower. In which lower Building is contained One great Chamber, with a Chimney in the ſame: The Sealing and Timber Work thereof decayed, being proped up with certain Pieces of other Timber. Within the ſame is One other fair Chamber with a Chimney therein, and within the ſame again is One other fair Lodging Chamber, with a Chimney therein, called The Ducheſs Lodging, with One little Room or Cloſet between the Two laſt recited Chambers, within all which is One Room, being the Foundation or lowermoſt Part of the ſaid Tower, called the Dutcheſs Cloſſett, with a Chimney therein, from the which ſaid Dutches Lodging leadeth a fair Gallery paved with Brick, and a Steyer at the End thereof aſcending to the Duke's Lodging being over the ſame, uſed for a privy Way. From the upper End of the great Hall a Steyer aſcending up towards the great Chamber, at the Top whereof are Two Lodging Rooms. Leading from the Steyer's Head to the great Chamber is a fair Room paved with Brick, and a Chimney in the ſame. At the End whereof doth meet a fair Gallery, leading from the great Chamber to the Earle of Bedford's Lodging on the One Side, and to the Chappell on the other Side. The great Chamber very fair, with a Chimney therein, within the ſame is One other fair Chamber, called The Dining Chamber within, a Chimney therein likewiſe. And within that again is One other fair

fair Chamber, with a Chimney therein alſo, called The Privy Chamber, and within the ſame again is One other Chamber or Cloſet, called the Dukes Jewell Chamber. Next unto the Privy Chamber, on the inner Part thereof is a fair round Chamber, being the Second Story of the Tower, called The Duke's Bed Chamber, with a Chimney in the ſame. From the Privy Chamber a Steyer leadeth up into an other fair round Chamber over the Duke's Bed Chamber (like unto the ſame) being the Third Story of the Tower, and ſo upwards to anſwer a like Chamber over the ſame, called the ſame again, where the Evedents do lye. All which laſt recited Buildings, called The New Buildings, are builded fair with Free-ſtone covered with Lead, and On the Eaſt Side of the ſaid Caſtle is One other Garden, containing by Eſtimation Three Quarters of One Acre adjoyning upon the Earl of Bedford's Lodging, at the Weſt Corner whereof is a little void Court of Waſte Ground. On the North Side of the Caſtle adjoyning upon the Chappel is a little Orchard, containing by Eſtimation Half an Acre, well ſett with Trees of divers Kinds of Fruits. All which Caſtle, Buildings, Courts, Orchards, and Gardens aforeſaid are walled round about with a Wall of Stone, Part ruened and decayed in divers Places thereof, containing in Circuit and Quantity by Eſtimation 12 Acres of Ground or thereabouts. On the Eaſt Side of the ſaid Caſtle, adjoyning to the utter Side of the Wall thereof, is One fair Orchard Quadrant, containing by Eſtimation Four Acres, paled about well, and thick ſett with Fruit Trees of divers Kinds of Fruit.

[Ex Rot. Eſcheat. de An. 5. Hen. V.]

P R O B A T I O

Ætatis Johannis Fratris & hæredis Riccardi de Holland, Filii & hæredis Johannis Holland Comitis Huntingdon.

THOMAS Coaling examinatus dicit, quod bene conſtat ei de ætate, &c. Quia Abbas de Staneſtoke fuit unus compater dicti Johannis Holland; et vidit quod dictus Abbas dedit predicto Johanni Holland ſtatim poſt Baptiſmum, unum Cyphum aureum, cum circulo aureo formatum ad modum Lilij, cum 10 Libris auri in eodem Cypho: et nutrici 20$^{sol.}$ Johannes Shaldon prior de Plimpton alter compater dedit ei 20$^{li.}$ Auri. Johanna Uxor Johannis Pomeray Chevalier portabat dictum Johannem verſus Eccclesiam baptiſſandum, et Johannes Pomeray Chevalier Maritus dictæ Johannæ, et Johannes Dypham Chevalier dictam Johannam inter ſe in brachijs ſuis verſus dictam Eccleſiam conducebant; et 24 homines portabant 24 tortices non illuminatas ante dictam Johannam, quæ quidem tortices immediate poſt nomen dicti Johannis datum, illuminata fuerunt.

BAP-

BAPTIZATIO

REGINÆ ELIZABETHÆ apud GRENWICH,

Anno Regni Regis Henrici Octavi.

[Ex MS. in Coll. Corp. Chr. Cantab. Miſcel. G. Num. 381.]

UNIVERSIS Sanctæ Matris eccleſiæ filiis præſens publicum inſtrumentum lecturis, viſuris, et audituris, et quorum in ſubſcriptis intereſt ſeu intereſſe poterit quomodo libet in futurum evidenter appareat et ſit notum, quod anno domini 1533. Indictione ſexta, regni illuſtriſſimi et metuendiſſimi Principis et domini noſtri Henrici Octavi Dei gratia Angliæ et Franciæ Regis et Fidei Defenſoris et domini Hiberniæ invictiſſimi anno viceſimo quinto, Menſis vero Septembris die 10° poſt meridiem in porticu eccleſiæ conventualis fratrum minorum ordinem Sti. Franciſci obſervantium, prope manerium ſive hoſpitium dicti domini noſtri regis villæ Grenewiche Roffen: dioeceſſ: notorie ſituatum. Reverendiſſimus in Chriſto Pater et Dominus, Dominus Thomas permiſſione divina Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopus totius Angliæ Primas et Apoſtolicæ ſedis Legatus, ac preclaræ mulieres Dominæ Agnes recolendæ memoriæ Domini Thomæ Norfolciæ defuncti dum vixit, Ducis Norfolciæ, ac Margarita ejuſdem Memoriæ domini Thomæ Dorſet defuncti Marchionis Dorſet etiam Relicta, frequenti multitudine utriuſque ſexus Nobilium Perſonarum ſtipati ſive comitati, præclariſſimam et Nobiliſſimam Infantulam dicti Domini noſtri Regis ex ſereniſſima Domina Anna Regina Angliæ, ſua Conjuge et Uxore legitima filiam primogenitam ſuſceptam et procreatam, quatuor Dierum ætatis tunc (uti vulgo communiter et paſſim dicebatur, et etiam ex aſpectu et habitu corporis ipſius Infantulæ apparuit) exiſtentem Reverendo in Chriſto Patri Domino Johanni permiſſione divina Londonienſi Epo: Mitra, Baculo Paſtorali, et Capa amicto et ornato, aſſiſtentibus eidem tunc ibidem venerabilibus et Religioſis viris Dominis Guilielmo S. Petri Weſtmonaſter: Roberto S. Albani, Roberto S. Salvatoris de Bermondſey, et Roberto de Stratfordia, exemptorum Monaſteriorum Abbatibus, Capis et Mitris indutis, paſtorales baculos in manibus ſuis tenentibus, catechizandam, exorcizandam

et baptizandam obtulerunt. Et conſequenter ibidem ad et juxta interrogationem dicti Reverendi Patris, ſciſcitantis quo nomine dicta infans appellaretur, Elizabethæ ſibi nomen concorditer impoſuerunt et dederunt. Quibus ſic geſtis, dictus Reverendus Pater dictam Infantulam per nomen Elizabethæ juxta impoſitionem dictorum Reverendiſſimi Patris Archiepiſcopi Patrimi, et Duceſſæ ac Marchioniſſæ Matrimarum more Eccleſiæ ſolito catechizavit, exorcizavit, ac deinde adhibitis piis ceremoniis, et orationibus, ac admonitionibus circa baptizandorum catechizationem adhiberi et dici ſolitis, eandem infantulam in navem Eccleſiæ Conventualis prædictæ uſque ad fontem Baptiſmalem, ad baptizandam eandem Infantulam ibidem more Regio ſplendide erectam et ornatam in ulnis dictæ Dominæ Duciſſæ Norff. delatam, more Eccleſiæ debito per dictum nomen Elizabeth ad dicti Reverendiſſimi Patris Patrimi, et dictarum Dominarum Duciſſæ Norff. et Marchioniſſæ Dorſet: Commatrimarum Sponſionem fidem Chriſti vice et nomine ejuſdem Infantulæ expreſſæ profitentium, hiis verbis. Ego baptizo te in nomine Patris, Filii, et Spiritus Sancti, Amen. Baptizavit. Quibus ſic modo quo profertur expeditis, circumſpectus vir Tho. Wriotheſley alias Garter Rex armorum Anglorum, nomen, titulum et dignitatem ipſius Dominæ Elizabethæ ibidem publice et ſolemniter in vulgari publicavit, et ex ſcripto declaravit ſub hiis quæ ſequuntur verbis, viz. God of his infinite Grace and Goodneſſe geve and ſend good Lyfe and longe to the Right Highe and Right Excellent Princeſſe of England the Ladie Elizabeth. Ac conſequenter poſt premiſſa, nonnullas orationes et ceremonias ad ſummum altare dictæ Eccleſiæ ſuper hujuſmodi Infantula dictus Reverendus Pater Epiſcopus London perfuſit. Super quibus omnibus et ſingulis dictus Reverendiſſimus Pater Patrimus et prœpotentes Principes, Domini Tho. Norff. et Carolus Suff. Duces, ac clariſſimi viri Domini Tho. Dorſet: Et Henricus Exon. Marchiones, et Henricus Eſſex, Henricus Wigorn, et Tho. Wilton Comites. Nec non Georgius Vicecomes Rocheford, atque Nobiles viri Jhoannes Huſſey, et Tho. Borough Barones, ac W. Fitzwilliam Theſaurarius, et W. Pawlet Contrarotulator Hoſpitii dicti Domini noſtri Regis Milites, ac Tho. Cromwell Armiger Jocalium domini noſtri Regis Magiſter, et me Protonotarium ſubſcriptum, unum vel plura publicum ſeu publica inſtrumentum ſive inſtrumenta exinde conficere, ac dictum Reverendum Patrem D. Johannem Ep. London, et venerabiles Patres Abbates memoratos, nec non ſpectabiles viros Stephanum Pecock Civitatis London prœtorem, Johannem Allen, Michalelem Dodmer, W. Hollyde Milites, Johannem Hardinge,

inge, Rad. Warren, Rich. Choppinge, ejuſdem Civitatis Aldermanos tunc ibidem præſentes, Teſtimonium perhibere de et ſup. eiſdem rogarunt et requiſiverunt. Acta fuerunt hæc omnia et ſingula prout ſupra ſcribuntur et recitantur, ſub Annis Domini et Regis et Indictione prædict. præſentibus tunc ibidem teſtib. prænominatis, una cum numeroſa populi multitudine ibidem ad præmiſſa videnda et audienda congregata.

Et ego Ric. Watkins in legibus Baccalaureus Protonotarius Regius, qui præmiſſa fieri vidi et audivi, &c. Teſtimonium præmiſſorius Regius quia præmiſſce Baptizationi, ac nominis. Impoſitioni, ac Tituli et Dignitatis dictæ Nobiliſſimæ Daminæ Elizabeth Proclamationi preſens perſonaliter interfui; eaque omnia et ſingnla, ſicut ſupra ſcripta ſunt, ſub annis Domini ac Regis ac Indictione memoratis, ſic fiere vidi et audivi, ac in nota ſumpſi; Iddeo hoc preſens publicum Inſtrumentum manu alienâ me interim aliter præpedito, fideliſcriptum exinde confeci, publicavi et in hanc publicam autericam formam redegi, ſignoque et nomine meis ſolitis et conſuetis ſignavi rogatus et requiſitus. in fidem et Teſtimonium omnium et ſingulorum præmiſſorum.

THE MARRIAGE OF

Lord Ambroſe Sutton, Earl of Warwick, to Lady Ann, Daughter of Francis Ruſſel, Earl of Bedford.

[From a MS. in the Poſſeſſion of Thomas Aſtle, Eſq.]

ON the 11th Day of November 1565 was maryed at the Queen's Majeſty's Pallayes of Weſtminſter, the Right Noble Lord Ambroſſe Sutton, Erle of Warwicke, to the Lady Anne, Daughter of Frannces Ruſſell Earle of Bedford, that is to ſay, the ſayd Anne lying in the Courte, ſhe came from her Chamber and went to the Queenes Majeſty's great Cloſſett, ledd by the Erles of Oxford and Rutland, being accompaned with divers Lords and Gentlemen before her, and the Queen's Mayds of Honnor, and other young Gentlewomen after her; the ſayd Bryde was apparelled in a Kirtle of Cloath of Silver mixed with Blew, a Gowne of purple Velvett embroydered about with Silver, a Call of Gold on her Head, her Trayne borne by Katherine Knoles, Daughter of Sir Francis Knolles, Vicechamberlayne.

Note, The Mayds of Honnor were apparelled in yellow Satten, garded with greene Velvett, and layd on with Silver Lace. And after that the ſayd Bryde was com to the Cloſſett, the Lords returned and fetched the Lord Bridegrome, he being apparelled in a Gowne of purple Velvett furred with Sables and embroyderred with Gold: The Erle of Leceſter followed him in a Gowne of purple Satten, with a broad Garde of Gould embroydered. After they were both in the Cloſſett the Lords went for the Queene, who cam to her Cloſſett accompayned with the Nobility as accuſtomed, and after the Queen had byn there a while, the Bryde and Bridegrome were there maryed, the Erle of Leceſter giving the Bryde: After the Weding the Service followed, the which ended, the Erle cam Firſt fourth, and then the Bryde after,

after, ledd by the Erle of Pembrouke and the Lord Clynton, Lord Admirall; then the Queen's Majeſty retorned from the Cloſſet as accuſtomed. The ſayd Bryde dyned in the Councell Chamber, which was gorgeſly hanged with very rich Hangings of Arraſſe, at a longe Borde which was ſett with Lords and Ladies.

Item, For the more Solempnation whereof, the ſayd Sunday in the Afternoone and the Two Days next after, was then and there holden and kept Juſtes, Turney, and Barryers, by iiij. Gentlemen Chalengers againſt all Commers, viz. Mr. Henry Knowles, Mr. Chriſt. Hatton, Mr. Thom. Leighton, and Mr. Rob. Colſett, which Challenge, before the Day, was notified to all Gentlemen both by Proclamation, and alſo on Sunday the 14. of October the Queene's Majeſty being at Supper with the Lady Cicilia of *Swethen*, being her Churching Day, at Bedford Houſe. After Supper York Herault in the Queen's Coate of Arms entered, and declared that there was a Poſt come from a ſtrang Cuntry, with a Meſſage to her Majeſty and the honourable Princeſſe, there: which the Queene commanded to bring in, which York did with a Trumpett iij. Tymes ſounding, then the Poſt came in and Kneeling downe before her Majeſty, declared that iiij. Strangers, Knights, at the Marriage aforenamed, would hold Juſts, Turney, and Barryers againſt all Commers, if it pleaſed her Majeſty and the ſaid Lady Cicilia to give the loking on, which was Edwards of the Chappell in his Boots and Spurres; to anſwer theſe Challengers, came the ſame Day Robert Erle of Leceſter, Henry Lord Herbert, Sonne and Heyre to the Erle of Pembroke, Arthur Lord Gray of Wilton, Walter Wyndſor, Henry Norreis, Tho. Merkham, Henry Knebett, Edward Cary, Arthur Digby, Henry Makewilliam, Thoas Cornewalleys, John Davers, Frances Hervy, Edward Dyer, Robert Wiſeman, Raffe Lane, Lancelott Boſtoke, Edward Powell, Bryan Anneſlowe, Wry. Worthington, Richard Buckley, Thomas Gorge, and Robert Alyxander. And about the Queen's Majeſty being come into the Gallery and the Lady Cicilia, the Challengers cam from the Mewes the Queene's Majeſtie's Stable in this Maner, but Firſt Edwards rodde to the Queene, with a Trumpett, to know the Queen's Pleaſure, whether ſhe would licence the ſayd Strangers to com and do their Endevor; after the which they cam, Firſt there Trumpettors with Banners of there Coullers, white, and reade, and blacke, then Sir Adryan Poynyngs, his Baſſe, as Mr. Knowles was, which followeth his Horſe trapped with a rich gylte Barbe of Steele, and he in like Manner armed, his

his Viſer open, as Patron to Mr. Knowles, with a Plume of Feathers, reade, white, and blacke, then Mr. Henry Knowles his Horſe, Caparyſoned of Crymſene Satten, on the ſame a Wrethe of white and blacke Sarſenett, made in Maner of Lozenges, and in every Lozenge a raſed Staff of white Tynſell Serſenett, his Baſſe on the ſame Sorte. Then after him an Amaſſon apperelled in a longe Gowne, with long Sleeves of Crymſen Satten, wrought and garniſhed as afore, with a Sword by her Side, and on her Face a Viſer, like a Woman with long Hair hanging downe to there Boots, her Horſe Caparyſon of white Tynſell Sarſenett layd with blacke Wreathes Lozen-wiſe, and in every Loſenge a read Roſe of Tynſell Sarſenett, in her Hand a Targett of her Maiſter's Arms. Then a ſpare Horſe with a Caparyſſon of blacke Tynſell Sarſenett, with Wrethes of white in Manner of Lozenges, and in every Loſſenge a Branch of reade Acornes of Tynſell Sarſenett. Then Sir Henry Gates as Patron to Mr. Leighton, armed, and his Horſe barbed as Sir Adryan Poyning's before, and after him the ſaid Tho. Leighton full furniſhed as Mr. Knowles, and after him his Ammaſſon, with a Targett of his Arms in the ſame Manner as before, and after the Ammaſſon the like ſpare Horſe. Then Mr. George as Sir Adryan Poynings, as Pattron to Mr. Hatton, and after him his Ammaſſon, and after the Amazon the ſpare Horſe in all Things as the other before. Then Mr. Francis Horſey, after him Mr. Robert Colſett, after him his Ammaſſon, then his ſpare Horſe in all Things as before. Note, The ſaid Challengers had there Horſes, Baſſes, and Ammaſons all alike. And after they had environed the Tylte, they toke the upper Ende next to the Queene, and there ſtodde, and there Targetts were faſtened upp on iiij. Poſts under the Queen's Window: After the Challengers were entered the Tylte Yard, then the Defendants cam from Durram Place, being the Earl of Leceſter's Houſe, in this Maner. Firſt the Trumpetts with Yellowe Scarfes of Sarſenet, then divers Gent. as well Pencioners as others, then all the Officers of Armes, except Garter, wering the Queenes Cote of Armes, with yellow Scarffs of Sarcenet, then the Merqueſe of Banden, of Pleaſure, but no Defendant, then the Erle of Leceſtre, Baſe and Compariſſon of purple Cloath of Tiſſue, which Baſes in a Courſe falling to the Ground, and ſo being the Harauld's Fees, he had it agayne, and ſent them for it Twenty Nobles, and after him the other Defendants before-named One after another. Note, That all the Defendants ran not the Firſt Day, for that the Day was too ſhorte, but they that ran not this Day ran the next Day, and they came

to

to the Tylte in all Poynts both Challengers and Defendants as the Day before. The Night done they departed, the Challengers Firſt, and the Defendants next after. Note further, That the ſeconde Day they that ran the Day before, ware noe Armour but their Collers, the other armed.

Item, On Twesday about ii. of the Clocke in the Afternoun, the Queene being com into her Gallery, the iiij. Challengers cam in like Maner as the other Day into the Tylte Yarde, apperelled with Baſſes as the Day before, and armed for the Torney, and ſo proceeded to the Tylte Yard; at the upper End whereof was prepared the Place of Torney, but before them as formoſt rode the Earle of Warwicke armed and appoynted as the other. Then when the Challengers were placed, the Defendants cam in like Maner as on the Sonday before armed for the Torney, and when they were come and placed, there began the Erle of Warwicke and Mr. Markham, the ſayd Erle torned no more, but only with Mr. Markham, eyther of them ſhould have ſtrake iiij. Strokes at Paſſage and ſo joyned, but for Want of Time the ſtroke but ij. Strokes at Paſſage, at which Torney Mr. Henry Makewilliam was overthrowne, Horſe and all, by Mr. Henry Knowles, by reaſon whereof his Horſe and Harneſſe was Fee to the Officiers of Armes, and ſo adjudged by the Erle Marſhall and Judges there, but the Erle of Leceſter, for that the ſaid Gentleman with the Reſt of the other, did furniſh themſelves and cam in his Company, would not ſuffer him to be at Charge, but redeemed the Horſe and Harneſſe for xx^{li}. And alſo whereas bothe the Firſt and ij. Day there was divers of the Gentlemen, as well of the Challengers as of the Defendants, that loſt Pieces of their Baſes, Feathers, and Pieces of their Armour, for Redemption whereof the Owners thereof gave unto the ſaid Officers of Arms ſertayne Mony, and had the ſame agayne, for the ſayd Officiers had all that fell to the Ground, as their Dutyes of auncient Tyme belonging. After they had all done they departed in the Order as the Day before. Alſo this Day the Erle of Leceſter at his Houſe of Durrham Place made a great Dyner.

THE

THE CHRISTENING OF PRINCE EDWARD

The moſt deareſt Sonne of King Hen. 8th of that Name.

[From a Manuſcript in the Hand Writing of Peter Le Neve, Eſq; now in the Poſſeſſion of Joſeph Edmondſon, Eſq; Mowbray Herald.]

BY the Proviſion of the living God on the 12th Day of October the Feaſt of St. Wilfride, the Vigil of St. Edward, which was on the Friday about 2 of the Clock in the Morning was Borne at Hampton Court, Edward, Sonne to King Henry the 8th, in the Yeare of our Lord One M.v.xxxvii. The Dominicall Letter was G. in the xxixth Yeare of the Reigne of our Souveraigne Lord, which was not chriſtened till the Monday next following.

Incontinent after the Birth, Te Deum was ſong in the Cathedrall Church of Paule's right ſolempnly, and in all the other Churches of London; and many great Fires in every Streete, and ſo continued till Night. And there was there goodly banqueting and triumphing, with ſhooting of Gunns all Day and Night in the goodlieſt Manner that might be deviſed. And Meſſengers were ſent to all the Eſtates and Citties of the Realme of that moſt joyfull and comfortable Tydings, to whome were given great and large Gifts. And over all Te Deum was ſung with ringing of Bells, and in the moſt Part Fiers made in Praiſe of God, and rejoycing of all Engliſhmen.

The Preparations ordeined for the ſaid Chriſtening at Hampton Court.

Firſt, The going to the Church began at the Preſence Lodging, convayed through the Counſell Chamber to the Gallary leading through the King's great Chamber, and ſo through the Hall and the Second Court to the Gallary that goeth to the Chappell, ſtanding all that Way Torches borne by the King's Servants and other Noblemen's Servants, and all that Way barred where no Walles be, and richly hung and ſtrawed with Ruſhes.

At the Chappell Dore a large Porch, and the ſame covered with rich Cloth of Gould or Arras, and double hanged with Arras rich, and the Flore borded, and covered with Carpetts.

And all the Body of the Chappell hanged with rich Arras, and in the ſame a Fonte of Silver and gilt, ſet upon a Mount or State made of 4 Degrees in Height, and unſquare in Compaſſe, incloſed with double Barriers made of Tymber, with 2 or 3 Entires, One to come in, an other to paſſe to the Travers, the Third to the Altar, the ſame Barrs covered with red Say, and takked with ſmall Nailes. And all the Degrees of the ſame Mount covered with Carpetts, and the Barrs hanged with rich cloth of Gould. And on the ſaid Fonte a rich Canopee.

And upon the South Side a litle from the Mount was prepared a Travers of Damaſke for making ready the Prince to the Chriſtening. The ſame Travers under Foote covered with Carpetts, and therein a Fire-pan of Coales, with good perfume Baſins, and Chafers of Silver and guilt, with Water, whereof the Sayes ſurely taken to waſh the Prince if Need be. And all the Tyme of the Princes oppening, the Buſhop and Godfathers, ſaving the Lady Godmother, ſtade under the Canopie over the Fonte, there to abide the coming of the Prince.

The Quere of the Chappell was richly hung on both Sides with Arras, and the high Altar richly garniſhed with Stuffe and Plate. And on the South Side of the ſaid Altar a rich Travers of Cloth of Gould garniſhed and hanged, covered under Foote with Carpetts, and furniſhed with Cuſhons. And likewiſe under Foote between the Fonte and the high Altar covered with Carpets.

Two Yeomen Uſhers kept the Chappell Dore next the Porche.

Two Gentlemen Uſhers of the King's kept the Entrees of the Barres about the Fonte.

Item, Sir John Ruſſell, Sir Francis Bryan, Sir Nicholas Carew, and Sir Anthony Browne in Aprons and Towells; were appointed to take Charge of the Fonte. And kept the ſame till they thereof were diſcharged by the Lord Steward, or in his Abſence the Treaſurer of the King's Houſe.

Two Gentlemen Uſhers kept the Quere Dore.

Two other Gentlemen Uſhers kept the Travers next the Altar.

The Serjeant of the Ewery delivered at the Nurcery Dore the Baſins, Cupp of Eſſay, and Towells, and gave his Attendance in the Chappell, receiving the ſame after Chriſtening done.

The Serjeant of the Chaundry was ready at the ſaid Chamber Dore, and delivered the Tapers and Towells, and in the Chappell received the Towells againe after Chriſtening done.

The Serjeant of the Pantry was ready at the ſaid Chamber Dore, and delivered the Salt and Towells, and at the Chappell Dore, likewyſe received the ſame after Chriſtening done.

The Serjeant of the Trumpetts, with all the Company of that Office were ready with their Trumpetts ſounding, as by the Lord Chamberleyn they were commanded.

Then Garter principall King of Armes, and all the other Kings and Officers gave their Attendance, as to their Office apperteineth.

The Deane of the Chappell and the Quere were ready and gave their Attendance, in ſuch Sort as to them appertained.

And the Sergeant of the Veſtry prepared the Fonte, and all Things that to his Office apperteyned.

The Lord Marſhall of England and his Servants, with Tipſtaves in Readineſs making Place as to that Office apperteineth.

The Knight Marſhall and his Men gave their Attendance, and did as in the Abſence of the Lord Steward, the Treaſurer of the King's Howſe appointed.

Then all the Officers of the Howſhould were ready to doe Service to them appointed.

Then all States, Knights, and Gentlemen had their Warning as aforeſaid, to make their Repaire to the Court by the King's Letters to doe Service to them appointed.

Then all Serjeants of Armes had like Warning to repair, doing their Service as they were appointed.

Then

Then all ſuch of the King's Chapleins as were mete to doe Service, were written for to repaire to the Court and give their Attendance.

And after the ſaid Orders and Proviſion put in their Perfection, and the ſaid Aſſembly made, gathered and put in Readineſs, this Order was followed for going from the Prince's Lodging to the Chriſtening.

Firſt certaine Gentlemen Eſquires and Knights 2 and 2 ſtanding ſtill, bearing every One a Torch in his Hand not lightned untill the Prince be chriſtened.

Then the Children and Miniſters of the King's Chappell, and the Deane in their Serples and Coopes not ſinging, going outward.

Then Gent. Eſqrs. and Knts. 2 and 2.

Then Chapleyns of Dignity 2 and 2 in Order.

Then Abbots and Buſhops.

Then the King's Councellors.

Then Lords, Barons, Viſcounts, and Earles, 2 and 2.

Then the Comptroller and Treaſurer of the King's Howſhould.

Then the Embaſſadors, accompanied with Perſonages convenient.

Then the 3 Lords Chamberleins, and the Lord Chamberlein of England in the middeſt.

Then the Lord Cromwell, being Lord Privy Seale.

Then the Lord Chancellor.

Then the Duke of Norffolke and the Archbuſhop of Canterbury.

Next them a Paire of cover'd Baſins, and a Towell upon that, with a Cupp of Eſſay, borne by the E. of Suſſex, ſupported by the Lord Mountague.

Next after, a Taper of Virgin Waxe borne by the E. of Wiltſhire in a Towell about his Neck.

Then a Salt of Gold richly garniſhed with Pearle and Stone, borne by the E. of Eſſex, with a Towell about his Neck.

Then the Cryſom richly garniſhed, borne by the Lady Eliz. the King's Daughter, the ſame Lady, for her tender Age, was borne by the Viſcount Beauchamp, with the Aſſiſtance of the Lord Morley.

Then the Prince borne under the Canopie, by the Lady Marquiſſe of Exeter, aſſiſted by the Duke of Suff. and the Lord Marquis her Huſband.

The Lady, Miſtreſs, or Governeſſe went between the Prince and the Supporters.

The Traine of the Princes Robe borne by the E. of Arundell, and ſuſteyned by the Lord Wm. Howard.

The [Nurſe goeing equally with the Supporter of the Traine, and with her the Midwyfe.

The Canopie over the Prince, borne by 6 Gentlemen of the King's Privy Chamber.

The Tortays of Virgin Waxe borne about the Canopie by 4 Knts. or Gent.

Next after the Canopie, my Lady Mary the King's Daughter, being Lady Godmother, her Trayne borne by the Lady Kingſton.

After my Lady Mary, all other Ladies of Honour and Gentlewomen in Order, after their Degrees, did follow.

This Order aforeſaid obſerved: When the Prince was chriſtened, then all Torches were light, and Garter Principall King at Armes proclaimed his Name and Stile in Forme followinge:

God, of his Almighty and infinite Grace, give and grant good Life and long to the Right High, Right Excellent, and Noble Prince Prince Edward, Duke of Cornwall, and Earl of Cheſter, moſt deare and entirely beloved Sonne to our Moſt Dread and Gracious Lord King Henry 8th.

This done, this Service following was in Tyme the Prince was making ready in his Travers. And Te Deum ſonge.

Firſt, To the Lady Mary, the Lord Wm. to give the Towell. And the Lord Fitzwater to beare covered Baſins. And the Lord Montague to uncover.

To the Buſhop that doth adminiſter, the Lord Bourcher to beare the Towell. The Lord Bray to beare the Baſons, and the Lord Delaware to uncover.

To the Biſhop of Canterbury and the Duke of Norffolke, Godfathers to the Prince, Lord Sturton to bear the Towell, and the Lord Wentworth to give the Water.

To ſerve the Lady Mary and the Lady Elizabeth with Spices, Wafers, and Wyne, the Lord Haſtings to beare the Cupp to the Lady Mary, and the Lord Delaware an other to the Lady Elizabeth. The Lord Dacres of the South to beare the Spice Plates to them both. The Lord Cobham the Waffers. And the Lord Montague to uncover the Spice Plate.

The Biſhop that doth adminiſter to be ſerved with Spice, Wyne, and Wafers, with 3 of the auntient Knights appointed by the Lotd Chamberleyn.

The Archbuſhop of Canterbury and the Duke of Norffolke were Godfathers at the Fonte, and the Duke of Suff. Godfather

Godfather at the Confirmacion to be ſerved with like Spices, Wafers, and Wyne, by 3 ſuch Knights as by the Lord Chamberlein were appointed.

All other Eſtates and Gentiles within the Church, and the Court were ſerved with Spice and Ypocras, and all other had Bread and ſweet Wyne.

After this done, the going homeward with the Prince was like to the going outward in every Thing, ſaving that the Taper, the Baſon, the Salt were there delivered. And the Gifts that were given by the Goſſipps were carried in Order againe, as followeth :

Gifts given by the Godfathers.

Firſt, The Lady Mary a Cupp of Golde borne by the E. of Eſſex.

The Archbuſhop of Canterbury 3 great Bolles, and 2 great Potts, Silver and gilt, borne by the E. of Wiltſhire.

The Duke of Norffolke the like to the Archbuſhop of Canterbury, borne by the E. of Suſſex.

The Duke of Suffolke 2 great Flagons and 2 great Potts, Silver and gilt, borne by the Viſcount Beauchamp.

The Lady Eliz. did goe with my Lady Mary, hir Siſter, and the Lady Herbert of Troy beare her Traine.

When Garter Principall King at Armes had proclaimed the Name of the Prince, the Trumpetts ſett in the outward Court within the Gate did continually ſound their Trumpetts till the ſaid Prince was brought to the Queen's Chamber. And all other Miniſters ſtood with their Trumpetts, and did their Office as they were called.

Memorandum, That no Aſſayes were taken to any State at that Tyme, but only to the Prince. And the ſame were taken from Officer to Office that were charged with any Thing for the Prince, and ſurely and ſafely kept by them till every ſuch Officer was thereof diſcharged by the Lord Steward, and in his Abſence the Treaſurer of the Howſhould, by whom the Aſſayes were taken for the ſaid Prince.

Memorandum, That at the going of the Prince the Chappell ſang the Service and the Ceremonies thereto belonging all the Way.

Which Things aboveſaid in their due Order done and finiſhed, then he was borne to the King and to the Queene, and had the Bleſſing of Almighty God, and his Father and Mother, and the ſame Day the King gave great Largeſſe.

The

The Names of all Eſtates and Gentlemen preſent at the ſaid Chriſtening of the Moſt Excellent Prince Edward.

The Lord Chancellor.
The Duke of Norff.
The Duke of Suffolke.
The Marquis of Exceter.
The Lord Cromwell, being Lord Privy Seale.
The Earle of Arundell.
The Earle of Oxford.
The Earle of Eſſex.
The Earle of Wiltſhire.
The Earle of Suſſex.
The Viſcount Beauchamp.
The Lord Haward.
The Lord Admirall.
The Lord Delaware.
The Lord Sands.
The Lord Montague.
The Lord Bray.
The Lord Sturton.
The Lord Hungerforth of Hechbury.
The Lord Cobham.
The Lord Dacre of the South.
The Lord Mounjoy.
The Lord Fitzwater.
The Lord Haſtings.
The Lord Butler.

The Archbuſhop of Canterbury.
The Buſhop of London.
The Buſhop of Lincoln.
The Buſhop of Rocheſter.
The Buſhop of Chicheſter.
The Buſhop of St. Aſe.
The Biſhop of Carliell.

Mr. Hennage
Sir Jo^s^. Ruſſell.
Sir Franc. Brian.

Sir Nic. Carew.
Sir Tho. Chenye.
Sir Antho. Browne.
Sir John Wallop.
Ric. Longe.
Tho. Seymer.
Hen. Knivett.
Peter Mehtus.
Sir Humfrey Foſter.
Georg Harper.
Jo. Welſborne.
Roger Ratcliffe.
Antho. Knivett.
Rob. Turwiſt.
Sir Humfrey Ratcliff.
Sir Jo. St. John.
Sir Tho. Rotheram.
Jo. Williams.
Raufe Verney.
Sir Wm. Eſſex.
Sir Antho. Hongerford.
Sir Wm. Barnden.
Sir Water Stoner.
Sir Jo. Browne.
Sir Jo. Bouſhier.
Sir Edw. Bainton.
Sir Hen. Bainton.
Sir Hen. Longe.
Sir Wm. Kingſton
Sir Jo. Bridges.
Sir Nic. Points.
Sir Walter Denys.
Antho. Kingſton.
Sir Jo. Sentlowe.
Sir Hugh Pawlett.
Sir Giles Strangwiſh.
Sir Tho. Arundell.
Sir Jo. Horſey.
Sir Jo. Rogers.
Sir Wm. Pawlett.

John Pawlet.
Sir Jo. Gage.
Sir Wm. Goringe.
Sir Edw. Nevill.
Sir Jo. Dudley.
Sir Wm. Hault.
Sir Edw. Hutton.
Sir Wm. Kempe.
Sir Tho. Poinings.
Jo. Norton.
Sir Ric. Weſton.
Sir Ric. Page.
Sir Giles Capell.
Sir Jo. Rainsforth.
Sir Tho. Darey.
Sir Jo. Sentleger.
Sir Jo. Tirrell.

Wm. Salliard.
Sir Xpofer Willoughby.
Sir Ric. Sands.
Sir Georg Somerſet.
Sir Arthur Hopton.
Sir Antho. Wingfield.
Sir Wm. Drury.
Edw. Chamberlein.
Ric. Southwill.
Sir Hen. Parker.
Sir Griffith Dunne.
Sir Philip Butler.
Sir Robert Paiton.
Sir Giles Alington.
Tho. Meggis.
Tho. Wrothſley.
Ric. Manners. Beſides

5 Deacons and 7 Doctors.

LICENCE

LICENCE for Dr. GWENT

To wear his Bonnet in the King's Preſence, 35 Hen. 8.

HENRY R.

HENRY the Eight by the Grace of God King of England, France, and Ireland, Defendour of the Faith, and of the Church of England, and alſo of Ireland, in ecthe the ſupreme Hed. To all Manner our Subjects, as well of the ſpirituall Preheminence and Dignity, as of temporall Auctority, thes our Letters hering or ſeing, greeting.

For as much as we be credibly enformed, that our truſty and well beloved Chapelayn Richard Gwent, for diverſe Infirmities which he hath in his Hed, cannot conveniently, without daunger, be deſcovered of the ſame; we therfore, in tender Conſideration thereof, have by thes Preſents licenſed him to uſe and were his Bonnet at all Times, as well in our Preſens as elſwhere, at his Libertie. Wherefore we woll and command you to permyt and ſuffre hym ſo to do, withoute any your Calenges or Interruption to the contrary, as ye tender our Pleſure.

Geven undre our Signet at our Manour of Oteland, the 18th Day of July, the 35th Yere of our Reign.

(L. S.)

LICENCE

LICENCE for Dr. LLOYD

To wear his Bonnet in the King's Preſence.

[From the Original.]

HENRY R.

HENRY the Eight by the Grace of God Kinge of Englande, and of Fraunce, Defenſour of the Faith, and Lord of Irelande. To all Manner our Subgiects, as well of ſpirituall Prehemynence and Dignite, as of temporall Auctorite, thies our Letters hering or ſeing, greeting.

Foraſmuch as we bee crediblie informed, that our well beloved Subgiecte Humfrey Lloyde for diverſe Infirmyties whiche he hath in his Hedde, cannot convenyently, withoute Daungier, be deſcovered of the ſame.

Whereupon We in tendre Conſideration therof, have by thees Preſents licenſed hym to uſe and were his Bonet at all Tymes, as well in our Preſence as elſwhere, at his Libertie. We therefore woll and commaunde you and every of you to permyt and ſuffre hym ſo to doo, withoute any your Calengies or Interruption to the contrary, as ye tendre our Pleaſure, and woll avoyde the contrary at your further Perills.

Yven undre our Signet at our Caſtell of Wyndeſoure the 12th Day of June, the Nyneteenth Yere of our Reigne.

DE

OBLATIONIBUS

Regis et Reginæ in diebus Feſtis.

[Ex Manuſcripto perantiquo in Bib: Cotton Cleopatra, B. IX.]

OBlatio Regis et Regine Anglie. In die natalis Domini ad tres miſſas quilibet offert dimidiam marcam auri, excepta tercia miſſa, in qua unam Marcam auri. In craſtino xx. ſolid. monete terre & ſic die tercia, in iiij°. vero die x. ſolid. In die Circumciſionis unam unciam auri. In Epiphania unam unciam auri. In Purificatione unum magnum Cereum & unam unciam auri. In Annuntiatione ſante Marie unam unciam auri. Dominice in ramis Palmarum unam unciam auri. Die paraſceve unam unciam auri. In die Paſche unam marcam auri. In Craſtino xx ſol. In die tercia xx ſol. In die quarta x ſol. In die Aſcentionis unam unciam auri. In die Penthecoſtes unam marcam auri. In craſtino xx ſol. die tercia xx ſol. die quarta x ſol. In Nativitate beati Johannis Baptiſte unam unciam auri. In die Sanctorum Petri et Pauli unam unciam auri. In Aſſumptione beate Marie unam unciam auri. In nativitate beate Marie unam unciam auri. In die Sancti Michaelis unam unciam auri. In die omnium Sanctorum unam unciam auri.

THE

THE HISTORY OF FRAMLINGHAM CASTLE

In the County of Suffolk,

[Written by Dr. Sampſon of Pembroke Hall Cambridge, in the Year 1663.]

FRamlingham Caſtle is a very ancient Structure, and ſaid to have been built in the Time of the Saxons. It was One of the principall Seats of St Edmund the King and Martyr. When he fled from Dunwich, being purſued by the Pagan Danes, hee took refuge in this Caſtle, but being hard beſieged, and having no Hope of Reſcue, he fledd from thence, and being overtaken by his Enemies was beheaded at Hoxon, from whence long after, his Corps was removed and re interred at Bury, called ſince St. Edmund's Bury. Mathew Paris informs us, that William Rufus gave this Caſtle to his favorite Roger Bigod; and learned Mr. Camden ſays, that this Caſtle, if not rebuilt, yett was repaired by his Son Hugh Bigod, who was created Earl of Norfolk by King Stephen, becauſe he teſtified upon Oath before the Archbiſhop of Canterbury and others, that King Henry willed upon his Death-bed, that Stephen, his Nephew, and not Maud, his Daughter, ſhould ſucceed him in the Kingdom of England.

This Hugh was the Sonne and Heire of the before-mentioned Roger, who was Sewer to King Henry the Firſt, by Adeliza the Daughter and Heire of Sir Hugh Granteſmenill, High Steward of England. He married Juliana the Daughter of Almerick de Vere, the King's Chamberlain, and had Iſſue Roger Bigod Earl of Norfolk, and William a ſecond Son, who dyed in the 24th Year of Henry the Second, and was buried in the Priory of St. Bennet in Thetford Afterwards this Caſtle was given by King Edward the Firſt to his Second Son Thomas of Brotherton Earl of Norffolk, and

Marſhall of England, who repaired it as appeareth by his Armes in diverſe Places thereof. This Thomas married Katharine the Daughter of Sir Roger Hayles of Harwich, Knight, and had Iſſue Edward, and Margarett. Edward ſucceeded his Father as Earl of Norfolk, and Marſhall of England, but dyed, the King's Ward, in the ſame Yeare with his Father, leaving his ſaid Siſter Margaret his Heir. She was firſt married to John Lord Segrave, who built the Church of St. Michael in Framlingham, and the Church of our Lady in Woodbridge.

This Caſtle was very faire and beautifull, fortified with a double Ditch, high Banks, and Rampiers. The Walls, which are of great Height and Thickneſſe, are ſtrengthened by Thirteene Towers ſquare built, all which are yett to be ſeene, as are likewiſe the Remains of Twoe Watch Towers or Barbicans on the Weſt Side. Theſe Barbicans are now corruptly called by the common People, The Burganys.

This Caſtle was inwardly furniſhed with Buildings very commodious and neceſſary, able to receive and entertaine many. In the Firſt Court was a very deepe Well of excellent Workmanſhip, compaſſed with carved Pillars, which ſupported a leaden Roofe, and though out of Repayer, was in being Anno 1651.

In the ſame Court alſo was a neat Chappell now wholly demoliſhed, Anno 1657, and tranſported into the Highwayes.

There were in the Building diverſe Armes, ſome in Stone, ſome in Wood, to be ſeene Anno 1651. As of Bigot, Brotherton, Segrave, and Mowbray; and under a Windowe, largely carved and painted, were quarterly the Arms of St. Edward King and Confeſſor, and thoſe of Brotherton, under a Chapeau turned up Ermin, ſupported by Two white Lyons, for the bearing whereof Thomas Earle of Surrey, the Son of Thomas Second Duke of Norfolk of that Name, loſt his Head in the 38th Year of Hen. the 8. Alſo on the Hall Gate fayerly cutt in Stone were the Armes of Brotherton impaling Bourchier, quartered with Lovayne, ſupported with a Lyon and an Eagle. There was likewiſe on an old Dore a great Iron Ring garniſhed with Ms. with Ducal Coronets thereon.

On the Weſt Side of this Caſtle ſpreadeth a great Lake, which is reported to have been once navigable, and to have filled the double Ditch about the Caſtle: But it is now much leſs than formerly it was, being every Day filled upp with Earth and Sand waſhed into it by the heavy Raines: People now call it the Meare. It is ſaid that from hence

cometh the River Ore, which emptieth itſelf (having taken in diverſe other Waters) into the Sea at Orford.

This Caſtle had a Drawe-bridge and a Portcullis over the Gate, which was the ſtrongeſt Tower: and beyond the Bridge, without, was a half Moone of Stone, about a Man's Height, ſtanding Anno 1657. There was on the Eaſt Side a Poſterne, with an Iron Gate, leading over a private Bridge into the Parke wherein the Caſtle ſtandeth, which was, not long ſince, thick beſet with Trees, as the Stumps yet ſhew.

In the Year 1173, when King Henry the younger rebelled againſt his Father King Henry the Second, Robert Earle of Leiceſter, with his Flemings, infeſted the Countrey, farr and neere, from this Caſtle. This Robert, together with his Amazonian Counteſſe Parnell, were taken Priſoners at Farneham St. Geneveſa, not far from St. Edmund's Bury, by Richard Lucy Lord Chiefe Juſtice of England, and Protector of the Kingdom (in the Abſence of King Henry the Second) in a pitcht Field, wherein were put to the Sword about Tenn thouſand Flemings, which the ſaid Earle Robert had levied and ſent forth from this Caſtle to rob and Spoile the Countrey, all or moſt of which Number were buried in and about the Village of Farnham, in the Year 1173 aforeſaid, the twentieth of K. Henry the Second.

Since the Conqueſt the Poſſeſſors of Framlingham Caſtle were, viz.

1. Roger Bigot and his Poſterity.

2. Thomas de Brotherton Earle of Norffolk, Second Son to King Edward the Firſt.

3. John Lord Segrave whoe was the Firſt Huſbond of Margaret the Daughter and ſole Heir of Thomas of Brotherton, and to hir Brother Edward that dyed *ſine prole.* She was afterwards married to Sir Walter Manny, Knt.

4. Thomas Lord Mowbray, Son of John Lord Mowbray and Elizabeth his Wife, Daughter and Heire of Margaret Dutcheſſe of Norffolk, and John Lord Segrave her Huſbond. It continued in their Family divers Generations.

5. Sir John Howard, Knt. Son of Sir Robert Howard, Knt. and of Margaret his Wife, Daughter and Coheire of Thomas Mowbray Duke of Norfolk.

6. Thomas Lord Howard, the Firſt Son of Thomas Howard Duke of Norffolk, by Margaret his Second Wife, Daughter and only Heire of Thomas Lord Audley of Walden, Lord Chancellor of England, which ſaid Thomas was ſummoned to Parliament as Baron Howard of Walden, and afterwards

afterwards created Earl of Suffolk, whoſe Heirs afterwards ſold it to

7. Sir Robert Hitcham, Knt. Serjeant at Lawe, who by his Will dated in Auguſt 1636, deviſed the Caſtle, Manor, and Lordſhip of Framlingham, and the Manor of Saxted, being of the yearly Value of One thouſand Pounds, to the Maſter and Fellows of Pembroke Hall in Cambridge, and their Succeſſors, Part thereof, of about One hundred Pounds *per Annum*, to be employed for the Good of the College only, and the Reſt for erecting of a Work-houſe in Framlingham for imploying the Poor of that Town, and of the Poor of Debenham and Coggeſhall in Eſſex, and for providing a Stock to ſett them on Work, and for Building of Alms-houſes in Framlingham for Twelve poor People, who ſhould be allowed Two Shillings a Piece weekly for their Maintenance, and Forty Shillings a Piece yearly for a Gown and Firing ; and for building a School-houſe at Framlingham for the poor Children of that and the ſaid other Towns, and for Ten Pounds a Piece to bind them Apprentices, and for the yearly Stipend of Forty Pounds for the Schoolmaſter, Twenty Pounds for One to read Prayers there Twice a Day, and for Five Pounds *per Annum* for the Sexton. By the ſaid Will he likewiſe directed, that if the Maſters and Fellows of Pembroke Hall ſhould willfully refuſe to perform the Directions thereof, then that the Deviſe as to them ſhould be void, and that the Premiſes ſhould go to Emanuel College in Cambridge in the ſame Manner and to the ſame Uſes.

This is all I knowe, or can gather from Antiquitie concerning this Caſtle. What it was when it flouriſhed you have heard in Part, but now through Age and Ill-handling, it is ready to give up the Ghoſt.

AN ACCOUNT OF THE PRINCIPAL MONUMENTS

In the Parochial Church of St. Michael in Framlingham, in the County of Suffolk.

[From the Manuſcript Collections of Mr. Robert Hawes of Framlingham.]

On the South Side of the Altar.

A Monument of Free-ſtone for Thomas Howard Duke of Norffolk, created att Lambeth the 5th of Hen: the 8. 1514. He married Two Wives Firſt, Elizabeth, the onely Daughter and Heire of Sir Frederick Tilney, Knt. and (Widdowe of Humfry Bourchier Lord Barners) by whom he had Yſſue Three Sons and Twoe Daughters. His Second Wife was Agnes, Daughter of Phillip Tilney, Eſq; by whome he had Two Sonns and Four Daughters. This Thomas fought the memorable Battle at Floddon in Northumberland, againſt James the Fourth King of Scotts, in the Abſence of King Henry the 8th in France. In Remembrance whereof the ſaid King Henry gave him for an Augmentation to his Armes, on an Eſcocheon, or, a Demy Lyon Rampant, with an Arrowe ſhot in his Mouth, within a double Treſſure Gules. This Monument hath noe Arms nor Inſcription, except at each Corner a Lyon Sejant ſupporting a Shield, and thereon the Armes of Howard, with the Augmentation aforeſaid within the Garter.

Round the Monument are the Twelve Apoſtles, &c. very well carved. And on the Top thereof the Statue of the Duke in Armour, lying by One of his Wives.

On

On the North Side of the Altar.

A Monument of Free-ſtone for Henry Fitz-Roy, naturall Sonne to King Henry the Eight, by Elizabeth the Daughter of Sir John Blount, Knight (then Lady Talboys). He was Borne att the Mannor of Blackmore in Eſſex Anno 1518, and being only 18 Yeares of Age was created Earl of Nottingham in the Seaventeenth Year of his Father's Reign. Afterwards in the Yeare 1525 he was created Duke of Richmond and Sommerſett.

He married Mary, Daughter of Thomas Howard, Second Duke of Norffolk of that Name, and dying without Yſſue at St. James Houſe, by Charing Croſſe, in the 28th Year of King Henry the 8th, was honourably buried in this Church of St. Michael in Framlingham.

This Monument was heretofore garniſhed round about with diverſe Hiſtoryes of the Bible, and on the Top of the Monument were Twelve Figures, each ſupporting a Trophy of the Paſſion, all which were moſt miſerably defaced by the Ignorance of the Reformers. There is fairly cutt thereon the Duke's Armes, viz. England and France Quarterly, with a Baſton Siniſter, Argent, within a Bordure Ermyn and Gobonny, A. and B. on an Eſcocheon of Pretence. Quarterly, G. and Verrey O. and Vert a Lyon Rampant Argent, a Chiefe B. with a Caſtle triple towred A. betweene Twoe Bucks Heads caboſſed, as the laſt, all within a Garter whereon is a Ducal Coronet. This Cote is alſo impaled with Howard, with his Fower Quarterings.

A Monument (compleatly painted) for Henry Howard Earle of Surry, Sonn and Heire of Thomas Howard Duke of Norfolk, by his Wife Elizabeth, the Daughter of Edward Stafford Duke of Buckingham (he was arraigned of High Treaſon at the Guildhall in London on the 15th of January 1546, and in the 38th of Henry the 8th, and being found guilty by Twelve common Jurats, was on the 19th Day of the ſame Month beheaded on Tower-Hill.)

He married Frances, Daughter of John Vere Earl of Oxford, and had Yſſue Thomas Howard Fourth Duke of Norfolk, and Henry Howard, created by King James Baron of Marnehill, and Earl of Northampton, and Three Daughters.

On this Monument are the Statues of the ſaid Henry Howard, and of the Lady Frances his Wife. At their Feete are the Statues of Thomas Duke of Norfolk, and of Henry Earle

Earle of Northampton. And at the Head, thoſe of their Three Daughters. All theſe Five Statues are Kneeling. On the Monument are the Armes of Howard with Four Quarters, and of Howard with Fower Quarters impaled with Vere.

On the Front of the Monument is this Inſcription, Henrico Howardo Thomæ Secundi ducis Norfolciæ filio primogenito, Thomæ Tertii Patri, Comiti Surriæ & Georgiani Ordinis equiti Aurato, immature Anno Salutis 1546, abrepto, Et Franciſcæ uxori ejus Filiæ Joannis Comitis Oxoniæ Henricus Howardus Comes Northamptoniæ Filius Secundo genitus hoc Supremum Pietatis in Parentes Monumentum poſſuit, Anno Domini 1614. Johanne Griffitho nuper Comit. Northamptoniæ ab Epiſtolis Curante.

This Henry Howard who built this Monument, hath built a faire Almes-houſe att Eaſt Greenwich in Kent. He lyeth interred within a faire Monument in the Chappell of Dover Caſtle.

On the North Side of the Chancell next to the Monument aforeſaid, a Monument for the Twoe Wives of Thomas Howard laſt Duke of Norfolk. The Firſt was Mary, Daughter and Heir of Henry Fitz-Alan Earle of Arundell, by whom he had Yſſue Phillip Earle of Arundell. His Second Wife was Margaret, Daughter and Heir of Thomas Audley Lord Audley of Walden in Eſſex, and Chancellor of England, by whom he had Yſſue Thomas Howard Earl of Suffolk, the Lord William Howard, and Margaret, married to Robert Sackvile Earle of Dorſett. There is left a Space between them intended for the Statue of the Duke, but he being beheaded on Tower Hill, Anno 1572, the Intention was laid aſide. On each Corner of this Monument is a Lyon Sejant ſupporting a Shield, charged with the Armes of Howard ſingle within the Garter. Under the Head of his Firſt Wife is a Horſe Couchant, and at her Feet a Hart at Layer. Under the Head of his Second Wife is a Tyger collared and chayned, and at her Feet a Wiverne.

On the Sides of this Monument are the Armes of Fitz-Alan, viz. Firſt, Albany, 2dly, Arundell, 3dly, Woodvile, 4thly, Audley, impaled with Howard.

The Armes of Audley, Quarterly purpale, indented O. and B. on a Bend, of the Second a Frett, and Twoe Martlets betweene as many ſpread Eagles of the Firſt.

A Monument for Sir Robert Hitcham, Knight, erected at the Coſt of his Executors, and made and performed by Francis Griggs Anno 1638.

This Monument conſiſts of a Table of black Marble ſupported by Fower Angells of Alabaſter, underneath it is an Urn of the Roman Faſhion.

At the Feet are the Armes, Mantle, and Creaſt of the Deceaſed, viz. G. on a Chiefe, Or, iij. Torteaux, inſigned with a Helmett on a Torce of his Colours mantled G. doubled A. The Creaſt a Buck Saliant, proper among Leaves, and the Trunk of a Tree proper.

At the Head.

READER,

In expectation of the comeing of our Lord Jeſus here lyeth the Body of Sir Robert Hitcham, Knight, borne at Levington, in the County of Suffolk, Scholler in the Free-ſchoole at Ipſwich, and ſome Time of Pembroke Hall in Cambridge, and after of Greyes Inne, Attorney to Queene Anne in the Firſt Yeare of King James. Then knighted and afterward made the King's Seniour Serjeant at Lawe, and often Judge of Aſſize. Aged 64. Years, dyed the 15 Day of Auguſt, Anno 1636.

The Children not yet born with Gladneſs ſhall
Thy Pious Actions into Memorie call,
And thou ſhalt live as long as there ſhall be
Either Poore or any Uſe of Charitie.

Over One of the Arches in the Chancell hangs an Achievement, having the Armes of Alexander, with a Mantle and Creſt, viz. B. a Cheveron between Three Talbott's Heads, eraſed A. Collard G. a File with iij. Labells Or. The Creſt a Talbot's Head eraſed A. Collard G.

Underneath the Atchievement is the following Inſcription :

Nere unto this Place lyeth interred the Body of Thomas Alexander of Greye's Inne, Eſq; eldeſt Sonne of Thomas and Elizabeth Alexander of this Pariſh, whoe married Elizabeth, Third Daughter of John Waldegrave, late of Baddingham, hee departed this Life April the 18. A°. 1658, in the 41 Year of his Age, he left Yſſue onely One Sonne Waldegrave Alexander, Borne April 17. Anno 1650.

A

At the One End of this Writing are the Armes of Alexander impaled with Habergham, viz. A. iij. playne Croſſes, Humette S. at the other End Alexander, impaled with Waldegrave, Parte per pale A. and G.

Beneath is likewiſe another inſcription, viz.

Nere unto this Place lyeth alſoe interred the Body of Joſeph Alexander, Third Son of Thomas and Elizabeth Alexander of this Pariſh, whoe dyed the 26. Day of September, Anno 1644, in the 24. Year of his Age.

On a Graveſtone in the Chancell are the Arms of Alexander, with a Labell impaled with Waldegrave, and this Inſcription:

Here lyeth interred the Body of Thomas Alexander of Graye's Inne, Eſq; eldeſt Sonne of Thomas and Elizabeth Alexander of this Pariſh, he married Elizabeth, Second Daughter of John Waldegrave, late of Badingham, he dyed April the 18. A°. 1658.

Under this Stone reſerved lies his Duſt,
Unto the Reſurrection of the Juſt.
Such was his Life, nay, ſtill he is alive,
For Virtue (Reader) doth the Grave ſurvive.
And to his Name ſweeteſt Perfume doth give.
His grate Example taught us how to live.

On another Grave Stone.

Here lyeth interred the Body of Joſeph Alexander, Third Sonne of Thomas and Elizabeth Alexander of this Pariſh, he dyed September the 26th Anno D. 1644.

This of our Joſeph be expreſt,
He is dead, Reader, weep the Reſt.

On another Grave Stone.

Here lyeth buried the Body of Elizabeth Alexander, late Wife of Thomas Alexander, Gent. whoe dyed the 8. Day of May 1654.

Ut ſum eris, ut es fui.

On the Pulpit are the Armes of the Dukes of Norffolk, viz. Quarterly, 1ſt, iij. Lyons Paſſant Gardant, a Fyle with iij. Labells, 2d, A Lyon Rampant, the Third as the Second, the Fourth as the Firſt, impaled with Tilney and Thorpe.

Quarterly, Firſt, on a Cheveron betweene iij. Griffon's Heads eraſed, a Mullett, 2dly, Three Creſſents, the Third as the Second, the Fourth as the Firſt.

There is in the Chancell a large Payer of Organs with Mettal Pipes, Parcell Gilt; on the Top are the Armes of Henry the viiith. under a Crowne imperiall, carved, painted, and gilded. In the Leaves of the Organ Caſe are Two Eſcocheons, ſupported each by an Angell. The Firſt, Quarterly, Brotherton, 2. Howard, 3. Warren, 4. Mowbray. The Second Tilney A. on a Cheveron betweene iij. Griffons Heads eraſed, G. a Mullet Or, armed of the laſt.

There are in this Church the Relicts of diverſe other Monuments of Antiquity, but ſoe miſerably defaced, that it is ympoſſible to decipher what they are or for whome erected.

THE

THE

MANER OF THE CHRISTENING

Of the Child of the Lady Cicile, Wife to John Erle of Eſte Frieſeland, called the Marques of Bawden, and Siſter to Eryke King of Sweeden, which Chriſtening was don at the Queene's Majeſties Palleyes of Weſtminſter. where her Grace then lay on Sunday the 30th of Sept. Anno 1565, in Maner following.

[From a Manuſcript late in the Poſſeſſion of John Anſtis, Eſq; Garter and now of Jo. Edmondſon, Eſq; Mowbray Herald.]

THE back Part of the Stalles in the Royal Chappell wherein the Gentlemen of the Chappell doe ſing, was hanged with rich Tapeſtry repreſenting the 12 Monthes, and the Front of the ſaid Stalles was alſo covered with rich Arras. The upper Part of the Chappell, from the Table of Adminiſtration to the Stalles, was hanged with Cloathe of Gold, and on the South Side was a rich Travers for the Queene. The Communion Table was richely furniſhed with Plate and Jewells, viz. a Fountayne and Baſen of Mother of Pearl; a Baſen and a Fountayne gylte, rayled with Gould; a rich Baſen, garniſhed with Stones and Peerles; a Shipe or Arke garniſhed with Stones; Two great Leires, garneſhed with Stones, and Two leſſer Leires, garniſhed with Stones and Pearles; a Bird of Agath, furniſhed with Stones; a Cupp of Agath, furniſhed with Stones and Perles; a Bole of Corall, garniſhed with Pearles; a Bole of Chriſtall, with a Cover; Two Candelſtickes of Chriſtall; Two Shippes of Mother of Pearle; One Tablet of Gould, ſet with Diamonds; another Shipe of Mother of Pearle; Two Payre of Candleſtickes of Gould; Two great Candleſtickes, double gilt, with Lights of Virgin Waxe; and a Croſſe. Over the ſayd Table, on the Wall, upon the Cloath of Gold, was faſtened a Frount of rich Cloath of Gould ſett with Pelicannes; before the ſayd Table hung reaching to the Ground, another Frount of the ſayd Suit. Alſo there was lett downe from the Rooff of the ſayd Chappel Ten Candle-

ſtickes

ſtickes in Maner of Lampes of Silver and gilte, with great Chaines, every One having Three great Waxe Lights. Over the aforeſayd Table was ſett on a Shelfe as high as the Windowe, Twenty-one Candleſtickes of Gold and Silver double gylte, with xxiiii. Lights. On the North Side of the Quire betweene the Organes and the upper Windowe, ſtoode XVII Candleſtickes double gilt, with XVII Lights; and on the Toppes of the Stalles were faſtened certaine Candleſtickes with 12 Lights, ſoe that the whole Lights ſett there were Eighty-three. There was made at the upper Endes of the Stalles, athwart the Chapell, a Rayle which was covered with Cloath of Gold, and which Rayle was kept by Brakenbury and Morton, Gentlemen Uſhers. In the upper Part of the ſaid Chapell, afore the Table of Adminiſtration, and againſt the Traverſe, there was ſett uppon a great Mount, the which was Eight Square and Three Stepes high, a Fount of Silver and gilte, the Inſide covered with Lynnen Cloath, and the Outſide hanged with rich Tapeſtry. The Steppes of the Fount, and all the upper Part of the ſayd Chappell under Foote, was layd with Carpetts, all which was prepared by Light and Terell, Gentlemen Uſhers, who had the Chardge thereof. The Veſtry was hanged with Tapeſtry, being appointed for that Tyme for the Norſery, where was hanged before the Fire a Traverſe of purple Taffata for the Childe to ſtay in till the Queene came, and within the ſayd Traverſe was ſett a Chayre and a Cuſſing. The Chapell, and all Things thus ready and well furniſhed, the Child came from Bedford Houſe, beſides Ivey Bridge, where the Lady lay, about Five of the Cloacke in this Maner. Firſt, the Gentlemen of the ſayd Marqueſſe, then a Gentleman Uſher before the Child bare-headed, then the Child borne by Frow Brygett in a white ſattin Froke, with a Kirtell of Cloath of Silver, aſſiſted by Mr. Roger Maners, and Sir Henry Ratcliffe, the Trayne born by the Lady Fitz-William, the Child covered with a very rich Mantle, and a rich Face Cloath. After the Child went divers Ladyes and certayne of the Maydens, all in white Kertells of Cloath of Silver, and Frocks of white Satten, on their Heades Calles of Gold with Cyrkelletts of Perle ſett with Spangeles. In this Order they proceeded to the Court, where in the Hall all alonge ſtoode the Queene's Garde, with Staves and Torches in their Hands unlight; and at the Hall Dore, the Lord Chamberlayne mett the Child and brought it to the Chappell, and ſoe into the Veſtry, and there remayned. When the Queene's Majeſty had Intelligence thereof, ſhe cam to her great Cloſett, in like Maner as ſhe doth on the

Feſtivall

Feſtivall Dayes, the Officers of Armes wearing their Cotes of her Armes afor her, and about her Majeſty was borne 6 Tapers of Virgin Waxe by 6 Gentilmen, viz. Mr. Gybes, Mr. Dygby, Mr. Delves, Mr. Staferton, Mr. Ellis, Mr. Worthington. The Lord Herbert of Cardiffe bore the Sword, and the Lady Margaret Clyfford the Trayne, aſſiſted by the Lord Chamberlayne. She being comen to the Cloſſett, Service was began by the Gentlemen of the Chappell and the Cornets. When the Service was donn, the Queene's Majeſty cam downe to the Chappell, and went to her Traverſe, and there ſtayd till the Founte was hallowed by the Biſhopes of Canterbury, London, Salleſbury, and Rocheſter. Then the Child was brought fourth and delivered to the Lady Howard of Effingham, aſſiſted by the Earle of Ormond, and thother ij. aforenamed, for that it was very hevy by reaſon of the Juells and coſtly Attyer. Then the Queenes Majeſty cam forth of her Traverſe, and went to the Founte to be the Suerty or Godmother, where there ſtode the Biſhope of London in a white Rochett of Cambrike, who did execute, and the other Biſhopes ſtanding by in their ordinary Apparell, together with the Archbiſhope of Cantorbury, and the Duke of Norff: who were Suertyes or Godfathers. Then the Biſhope of London, Mr. Watts, Archdeacon of Middleſex, holding the Booke, proceeded and miniſtred the Sacrament of Baptiſme to the ſaid Child, without any playing or ſinging, but only miniſtred and read the Order of Baptiſme in Engliſh as it is ſett out. When he came to the Name, the Queene's Majeſty named the Child *Edwardus Fortunatus*, and when the Child was baptiſed, the Queene's Majeſty went to her Traverſe untill Watter was brought, and the Lady Howard delivered the Child to the foreſayd Brygett, who retorned with it into the Travers in the Veſtry. The Gentlemen Uſhers, viz. Mr. Light and Mr. Terell, cam forth of the olde Veſtry on the South Side of the Chappell, with Watter for the Queene to waſhe, having there recived it of the Serjeant of the Eyewry, and delivered the Touell to the Marqueſe of Northampton, and the Baſens to the Erle of Leceſter, the Lord Clynton toke the Saye, and the Erle of Suſſex held the under Baſen. To the Archbiſhope of Cantorbury and the Duke of Norff: Dr. Tho. Benger held the Towell. Sir Raphe Bagnoll gave the Watter. Then was brought to the Queene's Majeſty a Voyde of Spices in a great Plate, covered, by the Lord of Hunſdon and Sir Robert Rich. Sir Henry Sydney, Lord Preſident of Wales, brought the Cuppe of Ipocraſſe. To thother Two Goſſopes the Voyde was brought by

by Gentlemen Pencioners. Then the Child was brought forth to the Queene, and then there was brought forth to her Majeſty a Cupboard of Plate, borne by divers Knights and Gentlemen Pencioners, with others, which her Majeſty gave to the ſayd Child. Then the Archbiſhop's Gyfte was brought forth by his Steward, beinge a great ſtanding Cupp covered, double gilte: Then the Duke of Norff: his Gifte, beinge a Cuppe of Gold, with a Cover, in Valew a hundred Pounds, was likewiſe brought and borne by Mr. Tymperlie his Comptroler. Then the Queene's Majeſty went from the Chappell in Maner as ſhe came to the ſame, and at the Toppe of the Stayers as ſhe went upp from the Chappell, the ſayd Marqueſe ſtode and gave her Majeſty and thother Thankes for their Paynes and great Giftes. Then the Child was caryed Home in Maner as it was brought, with great Number of Torches lighted, caryed by the Garde, and the Marqueſſe's owne Men Two and Two, for that then it was within Night, and the Queene's Gifts and the other Two Goſſipes were caryed before the Childe by the Perſons aforenamed, and Firſt the Dukes, then the Archbiſhopes, then the Queene's, and then the Child. The ſame Night divers of the Lords went with the ſayd Marqueſe of Bawden to his ſayd Lodging of Bedford Place to Supper, and ſoe ended this Ceremony.

THE

THE STATE OF THE TOWN OF KIDWILLIE IN SOUTH WALES,

In the Reign of Queen Elizabeth, with a Plan for its Improvements.

Addreſſed to the Right Worſhipfull Sir GEORGE CAREWE, Knight Marſhall, by John Cade, a Native of that Town.

FOraſmuche, Right Worſhipfull, as I conjectured at your late beinge in the Towne of Kidwillie, that you wold gladlie knowe, by what Meanes the ſame Towne and the Inhabitaunts thereof, (of which Place pleaſeth it your Worſhipp to underſtaunde I ame) became in ſuch poore Eſtate as they are, and were at your late beinge theire: whereof, as it ſeemed to me, you greatlie merveyled, conſideringe the Scituacion of the Place ſo pleaſaunt, and ſtandinge in ſo good a Spot for Trade as it doth, (if it were uſed). The Remembraunce whereof commynge to my Mynde, I thought it no leſſe then my dewtie to learne and enquire therein ſo muche as I might, to ſatisfie your Mynde and aſſure you of the Truthe; and trulie it is to be admired and wondered at, that a Towne havinge floriſhed as it hath, and alſo havinge the ſeverall Commodities both by Sea and Lande, as to it doth apperteyne, ſholde be ſo greatlie decayed. But commonlie where wanteth good and wiſe Members to ſupport, no mervayle then yf the Towne fall to Ruyen and Decaye. This Towne wantinge ſuche, is not onlie therebie decayed, but by ſuche Meanes hath ſuffered divers hard Caſualties and Misfortuns, as by the aged Men and Dwellers in the Towne I have lerned. The chefeſt Cauſe, and firſt Grounde of the decaie thereof, cam by this Meanes; and thus it was. Theire happened a Diſcorde and Diſcention be-

twixt the Cowntrie Gentilmen, and the Inhabitaunts of the Towne aforeſaide, which Diſcention beinge as it was thought, by a Parlie betwene them appeaſed, notwithſtandinge ſoddonlie the Cowntrie Gentilmen betrayed the Towne and Towneſemen, and with Violence ſoddenlie entered uppon them, and killed and ſpoyled the chefeiſt and moſt ſubſtanciall of them, ſacked the Towne, and ſet Fyere on the moſt Parte thereof, wherebie they overthrewe the State and good Order of the Towne, and alſo almoſt utterlie ympoveriſhed it. And as it muſt Neads be conjectured, that theſe Plagues before reherſed, happened in the ſame Towne, by the Permiſſion of God, for the Wickednes and Synne of the People, ſo for my owne Parte, I ſuppoſe the Lord ſeinge theire unrepentaunt Mynds, and that they became not People ſorrifull for this theire Viſitation, tooke not his Scourge from them. For the Towne was afterwards with Fyere, at Two ſeverall Tymes, burnt in ſuche petious Caſe and Manner, as the Towneſmen therebie became to be utterlie ympoveriſhed, in which State they yet contynewe; and the more to ympoveriſhe and quite undoe the ſame Towneſmen and the Inhabitaunts, the Countrie neare adjoyninge, which were wont Twice a Weeke to come and bringe Victualls to the Towne, and thiere then alſo bie theire Neceſſaries, have nowe altogether left of from commynge, or in any wiſe tradinge to the ſame Towne. So that that Towne which heretofore harbored all Kynds of Trads, Sciencs, and Handicrafts, doth nowe, by reaſon of the Debilitie thereof, harbor non at all, but onlie the Freeholders of the ſame Towne, which live onlie theire uppon theire Lands, and ſuffer the Buyldings thereof dalie to decaye. Thus have I related unto your Worſhip the Cauſe of the Ruyen of the ſame Towne, and the preſent State thereof, ſo farr furth as I can by any Manner of Meanes learne. And nowe herebie your Worſhip ſhall further underſtaunde of the Priviledge and Liberties which I have alſo learned belonge to the ſame Towne, which beinge put in Execution might enritche the ſame Towne.

The Liberties and Priveledges to the ſame Towne of Kidwillie, viz.

Imprimis, The Maior of the ſame Towne, for the Yere of his Mayraltie, is within the ſame Towne Juſtice of Peace, and Juſtice of Quorum.

Item, Everie Fifteane Daeis he kepeth a Corte for all Manner of Actions and Suits whatſoever.

Item,

Item, The Balives of the ſame Towne, are all the Yere of theire Balliwicks, within the ſame Towne, Juſtices of Peace, and do receave the Towne Rents, and all Amerciaments appertyninge to the ſame Libertie.

Item, The Officers of the ſame Towne are within the ſame Towne choſen, and appointed in like Manner as in other Townes of Corporation.

Item, All Felons Goods and Eſcheats whatſoever, do belonge to the Maior, Balives, and Burgeſſes.

Item, The Balives of the ſame Towne, by Force of their Charter, have and maie take Cuſtome for any Commoditie or Marchandize commynge from any Partes beyonde the Seas to the ſame Towne, and for Cuſtom of any Wares Out-wardes, and alſo have by Force of theire Charter, a Seale, with Aucthoritie to make Warraunts under theire Seale.

Item, Everie Burgis of the ſame Towne, is free from paeinge any Cuſtome or Toll in any Markett or Faeire within this Realme, the Reaſon is, for that the ſame Towne is under the Dutchie of Lancaſter.

Item, The Three Commotts of Kidwillie are to kepe within the ſame Towne, Two Daeis Markett everie Weeke, and ſholde come with theire Victualls and other Neceſſaries to ſerve the ſame Towne.

Item, No Baker, Brewer, or other Artificer whatſoever, can dwell, or occupie any of theire ſaide Trades, within the Towne or Commotts aforeſaide, without ſpeciall Licence of the Maior and Balives of the Towne aforeſaide.

Item, The Commons of the ſame Towne are verrie great and large.

Item, Everie Yere theire belongeth Two Faeirs to the ſame Towne, in which Faeirs, the Maior and Balives have great and large Priviledgs.

Item, Within theire Charter is ſpeciallie ſet downe, that no Manner of Perſon or Perſons whatſoever ſhall be Maior or Balives within the ſaide Towne, unleſſe he be a meare Engliſhe Man.

In Conſideration of all which Grants, Royalties, Priveledgs, and Advauntags by the Charter aforeſaide, the ſame Towne yerelie ſholde paie, by Force of the ſame Charter, to the Kings and Queens, and their Succeſſors of this Realme of England, the Some of Twentie-ſixe Pounds xiii^{s}. iiij^{d}. which yerelie Payment, by reaſon the Towne is ſo decayed as aforeſaide, uppon humble Suite and Peticion made by the ſame Inhabitaunts, towchinge the Mittigation thereof, it was graunted they ſholde paie onlie for theire Fee Farms but Thirteane Poundes, Sixe Shillings, and Eight Pence, untill ſuche Time as they were of better Habilitie. And ſo no more as yet they paie. Dyvers other Priveledgs and Commodities, by force of the ſame Charter, do belonge to the ſame Towne, as by the ſame Charter more at large appeareth.

Nowe, Right Worſhipfull, it reſteth accordinge to my ſymple Skill to relate unto you by what Means the Towne, ſo decayed and depopulated, maie be newlie reedified and floriſhe, and the Inhabitaunts thereof become ritche and wealthie, wherebie they maie be able as well to relieve themſelves as the Poore about them, which dailie encreaſe in great Nomber, to the great Charge of the Towne, and utter Ympoveriſhement thereof if ſpeadie Redreſſe be not ſought for. And therefore in the Behalf of the ſame Towne and the Inhabitaunts thereof, I proferr to your Worſhip's Conſideration the Premiſſes hereafter followinge, in which if your Worſhip' Will be Aſſiſtaunt, no doubt but in ſhort Tyme the Towne will floriſhe, and the Inhabitaunts thereof growe to Wealthe. And laſtlie it will be greatlie beneficiall to your Worſhip.

And Firſt, wheras your Worſhip by force of the Queen's Majeſtie's Letters Pattents, have Libertie for the fyndinge and ſerchinge of all Mynes of Mettall, &c. That your Worſhip wolde ſuffer the ſame Mettals to be tried, and tranſported onlie within and out of the ſame Towne, which in Tyme will bringe great Trade, the Mynnes beinge founde profittable, which I truſt they will ſo prove.

Item, That your Worſhip wolde take the Towne Liberties and Fraunchiſes thereof in Fee Farme, for which the Towne now paeith by the Mittigacion as aforeſaide xiii^{l}. vi^{s}. viii^{d}. Herein you might benefitt yourſelf, and no White hurt the Towne, for they do no good with theire Charter, and better it were for them to ſurrender it upp then kepe it. And for that your Worſhip ſhall be certenlie perſwaded, if you charge yourſelf with the Fee Farme Rent of xiii^{l}. vi^{s}. viii^{d}. you ſhall ſuſteyne no Kynde of Loſſe therebie, you

ſhall underſtaunde theire is to diſcharge and to paie that, theis Somes of Money, viz.

The Towne Rents is Tenn Pounds and better.

The Amerciaments and Fynes of the Corte likewiſe amount to Tenn Pounds, which be yerelie leived nowe in the Towne, notwithſtandinge the poore Eſtate thereof. And further, if your Worſhip will ſo well thinke of the Premiſſes as gett the Fee Farme under, and with the Previledgs and Advantags belonginge to the ſame Towne, I will, if you pleaſe to accept me your Farmor, yerelie paie and give you for, and in Reſpect of the Markett Toll and the Ingrett and Outgrett of the ſame Towne, Twentie Poundes.

And for the more better Meane to bringe Trade into the ſame Towne, which cannot be don unleiſe the Inhabitaunts thereof be monyed, therefore the ſame Inhabitaunts have thought good, and by me do make humble Peticion unto your Worſhip, whome rather they wolde a Benefitt ſholde arriſe to, then any other, that it wolde pleaſe you to conſider uppon theis ſpeciall Points followinge; that is to ſaie,

If your Worſhip will either by yourſelf, or your Meanes lende or procure to be lent to the Inhabitaunts of the Towne aforeſaid, the Sum of Fyve hundereth Poundes in Money for Tenn Yeares, after the Rate of Tienn Pounds for the Hundereth, for the ſuere Repayment whereof the ſame Inhabitaunts will morgage ſufficient Lande. This Fyve hundereth Pounds they then meane ſhall be divided amongeſt them, to Twentie and five Freeholders of the ſame Towne, who ſhall everie One of them diſburſe and laie it out in ſeveral Commodities and Marchandizes, together with theire owne Stockes. This therebie will ſhortlie bringe the Trade of theire Markett agayne, and be a chief Enteraunce and Meanes, that the ſame Towne, now depopulated, ſhall be greatlie populated, and ſhortlie be in good Trade.

Item, Whereas theire is in the ſame Towne a hundered decayed Howſes and more, which heretofore have yelded a Rent to the Queen's Majeſty, the Walls whereof are for the moſt Parte ſtanding; if theis Houſes wer buylt and of newe made up, they wolde not onlie greatlie bewtifie the Towne, but be a Meane to allure and bringe Artificers and Handiecraft Men thither, which wold dwell and occupie them with theire Trades, and that it might be ſo brought to paſſe, with little Charge and in ſhort Tyme, your Worſhip ſhall herein hear my Deviſe, viz.

If your Worſhip for Fyve Yeres together will laie out and diſburſe everie yere Threſkore Poundes, viz. to every Artificer that will come and dwell there Three Pounds, and reaſonable

reaſonable and ſufficient Tymber out of your Wood, called The Wenall, to buylde thoſe decayed Howſes, and graunt to ſuche Artificer a Leaſe of the ſame Howſes, by him ſo to be buylded for xxi Yeres, under, and for the yerelie Rent of Tenn Shillings *per Annum*, I durſt undertak herein for the Benefitt of your Worſhip, to procure everie Yere at leaſt Twentie ſuch Perſons, which ſholde ſo come and dwell there, and do as aforeſaide. By which Meanes in Fyve Yeres, by the layinge out your Money as aforeſaide, wolde be commynge and yerelie arriſing to you and your Heires Fifty Poundes.

Item, Theire is yerelie had and gathered within the Liberties and Commotts aforeſaide, Two thowſannde Stone of Wool, everie Stone conteyninge Twentie Pounds, which Woolls ſo gathered, is carried to other Places and wrought, wheireas if they were wrought within the Towne and Liberties aforeſaid, by Stranngers ſuch as I colde bringe into the Towne, who wold alſo bringe with them great Somes of Money in Stocke, therebie wolde the Towne be greatlie benefitted, and your Worſhip thereby as I know yerelie profitted at leaſt to the yerelie Some of Fiftie Pounds.

Thus, Right Worſhipfull, I have, accordinge to my Symplicitie, as brieflie as I can, (thoughe not as I wolde) declared unto you, as I take the Meane wherebie not onlie you ſhal be greatlie benefitted, but alſo the Towne aforeſaide advaunced, which I wiſhe in Reſpect of my Countrie, for which I knowe I was partlie borne. And alſo for the Good I beare unto you, whome I wiſhe encreaſe of Honor to, knowinge it more fitter for you then any other, inſomuche you have Liberties and Royalties thereabouts. Nevertheleſſe herein I crave your Determynation, with the reaſonable Speade you maie, certifeinge you to make hereof Enformation to you, I came up to London of Purpoſe, and ſo the Heigheſt encreaſe your Honor,

Your moſt humble to command,

JOHN CADE.

THE

THE

N A M E S

OF THE

LORDS and GENTLEMEN of ENGLOND

Being at the Mariage of the Right Excellente Princeſſe the Lady Mary, Suſter to the King our Soveraigne Lord King Henry the Eight, and the which accompaigned her out of Englond.

[Extracted out of an auncient Book of a Hand of the ſame Time, in the Cuſtody of Sir Wm. Segar, Garter Principal King of Arms, *per* me Guil. le Neve, Mowbray, 1624.]

They had ech xx Days Wages in Hand.

FIRST, the Duke of Norfolk, my Lady his Wyff, the Counteſs of Oxenford, and the Lord Edmond Howard, with a Hundred Horſes, at 5^{l}. by the Day, for Twenty Days ———	l. 100
The Marquis of Dorſet, my Lady his Wyff, and the Lord Edward hys Broder, with 80 Horſes, at 4^{l}. by the Day, for Twenty Days —	l. 80
The Lord Thomas Rowthall Biſhop of Dureſme, at iii^{l}. 6^{s}. 8^{d}. by the Day, with 68 Horſes —	Marks. 100
The Erll of Surrey, Sonne and Heire to the Duke of Norfolk, at iiii^{l}. 6^{s}. 8^{d}. by the Day, with 58 Horſes. — — —	Marks. 100
The Lord Lawarre, at 26^{s}. 8^{d}. by the Day, with 30 Horſes — — —	Marks. 40
The Lord Berners, Chamberlain to the Frenche Qwene —— —— ——	

The

The Lord Montaigle, and my Lady hys Wyff, with 30 Horſes; at 26^{s}. 8^{d}. by the Day —	Marks 40

The Lord Richard Grey, The Lord John Grey, The Lord Leonard Grey,	Brethren to my Lord Marquis, every eyche of them, at 26^{s} 8^{d}. by the Day—20 Horſes a Peice, —	Marks. 120

Sir Nicholas Vaux, Sir David Owen, Sir Andrew Windſor, Sir John Huſee, Sir John Peche, Sir Henry Wyot,	Banerets.

Sir Morice Berkeley, 20 Horſes, Sir Wm. Sandes, 20 Horſes, Sir John Hungerford, 12 Horſes, Sir Robert Drury, Sir Tho. Botrym, 12 Horſes, Sir Philipp Calthorp, Sir Thomas Clynton, Sir Robert Cotton, Sir John Heydon, Sir John Carre, Sir Edward Greville, Sir Will. Eſſex, Sir Philip Tylney, Sir Nycholas Applyard, Sir Edward Benſted, Sir Will. Rows, Sir John Walop,	Knights. Every Knight at 20^{s}. by the Day.

John Broughton, Rich. Weſton, Giles Strangways, Tho. Cheyney, Rauff Chamberlain, Rich. Blont, Gerard Danet, Robert Jonys,	Eſquires, for the Body, every Oon at $xiij^{s}$. 4^{d}. by the Day.

Gartier Principall King of Armes at 13^{s}. by the Day for his Ordinaire, 4 Servants, and 2 Horſes of Carriyage, One with Apparell, anoder with Stuff for a Bedde, vij. Horſes.

Thomas

Thomas Pawlet,
Manners,
George Cobham,
Antho: Saintliger,

Richmont Herault at 8ˢ. by the Day for his ordinary, 2 Horſes.

John Myclow with 50 Officers of the King's Howſold Servants that were Officers with the French Qwene.

Hen: Webb, Gentilman Huysſhyer.

Tho: Ruſhe, Ambroiſe . . . . } Sergeants at Armes.

The Names of the Ladyes and Gentilwomen being at the ſaid Mariage.

The Ducheſſe of Norffolk, and in her Compaigne,
The Counteſſe of Oxenford her Doughter.

The Marquiſe of Dorſett.

Gentilwomen which were appointed to have abidden in France with the French Qwene.

Dame . . . . . Guylford, Lady of Honor,
Lady Elizabeth Grey,
M. Eliz: Ferrys,
M. Ann Devereux,
Grey of Wilton
M. Boleyne,
M. Wotton.

Alice Denys, Anne Ferningham, } Chamberers.

Doctʳ. Denton, Almonier.
Mr. Palgrave, Secretary.

} Chapleyns.

The Names of the Engliſhmen which were ſent in Ambaſſade to the French King before the Qwenes Landing and oder Gentilmen in their Compaigne.

Th Erll of Worceſter, Lord Chamberlan, The Lord of St. John's, Tho: Doctora, The Deane of Wyndeſore, Doctr. Weſt,	Ambaſſadors.

The Lord Herbert, Sonne of the ſaid Earle of Worceſter.
Sir Jo: Savage.
Sir . . . .
Sir Chriſtopher Garneys.
Sir . . . .
Clarenceux, King of Armes.

The Names of the Lords and other Noblemen of France being at the ſaid Mariage.

The Duc of Valoys and of Bretaigne.
The Duc of Alançon.
The Sonne of the King Don Frederic of Naples.
Th Erll of Vandoſme.
The Duc of Longueville.
The Prince de La Roche Suryon.
The Duc of Albanye.
Th Erll of Snt. Poll.
Th Erll of Guiſe, Broder to the Duc of Lorayne.
Lowys Monſieur, Broder to th Erll of Nevers.
Th Erll of Rouſſy.
The Lord of Lantree.
Th Erll of Sancerre.
The Lord de Leſpar.
Th Erll Manfroy.
The Lord de La Palice, Grand Maiſtre de France.
Th Erll Galiace de Saint Severin, Grand Eſquier.
Th Erll of Alexandrie.
Th Erll of Maleverer, Grand Seneſchall of Normandy.
Le Sr. de Granille, Admirall.
Le Sr. de Monmorancy, Premier Baron Chamb.
Le Sr. de Teſteville.
Le Sr. de La Tremoille.
Le Prince de Talmon, Son Fils.
Le Sr. de Piennes, Lieutenant de Picardie.

Le Sr. de Bouchaige, Chambrelan.
Le Sr. de Dourriers.
Le Sr. de Cheſnes.
Le Sr. Daubigny.
Le Vidame D'Amiens.
Le Sr. de Boyſy.
Monſieur de Bonyvet.
Le Vidame de Chartres.
Monſieur de Fon.
Monſieur de Curſoll.
Monſieur de Wanſay.
Monſieur Lowys D'Ars.

Le Sr. du Pont de Remy,
Les trois Generaul de France, viz. { Normandie, Languedoic, Languedoc.

Monſieur de Beaudiner.
Monſ. de Gynry.
Monſ. de Rouville, Grand Veneur.
Monſ. Denebatt, Cappne des Toilles.
Monſieur de Boucheron.

END OF TOM. I. PART II.